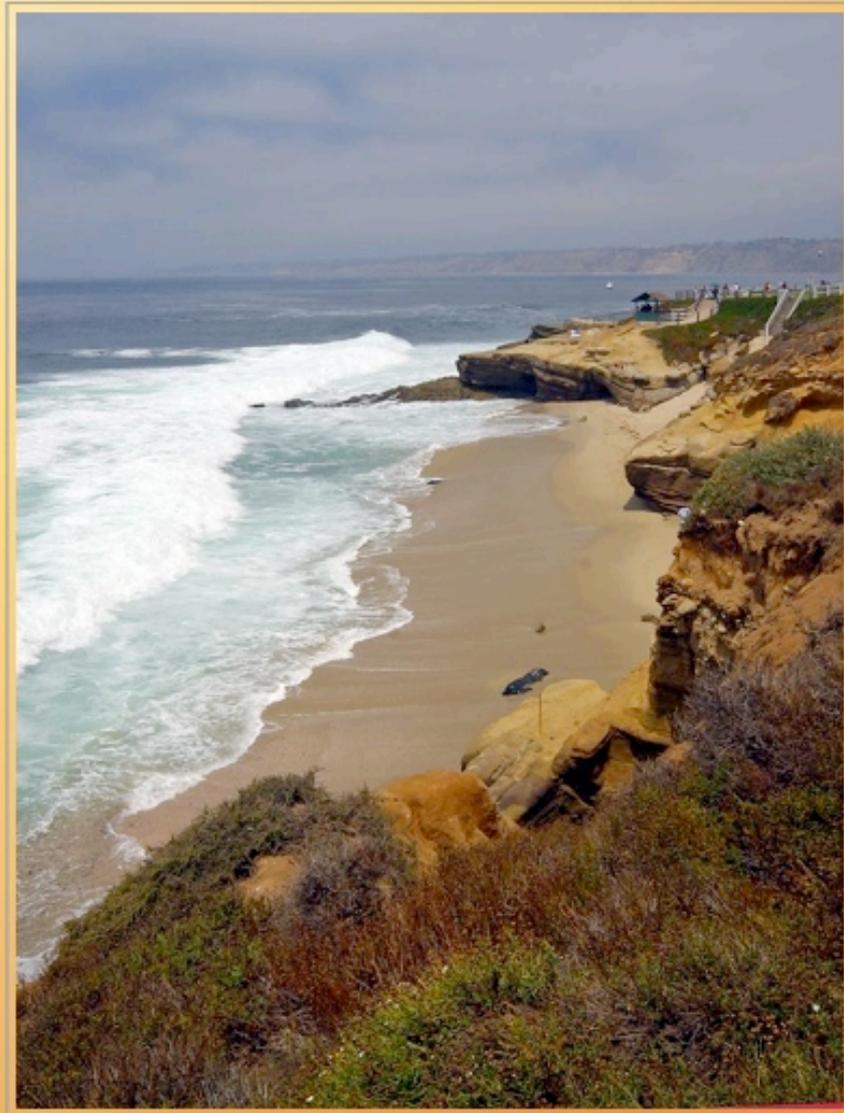


The La Jolla Series
by Herbert Fitch



Transcribed from the
Tapes/Seminars
1973-74

READ ME FIRST!

How to Use this Electronic Book:

1. Click on the chapter numbers in the “**TABLE OF CONTENTS**” to go to that chapter.
2. Click on the word “**RETURN**” at the bottom of every page of the book to return to the Table of Contents.
3. This book is best viewed in acrobat reader in 'two-up' and 'show cover page in two-up view' modes checked in the View menu options. You can also check the option 'show gaps between pages.'

Enjoy...

*This book remains the property of
The Mystical Principles Group
<http://www.mysticalprinciples.com>*

*Unauthorized publishing of any of the
content is forbidden without first
contacting the Mystical Principles site
owner.*

TABLE OF CONTENTS

THE LA JOLLA SERIES

SEMINAR/TAPE SERIES 1973-74

BY HERB FITCH

FOREWORD	BY BILL SKILES	2
CLASS 1:	YOUR DAILY REBIRTH	4
CLASS 2:	TWO LIFESTREAMS	28
CLASS 3:	LET INFINITY WORK FOR YOU	51
CLASS 4:	THE GOD EXPERIENCE	72
CLASS 5:	ADVENTURES IN ETERNITY	95
CLASS 6:	THE EVACUATION	115
CLASS 7:	YOUR VIRGIN BIRTH	139
CLASS 8:	THE YEAR OF DELIVERANCE	165
CLASS 9:	ACCEPTING DIVINITY	190
CLASS 10:	LIVING IN THE FINISHED KINGDOM	215
CLASS 11:	I SAY UNTO THEE ARISE	241
CLASS 12:	PURE IN HEART	266
CLASS 13:	INNER VISION LEADS TO DOMINION	293
CLASS 14:	SOUL ENERGY	316

Foreword

By Bill Skiles

"He came unto his own, and his own received him not. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God."

- John 11-12

Right from the very first talk called, "Your Daily Rebirth," on through, "Accepting Divinity," all the way up to the final talk called, "Soul Energy," we are being prepared in this, The La Jolla Series, for the steps we must take to pick up our cross and Follow the Christ; to die completely to a material sense of self.

In this series of talks, truly, the Light shineth in the darkness and if we will but accept that Light, we will become the Sons of God. Consciously, *consciously*, we will walk in the Light of our own inner Being, if we will step out of the mind and its projected concepts which have held us for so long in the darkness of human existence.

It is up to you and to me, how much of our effort we will put into this work of being reborn to the Spirit which is the Omnipresence of all Being. The Spiritual student, honestly ready, will sell all that they have; all of the personal sense images, all of the attachments and fears and hates and loves of this world, this world mind, begin to live by that Mind which was in Christ Jesus, and simply become a beholder as the Word becomes flesh and lives Itself.

I invite you now to take this step out of the mind images and into the Invisible Spirit which dwells in the midst of your very Being. And if you do, you will join in fellowship all those who have gone this way before you. For I assure you, they are always ready to welcome you home.

Bill Skiles

Robbinsville, NC

08/21/11

Link : <http://www.mysticalprinciples.com>

(click the above link to go there.)

CLASS 1

YOUR DAILY REBIRTH

Herb: A very good morning to you from the hills of La Jolla. Each day the postman brings letters from some of you and the telephone brings your voice into our home from the greater bay area from Oregon, from Wyoming, some Oklahoma, other parts of California, and to our very pleasant surprise some of you have even payed us a visit. And now after two months which have slipped by so quickly we begin our first class reunion.

You know of course that we have never really have been separated neither by time nor by space. I have received various communications indicating that a number of you that this two months period has given you an opportunity to find a sort of spiritual stability. There have been mixed emanations about it. Some have said that in these two months some have said, "I really found myself, I find that I have strength that I didn't know." And I'm glad to hear that for that is the real test of a teaching. Others have said, "Really I must tell the Truth, I understand the message, at least I think I do and I really practice very diligently, but I must admit even to myself that a certain something something I can't quite define is missing and I really can't place my fonder on it."

Then I have another letter from an individual, the very dear spiritual soul that has this to say, which is quite a surprise. "There are moments that I have the feeling that I'm absolutely lost and in the middle of nowhere all by myself being a human being without any spirituality or any awareness of my inner being. What is this? And where did it come from?"

Well when I read something like that it reminds me of myself. In so having that experience as all of you had, I know the answer. Whenever I have discovered myself in a tailspin. Not aware, not receiving inner guidance and sometimes way lost at sea, I have had the answer simply by saying to myself, "Who are you?" And then it comes back like a shock, "I have forgotten who I was." I really though I was Herbert Fitch. Just as this individual thinks that he or she is this particular name or this particular person and when I get over this belief that I was this person and reestablished who I really am, lo and behold that was the end of the tailspin. And you could almost feel spiritual knitting

itself back into your consciousness so that now you knew that you were one with something great, infinite, true, real and you were you again.

And so I can truly say, "Yes I know what's truly missing, I can tell you right now." Take your name for example: Just think of your name and where you are, say it out loud. Say it. Now think of that name you have just spoken and face a very shocking Truth. The person whose name you have just spoken can never, never live in the Kingdom of God. Here you've been trying to live in the Kingdom of God and that very person you have been can never live in the Kingdom of God. There are no human beings in the Kingdom of God. Now you may not like it but that is the Truth and it is the Truth that we must face everyday of our lives.

Take any person you love, do it now, just out loud say the name of a person you love, and after you have done it, face the fact that that person you love can never enter into the Kingdom of God. It is a physical impossibility.

Scripture tells us that God is no respecter of persons. That the creature, the person receiveth not the things of God. Not even a good student in the "Infinite Way" can walk in the Kingdom of God. There must be a turning first from the personal sense of life, a turning from mortality. To walk in the Kingdom of God you must first wear the robe of immortality. And so if you want to receive the fruits of the Spirit you cannot be flesh you must be Spirit and as long as you remain Mary Jones, Bill Smith or whatever your name happens to be, you can love God with all your heart, you can read all the spiritual books ever written, you can even feed the poor three times a day, but still you will remain outside of the Kingdom of God looking in.

The error is simple. It is not only your error it is the error of mankind. And that error is that we have not fully accepted that we are the sons of God.

Now I know you have high ideals and I know you have the best intentions, but remember the word "full," you have not accepted in full. You're trying, you're dedicated, you're overcoming many barriers, many mental beliefs which have in some way have been an obstacle. You're overcoming fear of new and challenging experiences, you're overcoming inertia and procrastination, you're overcoming the tendency to look at the world from a personal sense, but in spite of all your persistent efforts there always remains between you and the ultimate Truth a thin veil. Something you can't white push aside, something you can't quite define, something that frustrates you. You might call that veil, double-mindedness.

A situation comes along and you're a little in doubt about it, you don't know how to proceed and so we might say you play it safe, a little human, a little spiritual and as a result you may become what may be called "a part-time Son of God." Now that is the real veil, you see a part-time Son of God can only have a part-time God and there simply is no such God. God is full-time and the Son of God must be full-time.

To experience God then as a living presence, to walk in the Kingdom of God on earth you must be the full-time Son of God. You can't be half human and half divine.

Now in the last seven classes, in February and March, we had quite a number of newcomers. In spite of that we did go into high Truth, pausing perhaps wherever necessary to bring the students into some degree of understanding so they would not flounder helplessly. We didn't expect those students to step out of their skins and live as full-time sons of God because they had not yet developed the practical tools to cope with new and unusual Truth. But you have and so in the class now that we're about to begin because there are no newcomers and because we have all received a basic and a long a indoctrination, this will be an all out effort. To us Truth can no longer be a stick of dynamite. For Spirit has taught us that it goes before us, it prepares the way, it performeth, it perfecteth and it knoweth our needs.

Not only has Spirit prepared the way but it has laid in us a strong foundation leading us very firmly and sometimes not a bit gently out of our conventional human concepts into wisdom unknown, unsuspected by the human intellect. Now the wraps are off. We who have assembled for this class are ready to give top priority to Truth to the job of being a full-time Son of God. We're confident that Spirit is not going to send us out into bodies of light until it is developed in us the soul capacities to maintain those bodies of light, in the divine will under any and all circumstance. And we're also confident that above mind there is a spiritual consciousness ready to govern us in perfect divine consciousness. We're confident that spiritual consciousness of God is present right here, right now, waiting for man to walk in it as full-time sons of God. And we are ready to dedicate ourselves to this all-out no holds barred effort to make that transition. I hope that is now where we all stand together. Resolved to walk as one with the infinite in the infinite universe of love. Not to 'become,' but to 'Be.' To translate all this Truth talking into Truth experience. To live it. To receive our mission in higher realms of consciousness. To live by a wisdom beyond the intellect. To be Self-aware totally aware. To be spiritual co-workers, sons of living light, in light, as light. Independent of all human karma, of world forms, of boundaries and limitations. To walk

consciously in the Father's house daily, as his living Son. And so we must find a way, call it a secret if you will, the secret of being a full-time Son of God. That is what this class is going to be about. And that secret was actually received on earth by the birth of Jesus Christ. It was misunderstood by mankind and unfortunately by the Clergy as well. Since the beginning of time the fact has been staring us in the face but world thought has brain-washed us.

So here it is, a stupendous Truth that we can all understand. Everyman on earth born of woman must die. You know that and I know that. We just turn away from it everyday. Everyman born of woman must die. But what did the birth of Jesus Christ teach us? It teaches us that whoever is born of a virgin, never can die. The individual born of a woman **is not** the Son of God. He isn't going to go to heaven. There's no point in teaching him about ceremonies, or doctrines. The individual born of woman is not the Son of God we want nothing to do with him because if he is not the Son of God he isn't even there. But the individual born of a virgin **is** the Son of God. Born of a woman we experience the opposites, the good the evil, the good health the bad health, the sickness and the recovery, the youth and the old age, a lifespan followed by death.

The biblical story of the virgin birth had a purpose and that was to inform us of the two births. The human birth with a human father and the divine birth without a human father. The miraculous life of Jesus Christ on earth were possible only because he was born of a virgin not of a woman. Miracles can happen only to the child born of a virgin. Only the child born of a virgin can walk in the Kingdom of God. To be the Son of God you must be born of a virgin.

But now we take another step, in your first birth you were born of a virgin meaning, not of a human father but of God. This is really the revelation of your spiritual identity. In your second birth you were born of a woman with a human father. This was your physical or mortal birth. And because of this second birth, born of a woman with a human father you now live in a second-self. A mortal self that must die. Human birth is always the veil concealing the first birth as Spirit. Human birth is the outer birth it is a concept of the mind which does not perceive the spiritual self born of God. This outer human birth into our second-self is actually the symbol of what every individual must do within himself.

Rebirth is the realization that my true Father is God, I-am the Son of God, I am the living Spirit of God and when this understanding is brought into actual realization, that is the meaning of **being born of a virgin**.

Then the second-self is turned to the First-Self. This is what virgin birth means and this is what religion has failed to teach. And yet it was this great virgin birth the second-self dying that the First-Self may be expressing the fullness of God which made possible all the extraordinary achievements of Jesus Christ. And it was the invitation to heaven on earth issued to every man on earth when Christ said, "Deny thyself! Pick up thy cross, follow me."

Deny second-self, your human birth, pick up your identity as living Spirit, Son of God, not of woman, now walk in the invisible paradise that surrounds everyone of us. Born of woman we die, we reincarnate. Reborn to the Spirit our original self which has never left us, we walk through the grave.

Your virgin birth must become your daily assignment and that will be the theme now, not only your work from this tape and for the next month. But if you would walk as the Son of God it must be your theme for the remainder of your lifespan. And really that is what the Christ had in mind when that statement was made in Matthew 17:14.

"Strait is the gate, narrow is the way which leadeth unto life." Leadeth unto life. "And few there be that find it."

You see no person born of woman will ever find it. That's why it's so narrow. And even after you have accepted daily rebirth from your second-self back to your First-Self. If that isn't your goal seven days of the week, 24 hours of the day, the way is still going to be too narrow for you.

Rebirth does not consist of three meditations a day, nor is it accomplished by hearing a tape even everyday of the week. To succeed, to be a Son of God, rebirth must actually be your only purpose in life. Seek ye first the Kingdom, all things will then be added. Rebirth first, and you say to yourself immediately, "but how impractical can I get. How can I be thinking of rebirth twenty-four hours a day? Even Jesus Christ didn't have to go to a job every morning. Jesus Christ didn't have a wife and a family to support. Jesus Christ didn't have to support an aging mother. Jesus Christ didn't have grandparents who were on their last legs." Oh you can think of a million ways why rebirth can't be your way twenty four hours a day. But fortunately I can think of many reasons why it can be.

Rebirth for you who wish to walk in the Kingdom of God must receive total and top priority without exception everyday. It cannot be sandwiched inbetween your business and your marriage and your home and your children and your social relationships. It must be the central theme. The underlying purpose of everything that you do. It can never happen itself. It must be a

conscious act by itself. And this conscious act must be a continuous act without interruption. So that everyday you awaken to only one purpose not how can I build a better business, not how can I make my marriage happier, not how can I insure the future of my children. No those things will be taken care of simply by your attending to the first goal. You must be the living resurrection. Not talking about it, not just thinking about it, but building your entire life around it. So that you become accustomed to walking everyday in the Kingdom of God on earth. To expressing more and more of your First-Self not your second, your permanent self, not your temporary sense of self and so that you ascend out of all mental, all limited physical aspects of life, out of false boundaries, out of the unreal horizons of the mortal life that we have thought we were living, into **life, life** itself, **being**, not becoming. **Then for you the gate though narrow, opens and it leads unto life.**

In order to make daily rebirth your way you'll find it necessary to integrate it into your business, integrate it into your marriage, to integrate it into all your relationships,. You see not to sandwich it in. Not to say for example that, oh I have a coffee break coming at 10:30 and so at 10:30 when nobody is around I will go and have a meditation. That's not enough. What about 9:00 to 10:30 aren't you going to be the Son of God then? You see how important it is to make that hour and a half a spiritual hour and a half not just to wait for the coffee break and then to have your meditation. In other words behind that hour and a half must be your conscious awareness of your identity.

You visit your relatives, they don't study the "Infinite Way," they don't even have a spiritual spark in them that you can converse with. And so you say to yourself, "Well for these two or three days or this week that I visit them I just can't be myself." Oh no that won't go. Daily rebirth means daily rebirth. And when you go to visit them you must discover the Son of God in them as well as in yourself. And this is a great trial.

But that is what this class is about it is to prepare you to do that. So that when you go forth wherever you go. When you see the four billion who do not have a spiritual spark them you walk into a room as the living light and you do not hide your light under a bushel because your relatives don't have the spark or your business associates and you don't make a big issue out of it either, you don't wear it on your sleeve. You wear it in your heart. You let your light shine because you are you, The Son of God and you know it consciously.

Now we have not yet walked through the narrow way because we really believe that marriage, business, health, pleasures, security, social

position, all of that must claim our time. And so we're given only a limited amount of time to devote to our spiritual living. We were wrong. We have only twenty four hours a day and those twenty four hours a day must be given to spiritual living. Only in that way are we led to life, everything else leads to death. We cannot have two kinds of living only one, spiritual and this is the inner meaning of seek ye first the Kingdom. It means that your entire viewpoint must be spiritual. Then you must establish spiritual habits, spiritual insights spiritual relationships, that you must live spiritually through every minute of everyday, at home and in the office until your outer life automatically expresses your inner rebirth.

And so I have prepared a systematic daily program which I hope you will take to heart. A program of contemplative meditation ideas. You might say they are Truth in capsule form, unchanging Truth, Truth that must be part of your daily consciousness.

I think you'll find that these themes, these Truth ideas will enable you to bring spiritual awareness into your normal daily activities and shift emphasis from the outer world, as you learn to walk through the outer world while standing firmly in the Kingdom of God. I have maybe ten, twelve, fifteen spiritual exercises for you. I suggest that you hear them all the way through, both side of the tape before you try any of them. And then when you have heard them all I suggest that you do only one exercise, use one theme per day. Don't use all ten, twelve or fifteen of them in a single day. Take one. Take them chronologically. Take the first one first, make it the activity of the day. You'll see how as we go along. And then when you have used that theme for the first day, take the second theme for the second day. Until you have taken all of the themes and it might take you, let's say fifteen days. And then if you look at them and find that you on certain ones you are strong and certain ones weak you can for the next fifteen days you can repeat the ones you were weak on. So that you really got a tape for the month. I mean a tape that you should hear every single day of the month. So that on one day you just hear that first theme. Cut it off after that, go on and do it, the next day hear the second tape, cut it off and do it.

I think you'll find after the first week after having applied one Truth per day you will begin receiving a higher wisdom from a higher source. You feel it seeping in. You find that your spiritual adjustment within is a very continuing process. That the veil is really thinning, that your outer activities are truly reflecting this new inner adjustment. That Spirit is now going before you, transforming you from the Son of a woman to the son of a virgin.

And so before we start working with these exercises, let's take a moment now of inner rest. Would you close your eyes, come to that place above your mind, your higher consciousness, just rest there. Just rest in higher consciousness of the mind and wait upon the inner Spirit.

[Silence]

Alright now let's go into our first theme. I'd like to call these themes, "**Act of Truth.**" They're not words to memorize but rather they are Truth that never changes. Truth that you must make part of your daily life. Truth that you must learn to depend upon.

Number one is: "**Only God Is Here.**"

Now there is nothing in this world that is going to change that. There is no event in the entire world that can ever change that Truth. That's why we're using it, it's a Truth, it doesn't change. Only God Is Here.

Think of what would happen to you if you knew that so well that regardless of what the world showed forth, you could face it with a smile and even with deep joy knowing, "why, only God Is here." If a person walks into the room where you are, does that mean that God leaves the room? No, nothing changes. If a person walks out of the room, same thing, nothing changes.

What we're saying then is you are not to store this fact on shelf in your memory, you must learn how to know this consciously. And that's the purpose of this contemplative meditation. To learn to know consciously that only God is here. Now if tomorrow you wake up and you begin your meditation with that, that is your work for the day, nothing else. You can go to your business, you go to the store, you can go on a picnic, you can go on the beach, you can go into any form of activity during the day or the night but if you conduct your meditation correctly, knowing that only God Is Here that Truth will become an act-of-Truth in your consciousness that permeates all of those activities during the rest of the day. Then it is not your function to lay aside this meditation as if it never happened but to then take this conscious awareness of this Truth into wherever you go. That's your job for the day.

This is daily rebirth. Daily resurrection. Not through a meditation spaced four hours or six hours apart but through facing a Truth in your consciousness without flinching, without turning away, without yielding to the temptation of a physical world. I know it can be done. And I know as you do it you're much better for it.

A bird chirps, oh you think there's a bird, no quickly, enjoy the chirping of the bird but today, this one day only make the effort to know that the bird is only an appearance and only God is there.

This day make the effort. This is your daily rebirth, the Truth that only God is here.

An automobile pulls up in your driveway. This day make the effort to know that here is no automobile pulling up in your driveway, only God is here. People come in and out of your house, in and out of your office, this day make the effort to know that only God is here. Don't worry what happens by your knowing. Don't be concerned about what will come to you or won't come to you because you're taking time to know, this day know it, consciously, continuously!

If you were a bookkeeper while you're adding the figures, know behind everything only God is here. These aren't customers only God is here. These aren't debits and liabilities only God is here. Know it this day, make this one day a standout awareness that God is here. Everything else you continue to do as you do. But place this behind all you do so that you're adding this new dimension to your conscious awareness while you continue your normal routine.

And you will know when you are doing it correctly because gradually you should notice without your trying to get anything or improve anything this quiet inner conscious acceptance that only God is here begins to become your silent thought. Begins to go deep within your mind and become a part of your normal consciousness. And soon the world around you, the people, the entire feeling of things around you, the whole temperament of where you are begins to take on a different feeling of harmony, well being, rightfulness. Now that's your exercise for the first day.

If you wondered why the thin veil still remains between you and the ultimate Truth you'll begin to see when you practice this exercise faithfully, giving it top priority over everything you do that you are beginning to seriously live the daily resurrection.

I think in this first do several more exercises. The first: God Is Here. The second is actually the same. The only difference on the second we're going to say is, "**Only Spirit Is Here.**"

You see some of you still have a God, others are able to stand in the knowledge that God Is Spirit. And those of you who can will find that Spirit

may become your way of knowing that **“Only God Is Here”** rather than having to personalize. But anyway we’re taking it both ways, the first day is “Only God Is Here” and the second day is “Only Spirit Is Here.” And that’s your theme for the second day. It’s really the identical theme.

“Now here comes the postman, but wait a minute, Only Spirit Is Here. Yes consciously know it, only Spirit is here, I’m not going to be fooled. Spirit is here and this postman is my limited concept. My limited senses see a postman carrying the mail but I know, Spirit is here.”

You see we are training ourselves to know what our mind, what our senses do not know. Spirit is delivering, Spirit is receiving. Even the letter is my human concept of spiritual activity, because only Spirit is here. This is a Truth that will always be Truth and it’s time we draw ourselves into alignment with it.

You are sending out correspondence to your customers. No you are not. You’re receiving letters from your clients, no you’re not. Spirit is the only presence. Spirit is the only activity and without this dimension in your consciousness. Those letters are not going to contain spiritual substance. The invisible presence of God is the only presence and the only activity in this universe. No matter what your outer eyes may see. You may see people, animals, trees, flowers, rivers, mountains, but invisibly all is the one living Spirit of God. This is your second day of daily rebirth and it must be part of every activity during that day.

I think you’re getting the idea now so we can go to our third day:

“God Is Running A Perfect Universe.”

Just digest that within yourself. Today in my daily resurrection while I attend to my normal activities, while I look at everything good or bad, while I know that only **God Is Here** I know that **God is running A Perfect Universe**. This is the Truth, what my eyes sees does not matter what my eyes sees does not change the Truth and because God is running a perfect universe whatever I see that is imperfect is only a concept of the world mind. I’m not trying to discover this, I’m not trying to prove this, I am accepting it, living by it as a universal Truth that will never change. Now God is running a perfect universe. Tomorrow God will be running a perfect universe. Yesterday God ran a perfect universe. And so I erase every belief I ever had consciously that something went wrong, nothing ever went wrong. This on my third day of daily rebirth is an acceptance of this Truth, and consequently an erasure of all in my life that has denied this Truth.

"I thought I had the smallpox when I was three years old, I thought that at the age of seven some boy knocked out my front tooth. I thought at the age of fourteen I'd never get rid of this horrible complexion and at twenty two I was so hurt in love, at twenty nine another problem, at thirty six another problem, but wait a minute I didn't know then that God was running a perfect universe. I know it now. And I accept it now for all those years. I was wrong. I was living as a child born of woman. I didn't know I was the Son of God. Perfect as my Father. I know it now. I know now those things were never true. I know now that I was then the Son of God even though I didn't know it then. God has been running a perfect universe eternally. And so through all of my so-called past years I was living in Gods perfect universe unawares. And I only suffered from my unawares of that Truth. Today the same thing is true. God is running a perfect universe," that's why this is the theme of the third day because it is a Truth. A Truth that we must come to accept. Now we're facing it.

Perhaps a letter will come in the mail today, with great wonderful news and we'll be elated but suppose one comes with bad news and we frown and we worry. It's because we are in a state of separation from the Truth.

"There is no bad news in todays mail, God is running a perfect universe. What's the difference what it says, it isn't true. And it can have the most horrible ideas in it," which you would say, "Oh my heavens what can I do now?" How can you then be the Son of God? You're back to humanhood, mortality, the belief that you're flesh and bones, aren't you? You see why this should be a daily practice?

Now theoretically you've gone through the first day. We only did it for a few minutes. You will do it for a whole day. And for the second day and by the third day if such a letter would come to you, you could just look at it and say, "Of course it's a mistake. It can't be." God doesn't run a perfect universe and permit you to receive nasty letters. God is running a perfect universe. And when your consciousness is there, it erases automatically the belief that you received bad news. You can't be human and divine. You can't be Spirit and flesh. You can't walk in the world and walk in the Kingdom of God. We're out of duality. And when you cross that false dividing line you stand there knowing this is a perfect universe that God is running. Well it's better that you have that experience because no words from anyone can mean as much as the actual experience of feeling the actual turning until bad news, it just isn't there anymore and it's bad news. It wilts, it dissolves. The human picture changes, it conforms to the divine image, it really does.

Now when you know that God Is Running A Perfect Universe, when that's your way of life, suppose you're watching the TV and the Indianapolis speedway is on, a car goes up in flames. Well it does for the rest of the world but not for you. There is no car going up in flames in God's Perfect universe and there is no other universe.

The world is not living by the unchanging Truth. The world is living by sense impression. The world isn't living the daily resurrection. The world isn't being reborn from the second-self, born of woman, to the First-Self born of God. But you are. You are transforming your consciousness, you're being true to Truth alone. Not to deception of the physical appearances.

And so if you were at the indianapolis speedway and even if you were treating the driver who crashed, you would administer all the visible medical aids that you could that his consciousness requires. But in your consciousness you would knowing the Truth. You would be knowing, "Father, I am true to you. Only you are here there is no mortal flesh here accept in the world mind. There is no mortal flesh where I appear. Only your Spirit is here and your Spirit is constantly maintaining your perfection. Your Spirit here is omnipotent. It does not permit evil. The Spirit of God here is conscious, all knowing, knowing all that is happening. And if that Spirit saw an imperfection coming, if such were possible, that Spirit has the power to prevent it before it happens."

So there is no place where any imperfection can ever actually begin. For only Spirit is here and that Spirit of God that is here can never be imperfect anywhere. This is Truth forever no matter what pictures appear. God is here running a perfect universe. His perfect will is invisibly operating all around me, through me, within me, wherever the eye may see.

Newspapers may tell me of floods and disasters. Newspaper editors don't know that only the Spirit of God is here. That only the power of God is here, that that power is maintaining it's perfect universe here and there is no other, that only the will of God is here, that nothing can ever happen but the perfect will and action of God. But I know it and what I see changes nothing, what I read changes nothing, what I feel changes nothing. The Truth that I live by today on this third day of rebirth is that God is running a perfect universe. I have returned to the Fathers house.

We're up to the fourth day: ***"I Am the Son of God."***

Within yourself now whisper your real name. Before you spoke the name on your birth certificate, now say,

"I, I, I Am I, I Am I The Son Of God. I am not Billy Smith, I am not Mary Jones, that is my second-self born of woman. I Am I Son Of God. That's my First-Self, born of virgin Spirit. That is my only and my real identity. Today on my fourth day of rebirth I accept and I will live by, "I Am the Son of God!"

Do you know what the Son of god means? It means the same as Christ. Christ means God expressing. Son of God means God expressing. That's what it means, "Where God is expressing that is the Son of God."

Your virgin birth is the realization that I Am the living expression of God now and that is called, "Son of God." That is who you are, who you have been, who you will ever be. "I Am I, Son of God." This isn't something you must attain, this is your reality. This is who you are, you are God expressing, Spirit expressing. I Am the living Spirit of God and the qualities of that Spirit are now my qualities. My senses do not know this, my mind is ignorant of this but it's the permanent Truth. All that God has I have, right now right here where my senses can neither see nor touch it. That's why, where I stand is Holy ground, Spiritual ground. The Son of God, the expression of God stands here. Perfect as the Father invisible to the human mind.

Is God healthy? Is God rich? Then I must be healthy and I must be rich. But I don't have the money to show for it and I don't have the health to show for it. Those are the lies. I Am the Son of God. There's no correction to make except to consciously know the Truth. The Son of God is exactly what the Father is. I Am as healthy as God. I Am as rich as God. I'm even as wise as God. For I Am the Heir of God. The expression of God. The life of God. The household of God. And I have access to all the heavenly riches.

All I need to do now is to know is that my Real Self is the expression of God. That's my task for today. Wherever I go I won't shout it to the world but I will wear it in my consciousness. Every quality of Spirit is mine now and this substance that I Am is the substance of God. I'm totally complete. I need no desires because I have all that I need. I cannot need if I Am the Son. The very needing is the denial of Being. I have no real conflict. I need no corrections, I need no improvements. I do not have to overcome obstacles. God is omnipotent. Can His Spiritual expression be less? His Omnipotence is my Omnipotence. I do not have to make it so. So I stand still.

Releasing all belief in my senses when they tell me something must be improved. Who can change the Omnipotence of God or the Omnipotence of the Son of God? It is now expressing and that which denies it is untrue. I Am limitless, boundless Spirit without beginning without end. I Am timeless, ageless,

I Am not an earth-span or a lifespan, I Am forever. I Am under no human conditions, There is only Spirit here where I stand. I Am Spirit under Grace the divine deathless Self.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End Of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

That leads to the fifth Truth without which you cannot make your demonstration as the Son of God. This fifth Truth depends on your acceptance of the first four. And mind you we've only done the first four in one class. You will do them for four days. So that at the end of four days, while living with each Truth one day this fifth truth will not be as difficult as no doubt it will sound at this very moment.

The fifth Truth is: ***"I Am not man or woman."***

I am not man or woman. Now there is a great clue to one of the reasons why we've all been living as a part-time Son of God. We're willing to say, "God is All. Spirit is All and God is running a perfect universe and I Am I the Son of God," but, while we're claiming all this and even willing to claim all the qualities of God, that we are joint Heir to all the heavenly riches, limitless, timeless, deathless, divine in the next breath we go right out and address males and females. We fall right into the trap of acting as a male or a female born of woman. We accept the flesh. We do not accept the Spirit. We reject God as our Father. All the while thinking that we are accepting the spiritual path.

Now your four days of preparation will make it possible for you to accept the fifth day. And to declare on that day I Am not man or woman. Now I will live that day as neither man nor woman. I will live it as I, Spirit. You can never see me as I Am for I Am the Spirit of God. I Am not the physical form you see. I Am not in that physical form. This is the mind concept that people have about you. But it isn't you. And so you're saying to yourself,

"I Am not the creature that people see who someday will die. I Am the Son of God. I Am the very substance of God. You'll see my weight. My size, my shape, my coloring. You are aware of me only in this world of physical concepts and you judge me according to your material standards. Usually I have permitted you to pull me back into your world of concepts but today on this fifth day of my daily rebirth I will not let the pattern of world thought pass false judgement on me without standing fast in the knowledge that I am not

what the world is seeing. Spirit is not flesh. Spirit is not male or female. Spirit is not white or black. Spirit is not Catholic, Protestant or Jew. Spirit is not Republican or Democrat, so I the Son of God can be none of these things. And I must know this. In the outer world I may wear human clothes and I may conform to the world to a degree but no one can force my inner consciousness to crucify my own Self. I obey my Father. I have ceased from being man or woman whose breath is in his nostrils. I cannot share this inner knowledge with the world around me. But today, within myself in my daily rebirth, I can walk into every room with the knowledge that no one there can see me, really! For I am the Spirit of God expressing, walking right here in the invisible Kingdom of God whilst the world thinks it sees me in the flesh. I Am I Son of God. Eternal as my Father. The image and likeness of God. And as I know this consciously, sacredly within myself, wherever I go today I am letting my light shine and this inner light will free me from the trap of world thought and world judgement." That's our fifth day.

Oh I think we can look at something from Joel's book for a moment before we go on with the sixth day. On page fourteen Joel says, that's the spiritual journey of Joel S. Goldsmith by Lorraine Sinkler which I'm sure many of you have enjoyed up to now. At the bottom of page 14 quoting Joel:

"My life has been told in two Bible passages. My Kingdom is not of this world and I have meat to eat that ye know not of. At no time have I known pleasure or profit or success in this world, there was no interest..." and so forth.

Now what does he mean there when he says he has not known pleasure or profit in this world? We who met him thought he was very happy in this world. We know he was quite a wealthy man in this world but he says here, "At no time have I known pleasure or profit or success in this world." And the answer is he wasn't living in this world. The line above that tells you, "His life has been told in two Bible passages, My Kingdom is not of this world. I have meat to eat which ye not of." The physical wealth was but the shadow of the meat to eat that the world knew not of. But the point is when you want hidden manna, you can't find it because only the hidden man finds hidden manna. You got that in another part of the book. Not in those words that the hidden man finds hidden manna, but listen to this beautiful paragraph. I think it's on page 82, Spiritual Journey of Joel:

"So at this moment I wish to make my complete surrender to God as I have heretofore dedicated myself to the search, the practice, the unfoldment of Truth or God revealed in the message of the Infinite Way, as I have let myself be the instrument for this work, up to the limit of my

understanding, so now I surrender myself. Life mind, soul and body to God in full. Whether on earth or beyond, whether in the body or out, I surrender and wait in promise and obedience and faithfulness as God gives me the capacity since of my own there is no strength, no power, no character no will. I surrender this physical sense of life. To be ordained or hereafter in the service of God. I surrender every vestige of self that self may be revealed on earth as Gods will directs, maintains and sustains itself as my life, mind soul, body and being. To this end oh God take me and mine and Be me and mine as though wilt. Let there no longer be me and mine except as Thou Art Me and Mine. Take me unto thyself as Joel maybe dissolved and thy selfhood, the Christ of thy being be known on earth or beyond. Be Thou Me."

This was the self-surrender that he had been practicing most of his adult life. Accepting that I Am the Son of God, not man or woman.

For the sixth day your theme is: **"Before Abraham Was, I Am."**

Now do you understand that is all you take into your contemplation when you arise in the morning, "Before Abraham was, I Am," and then you contemplate it and as the thoughts come to you about the meaning of it you absorb them and you dwell with them and you abide with them but you are not completed in that contemplation as you go into meditation, the silence, the no-thought until you have the realization of it. If you would have gone through the first five exercises, one a day and had no realization during that contemplative meditation they would mean nothing. Just to say, "I Am the Son of God," and then to go out and try to live it isn't going to work unless you stay in that meditation long enough to get a feeling for it. So something in you is saying, "True, true, you are, you are, I Am," and that's your own being saying, "I Am the Son of God," when that comes that feeling of knowing it so then that I will go forth before this physical form. And so now in the sixth day get into the habit of waiting for the realization. Now I will do it with you now just to give you an idea of how you must come to an understanding but don't you take all the phrases that you hear into your contemplative meditation. Just take, "Since before Abraham was, I Am." That's all you take. Now lets take it now and see what happens if you were doing this.

"Before Abraham was, I Am."

"That means I have always lived. It also means, I always will live. It means that, I am not the form I am Life itself. I Am Life. I Am eternal Life. And that Life is the Life of God. I really Am that Life. And because that Life is my Life now, That Life was always my Life. I really am eternal Life."

Just to sit here and to think about it. To dwell on what it might mean is over powering.

“How can I be eternal Life? And to have gone on thinking I was a mere blob of protoplasm. I am really eternal Life. Before Abraham was, I was that eternal Life. It was the Life of God it has never stopped being the Life of God. I am it. I've been struggling to become something. How can I struggle to become anymore when I know what I Am. I must simply Be. There is no more room for becoming. I simply have to accept my original Self. My real name. I am Life, I have never actually left the Kingdom of God. I have always been in the Kingdom, unconditioned Self. Today now the sixth day of my daily rebirth I return in consciousness to my spiritual heritage. I die to the false life, flesh, I surrender. This present incarnation it isn't true. I shake off the dust of many past incarnations. I seek no material riches. No physical health because I am already perfect Spirit, perfect as my Father. I am born of a virgin. I am born of God, of Spirit, I ascend out of personal sense of life, out of form, out of condition, out of effect. I am the eternal Self. I am the only I there is no other self. I am the only I who can only live. I have always been that I. I have always been the I of whoever has walked this earth and I am now the I of everyone. Before Abraham and unto the end of the world and beyond, I am the eternal Son of God. This day wherever I go this will be my living consciousness. I am the eternal Son of God, perfect, complete, knowing all things for I and the Father are one. Whatever comes up today will be just a shadow of that consciousness the sixth day of my resurrection.”

Now as you do this in your early morning contemplative meditation it may not come out just as it did this time in me. In fact we will all have different experiences. But I know from my own experience that about this time you should begin to find a new inner atmosphere. So many things can happen. Forms may begin to appear within you, light forms, maybe blurred forms, maybe clear concise forms. You begin to see there is another world here another universe invisibly and its only experienced and lived in by the one who is accepting himself to be the Self that was existent before Abraham. The Self that will exist unto the end of the world and beyond. When you accept it and live it, this inner universe opens up and reveals itself. Expect it, expect it, it is inevitable.

We go to the seventh day. We'll call it our day of rest and the seventh day is: **“I Rest In Gods Presence.”** I rest in Gods presence that's your sabbath, that's your seventh day. But resting in Gods presence is not forgetting about God and just going out and playing golf. That isn't the kind of rest we're

talking about. Go out and play golf if you want to but in this contemplative meditation, Rest In Gods Presence, and it's almost the same as what we did before we went into the first day. If you think back or turn back later to the other side you'll see that we went to a place above mind a place in higher consciousness and rested there. This is the same kind of rest.

I rest in Gods presence now. This is my sabbath day I simply wait upon the Lord. I listen like a joyous child to my Father. Speak Father thy Son heareth. In your presence I rest, my soul overflowing. All the six days that preceded this are joined now in one day. I need not make anything happen I need only rest quietly, confidently in the knowledge that I am resting above mind, in conscious. Letting the soul plane receive divine grace, resting back letting the soul plane overflow into that which appears outwardly as this world. Letting conscious descend into this world as peace, fulfillment, harmony. Letting the divine presence reveal heaven where the human mind knows only earth.

I can hardly wait for you to go through these seven days. Lets go on to the eighth. We're going to call the eighth day: Love Day. That's what the eighth day is: **"This is Love day."**

"This is the day in which I invite the power of love to express it's glory within me. Today I turn. Today I discover God in every man. Today I love invisible man everywhere. Where every person stands I see God. Today I do unto others as I would have others do unto me. I love the invisible man stands where the person seems. I serve that God. I recognize the invisible universal Self in all. I express Love, I give, I serve, I hope, I build my day around giving, loving, serving. There is no me, me is totally forgotten, me becomes a nothing. Where I am only love is flowing out. My whole being is turned around. I do things specifically. I cut flowers and I give them. I bake cakes and I give them. I make telephone calls and I express friendship. I invite people to dinner. I think of nice things to do for others. I ask the Father within, "Show me new ways to love. How can I let your love express through me? Show me more ways, open my heart, open my soul, liberate me from the false sense that clings and holds and thinks only of it's own wishes, it's own needs, it's own desires. Make me a servant of divine love. "

Alright that's your eighth day. Now on the ninth day we'll take Joels phrase which he said was so important in his life and we'll turn it around to read, and this is your theme for the day:

"This World Is Not My Fathers Kingdom"

You know that it's true because your Father has said, **"My Kingdom Is Not of This World."** And so it's not something to argue about. It's something to say, "Yes Father you said it, I realize it's true. This world is not my Fathers Kingdom." Now you're in your contemplation.

"Well wait a minute now. If this isn't my Fathers Kingdom what is it and where is it? Is something that is not my Fathers Kingdom possible? Can it be here? I must be in a mind hypnosis. And I am as a human being. The activities of this world only exist within the human mind. The world mind and the individual human mind are one and the same. The cosmic mid becomes the local mind. So the cosmic flash is a picture. The local mind acknowledges the picture. It's all simultaneous. There's the flood it's in the cosmic mind (flicks fingers) and there it is. The human mind sees it because cosmic and human mind are one and the same. One is cosmic and one is local but they're the same mind. The flood is seen simultaneously in the human mind because it's in the cosmic mind. The fire, the earthquake, the tornado all in the cosmic mind. And God is not in them. God is not in the whirlwind and the whirlwind is not in God. God is not in the earthquake, tornado or fire and they are not in God. every person I see is an image in the cosmic mind flashing through my local mind. I'm a channel for the local mind pictures called, The World. And this world is not my Fathers Kingdom. Now wait a minute I can't accept this world as being here then can I? Because if it's here I am really saying, "I am not the Son of God. I am not the Spirit of God expressing." The SpiritGod which I am must live in the spiritual Kingdom of God. How can it live in the Kingdom called the world? The Son of God which I am accepting as my identity lives in the Kingdom of God. And so the world that is not my Fathers Kingdom is not happening. The activities in the world are not happening. This is all mind hypnosis, it's not of God therefore it isn't here. I must learn today to let it pass by. I mind let the mind illusions die. So now I will know the Truth and then I will wait until my inner Self reaches a quiet agreement with that Truth. That this entire world without exception has no real existence, no substance, no divine ordination and therefore this world is not happening. To day I will walk through a wall that is not happening. This is the ninth day of my daily resurrection. What a strange and beautiful day it can be."

Now this leads right to the tenth day. And on the tenth day our Act-of-Truth, our theme is:

"Only The Kingdom Of God Is Here."

We're contemplating that now, "Only the Kingdom of God is Here. Where the world seems only the Kingdom of God IS. Everything in this world is

a mental imitation. And where the imitation appears to be the genuine, the original, the real, the forever-ness invisibly IS. Where people appear only the Sons of God are. Where physical bodies seem to be only bodies of light are."

You are looking at bodies of light. And through the density of your thought you are seeing them as bodies of matter. You are standing in the invisible universe of light. You are on Holy ground. You are living in God. You have always been safe, unlimited, free. All error has been your unawareness of the perfect invisible Kingdom around you. To walk in the Kingdom of God now you must face the fact that there are no human beings in that Kingdom. There is no matter in Spirit, no atoms in Spirit, no time no place no people in Spirit.

How can you continue to live spiritually if you walk in a world which is not the Kingdom of God? You must now walk in that Kingdom made of invisible light. You must accept it's presence though your senses see it not. You cannot continue to accept people as people you must learn to accept that they are bodies of invisible light. Make it a point. Walk into a room and know that all that is here are bodies of invisible light. Don't be fooled by faces. Don't be fooled by forms. Don't be fooled by smiles. Don't be fooled by words. Only bodies of light are surrounding you now and they are called people by people. They are called trees rivers animals but only invisible spiritual light in perfect divine harmony is around you now. You are always standing on this Holy ground the invisible Kingdom of God and your conscious knowledge of this faithfully followed continuously lived in, in spite of what you see is truly one of the greatest keys to the kingdom.

Well I hope we can finish but we'll see how we do, we're on the eleventh day, eleventh day. Well we have no people we have only bodies of light. So on the eleventh day lets take our theme as:

"There Are No Human Qualities In People."

It follows doesn't it? That's your theme. Now that must be an Act-of-Truth, there are no human qualities in people. Lets contemplate that idea.

Everyone is God expressing invisibly, that's the Truth of being. That's what the virgin birth told us. We are all born of a virgin and we all think we are born of woman. We've been looking at Spirit we've been saying you are a person. Then we go out and we judge that person. We say, "you're selfish, you're evil, you're greedy, you're sinful, you're inconsiderate," and to us it all sounds right because we have been living as one of those persons. Now

when you start to judge them that's a signal. It's really saying to you, "Wait a minute, you're judging human qualities because you're living as a human being. Forgetting all about your daily rebirth." But now in your daily rebirth accepting your own divine Sonship you cannot be tempted into human judgements about human beings.

You are not a human so how can you make a human judgement? You are Spirit. So you must train yourself to refrain from human judgements. Deny thyself, take up thy cross, follow Christ Self. Walk now in the Kingdom of God. The Kingdom of the Sons of God. Discover God in man. For you there can be no good or bad people. No selfish or unselfish people, no white or black, no catholic or Jew. You do not pin labels on people because you are the Son of God. You do not even deal with people. You accept God as the invisible Selfhood of everyone in spite of every appearance that comes to your human sense mind.

The eleventh day of rebirth is when you discover that God in man is the way of Christ in you and you holdfast to any temptation to draw you into judgement until your soul alone is seeing only the one universal Self where all form seem to be. Then something in you knows all who live I Am. All who ever lived I Am. Only Gods Spirit is here.

We're up to our twelfth day. On January 7th, 1954 Joel wrote into his diary, according to the book, "The Spiritual Journey Of Joel," the following; you'll find it on page 79 right at the bottom:

"The miracle of overcoming time and space the great mechanical and atomic progress of this age, these are but the outer experiences of an inner growth in consciousness."

Now remember in the last 7 classes before this book was out, the first of those seven classes was "The Atomic Myth," and the second was about "The Illusion Of Time," and this is a confirmation of Joels statement:

"The miracle of overcoming time and space, the great mechanical and atomic progress of this age these are but the outer experiences of an inner growth in consciousness."

Our twelfth is going to be that which you have already learned but which now becomes not just something you learn and try to remember but on the twelfth day this is what you practice. The theme for that day is:

"Time Is Not Passing."

Now hold it a while. Just as you would hold it on the tip of your tongue, hold it on the tip of your mind. Time is not passing. There is no time. So life cannot die in time. Life cannot be in time. Life cannot be crucified in time. All death is in time which does not exist. Time has many tricks. Time tries to make us become what we already are. I existed before time was invented. I, the Spirit, I Am independent of time. Nothing happens in time. Perfect life is all that is present veiled by the time illusion. Only divine life is here and it is not in time. All future time is imaginary. Nothing can ever happen tomorrow. Tomorrow is just a concept in time. Nothing can ever happen in this world of time. I always existed. I will always exist because I am timeless. I am independent of false passing time. There are no human tomorrows to improve. This world is made up of time pictures. But when heaven stops being a myth in the hereafter, when heaven ceases to be where I might go if I am religious or moral, I find heaven. The moment time stops in my mind I am in heaven.

Abide with that thought: ***When time stops in your mind you are in heaven.***

It is in time that you sleep for time is the grave of humanhood. In time we glorify our second-self. The second-self which is born of woman is glorified in time. But there is no time to change. No time to be born or die. No time to age. No time to succeed, and there is no time to fail. There is no time to be sick or to be healthy. Your entire life is now. Not in time. And all that ever happened which was in time was but a succession of concepts about that which is now. In time we live mechanically but before time, before Abraham I Am. But before space, before matter, before atoms, I Am.

You see that rebirth takes you out of the time self into the eternal Self. Out of false purposes in time. Out of false ambitions in time. Out of the unreal horizons in time. Out of the boundaries in time. Out of the camera impressions, the time pictures. Out of false tomorrows. Out of false yesterdays. Out of the delayed telecast in time. Time is not passing and I am not passing in that passing time. I Am forever. I Am the now Self. The eternal Self. The timeless Self that was never born and will never die, I am the Son of God who knows that time is nonexistent. That's your twelfth day.

Yes this might be too much for one class. We wouldn't have these in our weekly classes this way. But this is to hold you for a month. There is several more too. And the thirteenth one we're not going to contemplate we'll just state it. This will be the first one of the thirteen that I'm leaving entirely up to you, no clues. The thirteenth one the theme is:

“Two Thousand Years Ago Is Now.”

Two Thousand Years Ago Is Now. The only clues I give you at the moment are; That there is no time; Nothing ever happened in time; And all that we've seen and have seen and have read about is a false time picture about the invisible now.

Now I want to tell this about number thirteen. As you contemplate it, it will take you into a realm of no thought. Where your mind is useless. Into that higher consciousness that we have been accepting, trying to find, trying to abide in. You will find that you're incapable of thought. And you will discover, "Take no thought for your life," was but a statement about a level that you actually come to live in. Where you're in a permanent state of no-thought. And then you're in all of those two thousand years that are now and in all of the two thousand years before and in all of the two thousands years and years and years that will follow. When you're above the level of actual thought (not because you're trying to be but because you are) all that comes to you hits the level of no thought. No words, no affirmations, no declarations, no Truth to speak or to think, it only hits the Spirit of God. And it dissolves because there is no one there to receive it. The illusion does not take root. And in that level of no-thought there's no you, there's only I being I and there is peace, My Peace.

I love the number thirteen it's one of my strange superstitions. I'm going to stop at number thirteen. And that's one for you to explore. Those are the thirteen Act-of-Truths to take into consciousness one per day. Can you see what will happen? There will come a time when you go forth into this world knowing that it isn't there and all thirteen Truths will be living themselves within you simultaneously. Now these thirteen Truths are part of the narrow way. They are Truths we have not felt called upon to face in our daily living and we are learning we must. There are thirteen days of daily rebirth. And so starting tomorrow your thirteen days of daily rebirth begin. And when you reach the last day, the thirteenth, please do it all over again. Take the first thirteen days and on the fourteenth day begin the first and that'll take into twentysix days. The value will be self evident.

Your next tape is going to arrive in approximately in another month. Usually tapes will leave here between the 1st and the 5th of the month. And the assumption is going to be made that when you receive your next tape you have been through these twenty-six days of resurrection. And then on the four or five days after those before your next tape arrives it should be seen that: My Kingdom Is not of this world and only Spirit is here are working

together as one instead of two separate days. That the 5th day and the 8th day are working together as one. You may find that the day of Love is so beautiful that you know you're not going to just leave it as the eighth day in your program. love is going to become a daily program but until you're making it a specific day, how can you make it everyday? And so these will begin to integrate themselves, expressing themselves all in one day. And it will become part of your active daily life in business, in the home wherever you go.

Again, I invite your letters and want to know how you're progressing. I want to know what you're feeling. Where you're finding difficulty. How I can help you. I've been very grateful for the communications I received in the past from you and I'll always be grateful for more. Truthfully I learn a great deal from your experience. And again when you're near La Jolla this is the place we want you to come to say, "Hello."

You know those nine active years of teaching in San Francisco were just a preliminary and the relationships established there are relationships I expect to enjoy as long as my feet is touching this ground. We want to see you. We want to hear from you. We want to work with you.

For the fourteenth, the fourteenth day will be the result of those thirteen and we will be reaching for a world rebirth. Each of us an individual rebirth in Spirit leading to a world rebirth. We need each other. We need each others love and encouragement. Each others integrity. And so for the moment again, we assure each of you that you are walking the narrow way that leadeth unto life. Walk it in his Name as his Son. Walk in the Fathers house.

Much love from La Jolla, see you soon.

CLASS 2

TWO LIFESTREAMS

Herb: Good morning. It's wonderful to be with you again, though space separates us to the human eye.

We have on this new La Jolla tape an opportunity to carry on from the thirteen meditations which we were instructed to do in the first tape called "The Daily Rebirth." Your letters have shown me that this message was needed and that it has been rewarding for you to pursue these meditations and that your progress has led to, in some cases, excellent healings for which we are most grateful. I surely do appreciate those letters and hope they keep coming as it gives us a weather vein about where you are going and why.

Now two things or three perhaps stand out in the letters and phone calls we have received.

- ◆ *One is that we are now ready to accelerate, to deepen, to widen, to expand.*
- ◆ *Two is that here and there, there are mental barriers which, though the individual may be willing to accept Spiritual Identity, are still standing there as an obstruction. Causing a divided consciousness. For example you know that, some of you have written that while you were doing the exercises each one was deepening their consciousness and some were easy to accept even if you couldn't get the fullness of them but then someone would say, "But you know when I came to that one that I am neither man nor woman, oh that really sent me to my concordance. I had to check that out in Genesis. I had to do that, I had to do this. I really couldn't accept it. Now that tells me something about the level of consciousness of that individual and the barrier that is there causing a sense of duality.*
- ◆ *And thirdly, and that is the purpose of this tape. Some of you have said, "You have given us so many wonderful lessons that I could keep studying them for a year or two and just dwell on that until it's mine. If you dwelt on those thirteen Spiritual meditations for a year or two there's no question of what would happen to you. You would open up. But if you dwelt on them without adding new inspiration to them you would simply make it a memory exercise. And you would wear*

deep ruts into your consciousness and in these grooves you would try to live. Not getting fresh manna.

There is one word missing even in the thirteen lessons and this is the time for it. That word is **Infinity** and the purpose of today's lesson is to learn how to abide in the Truth that you are not only Spirit but Infinite Spirit.

For example: I'm quite sure you would agree that your purpose on earth is to glorify God. Then you start out with that intention. All of religion thinks it is here to glorify God. Half the world is trying to glorify God. And while we trying to most of us who have not caught the spark of Infinite Spirit must inevitably fall by the wayside, because to glory God is another way of saying, **glorify Infinite Spirit**. And if you're not thinking in terms of **I Am the Infinite Spirit** how do you glorify God? How can your life show forth the fruits of the Infinite Spirit if you have forgotten that that is your being? Of course if you're a man or a woman you're not Infinite Spirit are you? And so how should a man and a woman show forth the fruits of Infinite Spirit? What's the difference if a man or a woman learns about the doctrines of any religion, if the religion is teaching about a God up there and a man and a woman down here? You know there's not a word of Truth in it.

And so today we must deepen and intensify in the direction of the acceptance that I Am the Infinite Spirit. Daily resurrection, daily rebirth to include **I Am the Infinite Spirit** in your inner work so that it may manifest in your outer work. So let's begin now to clarify, see where we're going. To develop this new skill. This new kind of inner strength and I think perhaps to explain it we should look at a little infant.

Here it is all alone. It's in a little ark floating down a river. The child is three months old. It is actually placed in that ark by the parents. They have of their own free will placed the child they love in a little ark and they have been perfectly willing to let that helpless three month child drift down outside of their own protection not knowing if it would drown or not. How it would survive. How it would live. Who would find it. Where it would end up. Completely letting go of a three month child and allowing it to flow down the river in an ark. And the question is what does that mean to us in the twentieth century?

We know that nineteen centuries have gone by since the Christ walked this earth as Jesus. We know that three thousand years went by before that when a child went down the river and we know that for five thousand years there has been no value in this world from that event. And yet it contains a high Truth.

Superficially we might say, "Oh well they're telling me that as a parent I should not try to possess my children. I should let them go forth. I shouldn't obstruct them with personal views. I should free them, liberate them." And I say that would be superficial because it is not the full meaning. The little child going down the ark, down the river in the ark, is a symbol of you. Not of your child but of you, yourself. It's a symbol of you setting forth in your New Consciousness. Letting go of all that you have known. Letting go of your material concepts. Letting go of the belief that you are finite. That you are a creature who lives by senses. That you are a man or a woman or even a child. Letting go of all material sense. A little child is passing from that which is the finite world into the infinite. Passing out of time into the timeless.

This is a beginning of a passover. When you are willing within yourself to float down the river knowing that I am in the ark, I am in the body of Spirit now. And I can trust that body of Spirit now to be governed by Infinite Spiritual Consciousness which is ever present. I am not confined to material laws. I am not confined to the day by day struggle of this world. I am not confined and controlled by the false knowledge given to me by my own human senses. I am willing to go forth as a Spiritual infant, in total trust needing no safety and protection other than my own knowledge that I am the Infinite Spirit of God.

This decision within yourself to go forth in the ark of Spiritual Identity, even though the senses tell you it cannot be done, sets into motion the cycle of transformation through which, *"my own shall come to me."* Out of the finite, out of time, out of matter, and none of it is an external event it is Moses within you as an infant going down the ark, down the water in the ark. It is our inner acceptance and your willingness to go forth. Even though all around you is a material world you sail forth through it as if it were water. Your trust is in the invisible Infinite being which you are. Now, that's only a beginning. This is only the infancy and to further understand it I think we should go back to a passage in Genesis. Something so illuminating and yet something which has remained completely obscure. It's in Genesis second chapter, I think it's the tenth verse, Genesis 2:10 here it is:

"And a river went out of Eden to water the garden and from thence it was parted and became into four heads."

Now I don't recall ever seeing any explanation of that anywhere. I've never heard one. It's just as if the words had never been put into the Bible and yet right there is the crux of what you and I must learn fully if we are to come into that new level of Consciousness called Christ Consciousness or illumination.

Four heads. This is really a message at this point about life and about death. The two heads represent the upper lifestream and the other two heads represent the lower lifestream. The upper lifestream is Spirit. The lower lifestream is matter. The upper lifestream is the Soul. The lower lifestream is the mind. The upper lifestream is your permanent Self, your Infinite Self, your timeless Eternal Self, your real now Self. The one you are is the upper lifestream. And the one you are not. The one in time. The one who is finite. The man or woman walking in the sense of mortal flesh is the lower lifestream. The upper lifestream is the positive lifestream. The lower lifestream is the counterfeit, the negative, the unreal. The upper lifestream is your Divine Self. The lower lifestream is your human mortal sense of self. All death occurs in the negative or lower lifestream, the counterfeit. Every disease on earth, every discord, every form of destruction, every disaster, every evil, every error, every problem occurs only in the lower lifespan, the lower lifestream. In the upper lifestream it is impossible to die. It is impossible to be sick.

Now he said there were four heads. Two heads in each lifestream. In the upper lifestream there is the Infinite Spirit and that is one head and it individualizes itself as you, your Spiritual Self and that is the second head. Infinite Spirit individualizing as your Self. These are the two heads. The Father and the Christ. That is your present Self. Infinite Father, Infinite Son, one Self. One lifestream, ever one.

And in the lower lifestream the two heads are the cosmic mind, the counterfeit mind individualizing as your individual mind. So the cosmic mind, the world thought, the world mind becomes the individual mind, the individual thought. And these are the two heads of the lower lifestream.

And these are the four rivers. This is the garden of Eden river that individualizes as four heads. One lifestream is life itself and the lower lifestream is death itself. It is the counterfeit of life, the shadow. In this negative lifestream lives the human race. We walk in it, we love in it, we smile in it, we laugh in it and we also suffer in it, struggle in it, strive in it and die in it.

The entire Bible is dedicated to one mission: To awaken us to the death stream we have called life that we may learn how to step out of it into life that IS. From the negative to the positive, from the lower lifestream to the higher lifestream. From material sense to Spiritual awareness.

Moses is floating down the river passing over now from the lower lifestream to the higher. In you, a will to pass from the lower to the higher and to act upon that will becomes in you Moses floating down the river. Changing lifestreams, not partially, not a half change, not matter becoming Spirit. I have

never been matter. I have never been man. I have never been woman. I have never been human flesh. That's the counterfeit lifestream. And the awareness that you never had been is the beginning of wisdom. To emphasize this if we are to continue in Genesis 10 for a moment, just a little further down, the 11th verse:

"The name of the first head is Pison. That is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah where there is gold and the gold of that land is good. There is bdellium and the onyx stone."

The gold of that land. The gold of the higher Consciousness is good. As later in the Revelation of St John we are told to find that gold which has been tried in the fire. The gold of the higher lifestream. For only in the higher lifestream are we in Life itself. I Am the Life. I Am the higher lifestream. The lower does not even exist. The counterfeit never exists it only seems to.

One of the most unfortunate tragedies in our modern world is that many sincere people, good hardworking dedicated people with the best of intentions are pouring out their human lives in the counterfeit lifestream. They work hard, they work even nobly on a human level. They give all they've got to be great. To be successful. To fulfill their civic responsibilities. They overcome many human hardships. They have these fine qualities that we all admire. And all of this is all poured into the lifestream that is really a deathstream.

For instance suppose you are a very ambitious man. Suppose you are very ambitious woman and you're building your career and for some reason or other you have the feeling that as high as you climb there's never a top, you're never quite arriving where you want to go and then as the years go by it dawns upon you that you really haven't gone anywhere. You've just been pushing harder and harder. And you look back and you see that all you have really accomplished is to make yourself a human being with a certain status in your community. But somewhere along the way you have not found the you that is forever.

That's the time to say, "Why am I constantly falling into this false sense of self which must strive and struggle." And the inevitable answer will follow if you're willing to face it. Namely, you may have accepted yourself as Spirit part time or you may have accepted yourself as Spirit and yet you have dwelt in the consciousness of being finite and there is no finite Spirit. And finally, it should come to you that your struggling and striving is evidence that you do not have the willingness to accept that you are Infinite Spirit. And the struggling will continue until you do.

I hope that point is clear because all of us stand or fall depending on whether we go all the way into the acceptance not that I am Spirit and matter, not that I am Spirit and finite, but I am Infinite Spirit. Meaning, I am the only being there is, there is no other and I can depend on this Infinite Spirit that I am to fulfill all of what I have called my human responsibilities. I'm willing now to float down the river. Let's follow this infant. Let's see what happens when the commitment is made.

It is not generally been realized that Exodus, the entire book of Exodus is about our leaving the finite to accept the Infinite. We see it all stretched out as forty years in the wilderness. But it's really a visible demonstration of our change of Consciousness. Groping at first, struggling at first until we are even willing to accept the first glimmer of Truth that I truly am not a finite being but I am an Infinite Spirit. I Am the Being. That is what Exodus is all about, Exodus from the false lifestream. And Moses himself is a visible demonstration of that Exodus beginning with the floating down the river.

The function of Moses you see was to prepare the way for Christ Consciousness by purifying the human consciousness. By awakening man to who he is. By introducing mankind to the deceptions of the human mind. So that man could open up and make way for the pure lifestream of Christ. And so you see Moses the very outer demonstration had to be a demonstration of the principles of purification. And that's why like Jesus, his life was supernatural. It was a visible demonstration of what you and I and everyone must go through within ourselves from birth to transition. These supernatural events came forth where Moses appeared. All forerunners of your own inner experience. It is said his mother bore him without pain. It is said that the moment of his birth the house was aglow with an iridescence as if lit by both the sun and the moon. And that was Spirit's way of calling attention to the invisible presence of infinite Christ. And then again like Jesus the Bible tells us that the birth of Moses caused fear among the Hebrews. It also caused fear among the rulers of that era. The word went out from a prophecy made by a scribe that a child was being born that would someday free the Hebrews from the Pharaoh's clutch. And of course the parents of Moses seeing the great beauty of their child thought that if the eyes of the Egyptians would gaze upon this child they would surely feel that this was the child destined to overthrow Egypt and it would be killed instantly.

You can see through the outer words this is what happens when you come into your early Christ awareness. It must be protected just as Jesus had to be taken away from Herod to prevent his death in the early state of consciousness.

The word had gone out that every boy had to be killed only daughters would be kept alive. And so Emran the Father made the decision to build the ark of bulrushes and for protection they caked it with slime and mud. And then trusting God's protection alone they let it float down the river.

Now there's something not in our Bible which was given to us by the historian Josephus, the first century historian who wrote in Hebrew. We know from our Bible that at the other end there was a royal princess who saw the babe come floating down the river in the ark. She was overcome by its beauty, fell in love with and she it was who named it Moses. The 'mo' meant water and the 'oses' meant that which is lifted out of water and so she called it Moses because she had lifted it out of the water. You see he made the first step.

The first step you make within yourself is to be willing to change lifestreams and as you float down the river in the infant stage of the new lifestream the royal princess takes you out of the old lifestream. Lifts you out of the water. Now here's where Josephus adds something to our understanding of the Bible. You may remember it very briefly it is alluded to that Miriam, although the name isn't used, a maid it is said who is a sister of Moses was in the vicinity where the Egyptian princess found the baby and she asked this maid not knowing it was the sister of Moses to find someone to nurse the child.

Josephus amplifies that. He's true to the Bible facts but amplifies them and gives us a lesson even though he doesn't know he's giving us a lesson. For Josephus was not a Spiritual man at all. He was a precise historian, some say not too precise at that. But he did say this, he said that:

"When the princess found the child she decided she wanted the child to be breastfed and so she got an Egyptian woman to nurse the child but the child refused. The child turned away. And so she got another Egyptian woman and a second and a third and a fourth and every time the child refused to be nursed by an Egyptian woman. It was then that Miriam the sister of Moses who was unknown to the Egyptians, came upon the scene, somehow worked her way into a confidential relationship with the princess and suggested, "Well perhaps this child would prefer to be nursed by a Hebrew woman." And the princess having tried Egyptian women decided this would be a fine idea and then assigned Miriam not knowing it was Moses sister to find such a woman. She said, "You have my authority to find a nurse to nurse this child." And what did Miriam do? She brought the child to the child's own mother and so Moses was actually nursed by his own mother.

Now if not for Josephus amplifying the Bible we would not understand

the great symbolism of this event. Moses refused to be fed by anything but his own source. Moses wanted to be one with his Source. As you start down the, away from the old lifestream toward the new. Learning you are Infinite Spiritual Identity you must live within your own source. You must not go outside your own being. You must stay in oneness with your Source. And this is the glorious, very beautiful outer demonstration of the necessity of resting in the Word. To be fed only by the inner Spirit, in other words, trust the inner Spirit and only the inner Spirit. Turn from the Egyptian woman. Your mother is the infinite Spirit of God. It must feed you. And if it is not feeding you, you are still in the false lifestream no matter what words put in your mouth. Isn't that beautiful there.

Now let's see. You have come to know that you are Infinite Spirit. You have come to trust your Infinite Spirit. And now you're willing to take a look at your human surroundings and say, "I cannot live in this division anymore." But let's take a great big jump, one of the biggest that you may ever take.

In Infinite Spirit there are no problems, there are no struggles, there are no lacks, there are no limitations right now. And therefore what you are looking at as a lack or a limitation or a struggle for survival is not there. Infinite Spirit is there. And the only way you can experience the abundance, the harmony, the fullness of that Infinite Spirit is to be it. To accept it here and now. In other words touch the Christ. For when you touch the Christ all that outside had seemed to be struggle, discord, pressure, disturbances, a parade of meaningless human events, you're suddenly touched with the wand of Spirit and lo, it was never there. You were simply in the wrong lifestream. You were in the counterfeit lifestream where these things happen. Not in the pure lifestream where it is seen and experienced that these things never happened except in that consciousness which is the impure, negative counterfeit. Get out of the false lifestream and lo. "*I make all things new.*"

Now the wheel is in motion. The child has been lifted out of the ocean. Out of the false lifestream. The inner Self is expanding. The initiation of the water is followed by the initiation of fire. Every time you reach another level within it's called an initiation.

Now let us stand in the knowledge that life is self-complete. It isn't a future event. It isn't going to happen in tomorrow. It is self-complete here and now. All that I have been trying to do in the false lifestream of time is already self-complete here and now and I want to stand here and now in the true lifestream. I want to learn what the true lifestream really is. And so now as I stand in this lifestream accepting it as present I want to do something very

strange. Every thought that comes into my mind that is of a material thing must be a lie. There are no material things in the present reality of my Spirit. Matter does not exist in my Spirit. And so if I have a vision in my mind at the moment of a task that must be done in the human area, I cannot accept it as a reality. I have no human task to perform. I am standing at the moment in pure Spirit there are no human tasks here that must be performed. I don't have a human job. I don't have a human office. I have nothing human in my lifestream. It isn't there. And on this I stand at the moment. I have no assignments that are unfulfilled. I have no schedule. I have no human responsibilities. I cannot be lifted out of the false lifestream if I cling to these human responsibilities. These human assignments, this human schedule. And in this meditation I am standing in the only lifestream that is here. And my method is to exclude, to reject every thought that comes to me of a material nature.

"I have to write checks," no there are no material checks in my lifestream. "I have to go to the store," no there is no store. "I have to pay my bills," no there are no bills. "I have a desk full of unfinished work," no I have no desk, I have no work. Every material thought is rejected. There is no matter in my lifestream. There is no matter in my Consciousness.

This is the meditation which is faithful to the fact that all there is, is my Infinite Spirit. I dwell here. I make this meditation a five minute period, a ten minute period and if I feel the strength of it, the truth of it, the depth of it, I stay there. All that is material that comes to mind is rejected without exception. Until I have a pure Consciousness. A pure lifestream accepted and I simply dwell there. I abide in the pure lifestream. Thoughts will try to sneak in. That is world thought trying to enter your pure lifestream and if you will follow the message of truth you will stand there and reject all impure, all material thought.

Now will you make that an exercise this week? I'm not asking you to do it while you're at the office, while you're in the home. I'm asking you to make it a Spiritual exercise first. What you do later will come of it's own accord later. Now as you do this, as material thoughts are excluded you may not feel a great Spiritual inspiration and you may, but if you do not it will not matter. You're going to do the exercise again the next day, for five days. Only once a day for five days until you kind of feel the strength of it. The ability wherever you are to just stop for a moment and recognize that you have been living in two lifestreams. Talking about Spirit but living in the material. And when you become aware of that stop for a moment wherever you are and take those five minutes even if it's not on your schedule to meditate at that time. And

simply stop and sit where you are and dwell upon the thought;

“Oh wait a minute, how could this heart be hurting me? A heart is a material thing. There is no material thing in the pure lifestream. Isn't that a sign that I have fallen back into the false lifestream?” Now then rest in the Word that there is no material thing. That's all this meditation is about. We don't need any further explanations. We don't have to analyze. We simply reject every thought of a material thing. We keep the inner vacuum pure of material thought. And as you do this you are really learning what it is to have a Christ Consciousness. A Jesus Consciousness, a Moses Consciousness, no material thought.

Suddenly it's very clear to you who your real enemy is, material thought. You believe there is matter. That has been your only enemy. And why do you believe there is matter because you do not control your thought. World thought coming through you as material thought has controlled your actions. World thought is your own material thought. The impure world lifestream forces it's way through every human mind as impure thought about matter. And the poor man, the poor woman, the poor human race not knowing that world thought impersonalizing or personalizing itself within him within her as material thought is the only enemy we have. It is recreating that which does not exist. It's putting the desk in your office. It's putting the fountain pen in your pocket. It's putting the money in your wallet. It's putting the throb in your heart. It's putting the pain in your spine. It's removing your twenty-twenty vision. World thought in you about material things is the only devil there ever was. And it is a twenty four devil it is not the gold of the higher lifestream. It is not the light it is the darkness. And from this darkness we don't have to go through centuries of study to progress toward the light (snaps fingers) turn on the light now!

There is no matter. There is no darkness. There is no world thought. This is the counterfeit lifestream. The two lower heads. And the human you is one of those lower heads and the world mind is the other one of those lower heads. And you have been hypnotized into building a material environment where there is only a Spiritual environment. This exercise will help you in short periods of time maintain the integrity of your Consciousness. The pure lifestream will replace the impure. The Infinite will replace the finite. The eternal will replace the false sense of time.

I can assure you that this was the inner Consciousness of Moses not just for five minutes a day. That it was the inner Consciousness of Jesus all day. No material thought. And if you work to master that, you will find that, no matter

what comes into your mind, if it is matter it must be finite and if it is matter it must be unreal and if it is matter it must die, it must perish, it must disintegrate and if it is matter it must be controlled. Whenever you let material thought go by accepting it consciously or unconsciously you are in the prison of the world mind. And it will keep you slaving at that desk. It'll keep you running through a busy schedule thinking you're getting somewhere and at the end it will push you off a cliff.

The burning bush was not made of flames but of light. The inner light of your own being begins to replace the darkness of the world lifestream. And you are initiated into the inner light. But because you have purified the Consciousness of world thought. And that is the exercise of rejecting matter every time it comes to world thought. First in these five minute periods, getting used to it. You try it for a day or two or three and before you know it you've forgotten about it you're back in the old grind. So don't let yourself fall into that trap stay with it a while. Give it the five days. And every now and then surprise yourself, just stop outside of your schedule of five days, five minutes a day, just stop! Go into that vacuum of no-thought about anything material. It's very purifying.

Suppose we take a little breather now and before you turn over this tape to the next side in-between this make a sort of resolution to yourself. If you're listening with a group, two or three people discuss this matter of rejecting material thought. Discuss it together so that you understand it, really talk about it. And if you're alone when you're hearing this, sit there before you turn the tape over and be sure you know what it means. So that if a thought comes to you about another person, that's matter. You must know there is no other person. What you're going to have for dinner is matter and there is no dinner. We're not going to try to be Spirit and also live in a different substance. We're learning to be true to the immaterial universe. And when you have decided you're going to do that you might even do it right now before you even turn over the tape so you get the feeling of what it really means. Do you see the moment matter is not in your thought there is no finite thought, there is no finite barrier and that is when the Infinite lifestream comes through? When you think not the Infinite lifestream comes through.

We'll be back in a moment.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

Here is a very interesting passage in Exodus, second chapter 11th verse.

“And it came to pass in those days when Moses was grown that he went out unto his brethren and looked on their burdens. And he smite an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren. And he looked this way and that way and when he saw that there was no man he slew the Egyptian and hid him in the sand.”

Did you see those words? “When he saw there was no man.” Now there was a man right in front of him but he saw there was no man. Do you see now why we had to learn how to meditate on the fact that there is no matter. There is no man or woman. That I am not matter. That I am not man or woman. The world didn’t understand. When Moses slew the Egyptian he was teaching all of us that he was overcoming the illusion of flesh. He wasn’t telling us to go out and slay Egyptians. This is a teaching a symbolic teaching that flesh is not there.

And one thing you may not know you have done is this, when you meditated in the first half on the fact that there is no matter permitted in your thought, if you had any success whatsoever you achieved something far greater than what you thought you were achieving. You achieved taking yourself out of sense control. That’s where the world dwells in sense control. They look out and there’s a man. Now your senses tell you there’s a man so your senses control you. Your senses tell you he is in opposition to you. So your senses are forcing you to see him as an opponent. Your senses tell you about all things about the outer material world.

And when you reject matter in your Consciousness you are coming out of sense control as Moses did which is the significance of “He slayed the Egyptian because he saw no man there.” He was doing outwardly just what you are learning to do in your meditation. He was seeing the nothingness of sense images, sense forms. And he was realizing that, *“the flesh profiteth nothing.”* He was being faithful to the inner knower which says, *“Know ye no man after the flesh,”* including yourself.

And so you see you too must kill the Egyptian. The Egyptian symbolizes the lower nature of man, the lower lifestream, the false lifestream of the senses and slaying the Egyptian is overcoming the lower elements of your own human nature. So that you accept the Spiritual nature of your own being and you permit it to emerge from the limitations of belief in formed matter.

And so we’re learning to renounce, to forsake all reliance on outer material authority. External powers, external things, external appearances. But then comes another phase and this is a phase that you must accept. It says, “He hid the Egyptian in the sand.” He buried him, meaning he left

behind all the lower elements of his nature. Just as he saw that there was no man he knew that he himself, Moses was no man. He buried the concept of man of flesh. He hid it in the sand. Out of human reason, beyond human reason, transcending human reason he hid in the sand the false material concept. He no longer accepted intimidation or dependence upon the outer universe. He was now relying totally upon his inner Master. Like Moses you and I learn to bury the Egyptian of our own false self in the sand. Are you ready to do that? If you will you will find that you can break the power of the senses to control your life and that's where the false lifestream loses it's power over you, but you see this new level of Consciousness must be tested again and again.

And so we're told that now Moses fled from Pharaoh and he dwelt in the land of Midian. That's where we're going to go. As you master this exercise of excluding material thought you will have to go to the land of Midian. Midian is a symbol for the land of strife and testing. It is here in Midian that we meet all claims of the world mind again and again and again. And we fight off all of the tendencies of the world mind to bring us back into sense activity. Here we become unentangled by the sense beliefs of the world. We just shed them and we're going to have moments of victory I'm sure and moments of failure too, but we remain in Midian until the false lifestream of time and finititude and sense activity is completely proven to be powerless against one who is willing to stand there unyielding in the Consciousness that perfect Infinite Spirit is all there is and I Am That perfect Infinite Spirit now.

Now let's not get out of Midian right away. Let's stand there. Let's ask ourselves how will I know if I'm in the mind-stream or the Soul-stream, what are the signs? Are there any checkpoints? And there are, there are quite a number of checkpoints and they may seem to be right down here on earth. Every flat-footed checkpoints but you've got to make these checkpoints yours. One of the biggest checkpoints is going to be the word **Desire**. If you still have a human desire you're in the mind-stream. That's pretty hard to take. But Moses floating down the river in the little ark is a sign of no desire, "I'm just going where the river takes me. Total trust that my Spiritual identity knows what it's doing. Therefore I surrender all desire."

You're going to find that the things that come into your mind about this world are the signs, the checkpoints that you're still in the mind-stream and desire is one of the greatest. If you have desire you're not willing to be a channel for Infinite expression. You're trying to bring things down to a finite level and you're really standing in your own way. If you're unwilling to float down the river of your Spiritual Identity with no desire then you do not trust

Divine will to function as your life.

And so the teaching is very clear at this point you must accept Divine Consciousness as all-knowing and perfect and therefore you surrender all human desire. If you cannot do that or do not want to do that go no further. What you do after this will be of no value. Do not proceed beyond this point. If you have to thrash it out with yourself first, do so. Stop and consider this truth. If you go forward with human desire you will continue in the false lifestream. And if you do you will continue in karma, in bondage, in the impurities of this world. That's what the world is doing. That's where the evils are. Desire is nothing more than world mind in you personalizing itself as your desire and it can do nothing but externalize it's own dualities. So put that one at the top of your list. When you're free of desire you will be free.

Now I think you better make a meditation out of that. Make that your second meditation. Not right this minute but later when you sit down to map out your program include a meditation on;

"I Have No Desire."

I am Infinite Spirit. Spirit has no desire. If I have desire I am denying Spiritual Identity. So that's another meditation, "I Have No Desire." And when within yourself that statement is not just a statement but a way, a Consciousness, a truth you accept and are willing to live by, then be vigilant. Put that meditation on your list for repetition sufficient times during the month so that you can be aware if desire creeps in. So that you're alerted to catch it in the bud. "I have no desire."

Now there's another checkpoint. I guess it's the word, "**Vanity**," maybe "**Ego**." The false self. It is said that vanity has a thousand claws and it can scratch you at every one. Vanity, you see puts everything out of proportion. Vanity makes your human self the center of your world. And that's exactly the problem. It glorifies man, it glorifies you but it doesn't glorify Spirit. That's what we're here to do. To glorify the Spirit you must be the Spirit without a human vanity. Vanity will make you self-righteous, self-assertive. It'll make you ostentatious in your manners and in your dress. Vanity will make you boast about your power, your wealth, your intelligence. It will make you find fault with others. It will make you seek publicity. It will make you very loudly philanthropic. You see vanity ties you down to the false lifestream. It holds you a prisoner as it holds most people a prisoner throughout their lives.

Once you have established desire and vanity as your two top most checkpoints to find out if you're in the mind-stream or the Soul stream you

might as well include some of the lesser but very important emotional problems we have. You know we have certain habits they become formed. Establish certain customs with them and then these beliefs are frozen, crystallized. And your outer body and your outer life of that body shows forth the separation between your mind and your Soul. Some of these other checkpoints might be called the poisons of the mind. In the Bible it speaks of the lust of the flesh and you should include among these lusts of the flesh;

- ✦ The lust for drugs.
- ✦ The lust for alcoholics, for alcohol.
- ✦ The lust for tobacco.
- ✦ The lust for foods in a super abundance. These are lusts of the flesh.
- ✦ And even the lust for false pride.

These are the excessive desires. Which really keep us on the animal level. They keep our mind occupied on this animal plane. They are checkpoints. When you find these happening in you they're telling you you're in false lifestream not in the Soul stream. Oh there's so many I guess you could include beyond what I might tell you now;

- ✦ False attachments of the mind, scattering the mind veiling the truth
- ✦ Impatience
- ✦ Malice
- ✦ Resentment
- ✦ Destructive criticism
- ✦ Anger
- ✦ Passion

All these mental explosions that keep us on the mental plane out of the wisdom of the Soul. And one of the greatest;

- ✦ Our attachment to material things.

Let's skip lightly now out of this area. You might still jot down;

- ✦ Greed
- ✦ Covetousness
- ✦ The human things that make us slaves

But let's now go into a deeper realization of the meaning of Infinite.

It has been my experience that many fine dedicated Spiritual students unconsciously reject the Infinite nature of Being. The seriousness of this is that they too remain slaves to the world mind. You are Infinite Being and I would suggest that you now introduce this idea into the thirteen meditations that you had during the past month.

It was very easy to say for example that "Only God Is Now. Only Spirit is Now," but were you aware when you were meditating on this that only Infinite Spirit is now? Only Infinite God is now? You see Spirit and God being one and the same and Spirit being Infinite, only Infinity is now. And maybe we had to take this in two jumps instead of one because just to come to the knowledge that only Spirit is now is a gigantic leap. Now to introduce Infinite Spirit meaning only Spirit everywhere. In order to be true to that there cannot be any matter there for matter is not spirit and spirit is Infinite.

If you go through these thirteen lessons you'll find that you can put the word Infinite into practically everyone of these meditations.

"This world is not my Fathers Kingdom because this world is made of finite things, material things. I Am not man or woman because I Am Spirit which is Infinite. How can Infinite Spirit be material man or material woman or material automobiles or material airplanes? Spirit is not matter. I Am Infinite Spirit and because Spirit is Infinite when the word airplane comes to my mind in a meditation I must see there is no such thing. In my meditation I wipe out the aviation industry. In my meditation I wipe out every conglomerate that exists on the face of this earth and every product that it produces. Why? Because that's all in the false lifestream and I cannot live in the false lifestream that's where I'm going to die if I do."

Look again at those thirteen exercises, please. Give yourself a break. Put the word Infinite and in your leisure time when you find you can devote a little more time than the five meditations we just talked about and the one or two more on other subjects, devote some more time to inserting the Infinite nature of things into those meditations. And if I seem to be over-stressing the word Infinite I have a reason. And it's this;

The issues of life are really decided by the lifestream in which you live. You cannot live in both lifestreams it will tear you apart. You are Spirit and you live in the upper lifestream where death does not occur or you are material flesh and you live in the lower lifestream where death is inevitable. All suffering on this earth, all karma, all tragedies only occur in this counterfeit lower lifestream of material senses which we have called humanhood. So the belief that I'm material man or material woman or that I have a human material

lifespan or that I am material flesh can only lead you to that which is not of God. It'll kill you.

Today this minute please, every minute forever only the Consciousness that knows I am pure Spirit and nothing else. I'm not Spirit and matter and I am not evolving matter. I am not matter that someday will become Spirit. I am invisible Divine substance and I am now right this minute, no matter what my senses say, subject only to perfect Divine law of Spirit. Now only that Consciousness is life. And that Consciousness is life without end; without a single human problem, and it absolutely rejects humanhood and knows that only the Spirit of God dwells throughout the Kingdom of God and this is my home. Anything less will catch you up in that automatic whirlpool of the false world consciousness and it will destroy you.

And now perhaps finally another checkpoint that we should remember is our own emotional nature. Our entire emotional nature is part of the unreal lifestream. Hate, fear, jealousy, infatuation, emotional love, this is part of the false lifestream that you must learn to meet and defeat within yourself. In your wilderness experience which is really the same as the land of Midian, all doubt, rebellion, sorrow, trials, enable you to finally reach the point of calmness an inner tranquility which is really the living presence realized. A sublime detachment. Which is your indifference to all things in the physical world. Then the Egyptian is buried. You're dead to flesh. You're awakened to Spirit and this is not a temporary death of the flesh. During the rest of your physical life you are surrendered to Spirit moved by Spirit, sustained by Spirit, living in Spirit. That is where your full Consciousness rests. Nothing else has importance in your life. You are neither attached nor repulsed by the world of the senses. You're a beholder, spectator of the passing show, but you're also a participator in the invisible reality of the pure lifestream. You've passed out of bad karma into good karma and now into no karma. You're above karma, karma-less, with no personal desires. So all you now do must be constructive, must glorify Spirit instead of man. And in this pure lifestream all that you have considered your responsibilities are filled by grace. For you are now pure at heart.

In the lifetime of Moses this stage is expressed when he comes to the seven virgins of light. That state was sublime indifference. He denied himself in the flesh, he followed the inner Christ as we are learning to do and so he became ready for that inner initiation of the seven virgins of light as we will. These are the seven daughters of Jethro. And here the **mistor** which is the Greek word for veil, M-I-S-T-O-R, which is the derivative or the origin of the English word mysteries meaning veils. The mysteries are pierced, pulled away

and we find that river of Self. The river spoken of in the 46th Psalm. This is the nectar of the Gods. We bathe in this Divine river of Self, of Immortality and all karma is shattered. We're no longer in bondage to desire, to needs, to struggling. We enjoy everything and we possess nothing. We are given all because we have been willing to give up all of material thought. Now we receive all. And as the veils disappear the quickening of Soul pours forth the abundance of the pure lifestream which is really heaven itself the Kingdom of God on earth.

At the well just like Jesus later the seven Soul qualities are drawn forth and they bring Spiritual sustenance. These are the seven daughters of Jethro who baptized with the waters of life. Later followed by the initiation of fire on Mount Horeb. So with you veils of matter must be lifted. All objective nature must be seen as a symbol of the invisible world of reality that surrounds you now. And then you'll find that awareness extends even while you sleep. Your thought becomes purified. The mind now taught by the Soul becomes highly creative. Your very speech is endowed with power over the elements. You're given your name, you are "sent." This ordainment is commissioned by God, never knows defeat, He perfecteth and performeth. You become Conscious-Being and with your new Soul qualities you are ready for the Mystical Marriage.

Now let's look at that Mystical Marriage very closely. In the life of Moses it is symbolized by his preparation to marry Zeporah the daughter of the high priest, the shining one. Their oneness consummates his union with the Infinite Self. This is the return to the Father's house. The return from division which originally was symbolized by the false creation of Eve out of Adam's rib. This is the real passover now. And eventually Moses will receive from this Mystical Marriage the rod of power. Which becomes the outer evidence of his full entry into the pure lifestream that never knows death.

Can you see now that when we speak of a Mystical Marriage we're really saying that you step out of the mind-stream into the Soul-stream? It's as if Soul and mind become one conscious stream and you find that mind never really existed it was the counterfeit of your Soul. The Mystical Marriage erases all mind control. Soul control ushers in the new age, the new being, the new Self, the Self that ever was. And even then the testing continues. There is always a testing because until you have entered into Infinite Consciousness which can be sustained you must be tried and tried again.

I don't think it's generally known but Adam was tested for forty days and when he failed then Eve was born out of his rib. When he could not stand

in oneness duality had to appear. The Israelites with Moses were tested for forty years in the wilderness, same idea. Learning to find their Spiritual Identity. Coming out of the false lifestream. We know about the forty days of Jesus in the wilderness.

All of this is about us the path we must take in learning, learning, learning who we are. In the wilderness the only food Jesus had was the Word of God. That's all he ever ate, the Word, the Will of God. You've got to go through this eating of the Word and the Will of God within yourself. Instead of eating world thought. For Jesus the testing period continued even after the so-called burial. There were forty hours of testing after burial. And still later there were forty days of testing after resurrection. Through testing we grow strong that we may enter the seventh day; beyond all time, living daily in the Eternal Day. Where the inner controls the outer. Where we're really independent of the external world. Where heaven is all that can manifest. This is the true goal of the Divine lifestream and this is the first head of the great river that flows out of Eden.

Perhaps today the big change in Consciousness should be this;

"My function on this earth is to glorify God. I don't care what else is done today if I do not spend the day glorifying God I am not fulfilling my function. And I know there are countless days that we run through without the slightest thought of glorifying God. We're glorifying man. We're glorifying the false lifestream with all our busyness. All we are glorifying is the false lifestream.

How long can you do that before you understand that you have been deceived and that you are allowing yourself to continue to be deceived? How then can we glorify God? We ask ourself this question now. If I am in the flesh can I glorify God? Think of the great religious leaders who have tried to glorify God while they consider themselves to be in the flesh. It cannot be done. The flesh and the Father are not one. Jesus glorified God because I and the Father are one." Jesus was the Infinite Spirit, not flesh. "*The flesh profiteth nothing.*" Man of flesh cannot glorify the Father. You cannot glorify the Father as man of flesh or woman of flesh. You must lay down your life to glorify the Father.

Can you if you are flesh today continue to be flesh tomorrow if you really are sincere about glorifying the Father? Can all your human responsibilities today carry over into tomorrow if you really want to glorify the Father? Only the flesh has these human responsibilities. Do you not see that in glorifying the Father that glorification overflows as the fulfillment of those things we see in the flesh. "*Be ye perfect.*"

Now to glorify the Father then is our life goal because it forces us into being the Spiritual Self. Only the Spirit can glorify the Spirit. No man has the power to glorify God. I am the Infinite Spirit therefore I am the Self of all who walk the earth and if I live in this Consciousness I am not in the mind-stream, the negative death-stream that man calls humanity. I am in the Soul-stream, the life-stream, the gold-stream, the Eternal Self.

All our lives when we became conscious of the Kingdom of God we wondered where it was, how we could ever get to it and religion falsely sold us on that future Kingdom of God. And no one ever gets there because it isn't there. Religion has sold us this false sense of salvation. Fortunately, the Kingdom of God is right where you stand as your very Being. And if you have accepted Infinity to be the nature of your Being you are the Infinite Kingdom of God and there is no other and you cannot go to it, and you cannot be a second. You can only be that which you are. To glorify God you must be the Infinite Kingdom of God, the Self of God, the presence of God, the light of God and you cannot reject the Infinity of your own being. That is the only way you can be Perfect as your Father.

So we have to remove desire for Infinity needs nothing. We have to remove material thought for the Infinite mind does not think materially but Spiritually. It simply IS. We have to remove our material sense of environment for this is truly the invisible Kingdom of God when you have accepted Identity. Spirit does not dwell in a physical world. Spirit knows there is no physical world. You are now in the perfect Divine Kingdom of God which is your own Infinite Spiritual Identity. That's the only Kingdom of God there is ever been.

Let's take our thirteen, the thirteen that we took last month. Let's put Infinity into them now and see how it feels. This is in a sense a Spiritual version then of the same prayer of Moses, the same prayer of Jesus the Lord's Prayer. It is a Spiritual awareness, a Spiritual acceptance of Identity.

"That only my Spirit is now. Only my infinite Love is now. Only my Infinite Divine qualities are now. Only my Infinite Truth is now. Only the perfect universe is now. Only my Spiritual Self is now. What else is there? Nothing else."

Only God is now, only Infinite God, Infinite Spirit. Only Infinite perfection of God is now. Only God's perfect Spiritual Son is now and I must be that Infinite Spiritual Son. I am not man or woman. I am the Spirit of God which is self-existent before Abraham. I am life itself, I always have been and I always will be and I can rest in this Consciousness in my Self. Live in my Self as my Self. Having my being in Infinite Spirit as my own living Spirit here now always. And I can depend on the Infinite Love, the Infinite Spirit of my being to perpetuate

itself forever. That is a present truth.

Anything that denies this in appearance is a lying mind. I will not let my mind lie to me. I will not let your mind lie to me. There is nothing but perfect Spirit everywhere. And when my mind wishes to lie about it, it will reach that Consciousness which says, "No, I reject all thought that is lying about the perfect Spiritual universe which is here." If you want to report a claim to me I cannot accept it as you send it. I must convert that claim into truth. I must see that the world mind is lying through you as it lies through me, instantly. For only the Divine mind is present. The counterfeit mind has no existence it only seems to exist and everything it says, every lie it proclaims is equally as nonexistent as the mind itself.

Oh how many times you can catch your own mind lying to you. And other minds lying to you they're all one and the same world mind lying to you telling you about nonexistence. This is how man has been fooled by the false lifestream. And this is how you and I floating down the river, killing the Egyptian, burying the belief in the flesh, coming through the initiation of water into the initiation of fire, into the seven virgins of light, the truth of being the marriage to the shining one, the Soul so that mind is exposed as a nothingness, Soul as the allness. And in this inner journey we glorify God, everyday, sometimes every hour, sometimes every minute until glorifying God is the very nature of my being for that is the invisible Self.

A final word: you cannot find a problem in the Kingdom of God and if you have one you're not in the Kingdom of God. And the one who is not in the Kingdom of God does not exist. When you are in the Kingdom of God as Spirit you are Self. When you are not in the Kingdom of God as Spirit you are a counterfeit. You are a non-existence. You only seem to be and that nonexistent you continues going through a nonexistent routine.

The hypnotism of the false lifestream was one of the great revelations of the Bible, by Buddha, by Christ Jesus, I think Mary Baker Eddy can be included there, not her followers, only Mary, herself, definitely by Joel Goldsmith. That incredible hypnosis is not going to continue on this earth much longer.

Joel once had a little group meet and I'm sure the work they did was a great help in opening a way for you and me to do this work today. There weren't many at the meeting and he said to each of them, "Now the world doesn't know we're meeting and we're not going to tell them but I want you each to do something with me." He said, "I want you each to go to your city and call two or three of your best students..." I think there were about twenty people at this meeting. He said to each of them, "Call two or three of your

best students and only two or three and I want you and them to sit in the silence everyday." When you call and say to them, "You must come over everyday this week, every single day. And then when they come sit them down with you, sit in the silence and simply realize, who you are. Realize that who you are is the name and nature of all that is in the universe and rest there. That's what these two or three people in your city are to do with you." He said, "We will be a Spiritual underground. And that is the only reason I've had this class today," he said. "To call this to your attention. I didn't even call you and tell you to come. I just assumed that whoever showed up in this particular class would be the ones I would work with."

So I'm saying this now to you, "In your city call together two or three. The friends you know who are the highest in Spirit, sit with them." He said for this particular group that he had started, once every day for a week. You can do that if you find it convenient I hope you do and sit with them. Recognizing within who you are and that the inner Self that you are is the inner Self of the universe. So that no one on earth is excluded. Everyone on earth is included as the invisible Self of your being. And as you sit with this it was Joel's opinion that you would liberate mankind.

That is how the Consciousness of man will be converted. It will be dissolved. Through the two or three here and the two or three there and the two or three somewhere else holding the note of Truth. Living consciously in the pure lifestream and you will discover that the false lifestream, like the darkness disappears when the light is turned on, will also be dissolved. Throughout the world it will overturn and what started out as your daily rebirth becomes your contribution to the rebirth of mankind from its false Consciousness.

Everything in the New Kingdom is the same now as it ever has been perfect as your Father. And rather than pick the problems out of this world one by one as scientists try to do, rather than look for a future salvation in a heavenly hereafter as religion has tried to do, let us recognize that the Kingdom of God is here now. We are invited to live in it. To have our being in that Kingdom faithfully. And then there will be a world Mystical Marriage the shadow of a lower lifestream will vanish, *"rolled up like a scroll."* The era of Divinity will be upon us. We will not know the second death.

This is a great responsibility for all of us, an opportunity and if we are faithful to it to this inner ordainment of the Spirit we will be keeping aloft the light of Truth. We will be serving, we will be glorifying the Father and our own individual lives will shine forth as a witness. Not as a struggle but as a release

from the prison of the two lower rivers, the counterfeit shadow which has engulfed mankind since the mist of Adam and Eve.

There's so much more to say, to do, to feel, to experience and it all depends on our willingness to take the steps as they come to us in total faith and trust together hand in hand.

Thanks for your love, your presence, all that you are. As this tape ends we stand in oneness knowing the only lifestream there is, is the Divine manifesting perfectly here, right now. And visibly so when I step out of the false, the counterfeit, the nonexistent stream of the mind.

See you very soon, thank you.

CLASS 3

LET INFINITY WORK FOR YOU

Herb: Greetings once more from the hills of La Jolla.

On the small screen of the human mind we see a world of forms, all separated, some moving, some still. And we see creatures of various species who have lifespans, each with a beginning and with an end. At times we're given inner glimpses, momentary flashes of other levels, other realms, until one day the screen expands, and before our startled eyes appears a great discovery that our busy little world is only a pale momentary fragment, a tiny imitation of a much larger world. It's as if suddenly the frosting is removed from the glass, and there shining bright and clear before us is a brand new world whose presence we had only vaguely suspected, but never really had seen. Now here it stands before us, we can touch it, we can see it, we can feel it, it's there. It is no longer invisible, and also in that moment something happens to you.

One moment you're a person; you're declaring that you're the life of God, the Spirit of God, while you're still trying to grope your way through the invisible veils. But this very next moment you're no longer a person you're a living Soul. The entire thrust of your life suddenly shifts from person to Soul, from mind and body to Soul, from lifespan to Soul-span, from fragment to a new kind of wholeness, from a point of view to a panorama so vast that you know it is endless. Then something clicks, clicks into place and it tells you that from now on the small human screen is on the way out. You're going to live on a larger screen in a different sense of Self. And in some undefinable way you know never again can you accept yourself as a creature of flesh living between the cradle and the grave.

Now what has happened when you feel this new thrust of life? It is the illusion of me that is breaking. The shift is sudden and dramatic. The Divine plan unfolds to you as an inner vision. Maybe not even a word is spoken. But you become aware that your entire human experience is nothing more than an effect, or as Shakespeare phrased it, a stage. The real action is in your Soul as it opens up to the wholeness, the fullness, the Infinity of your invisible Being. Now you feel an infinite intelligence revealing to you that what you had previously called the warfare between the flesh and the Spirit is actually the warfare between the world mind and your Soul. That's where the action is

taking place. It isn't down here in this form. This is just the echo of that greater conflict. The Soul and the world mind in conflict and the result of that conflict appears on this earth as your form. You learn that the real activity is called the initiation of your Soul as it is challenged by the world mind and that this is the Divine plan. The world mind must challenge your Soul. And it does it with the illusions of time and space and matter which appear visibly as your human life experience.

Now, when you have transferred your belief that the action down here is what's taking place, to the inner knowledge that your Soul is going through the Infinite being initiated into the fullness of being that it may open to Spirit as to the Infinite, then you transfer your way of life from this form, from this mind to your Soul and let your Soul live itself, knowing that whenever your Soul meets the challenge of the world mind that which happens on this earth will show forth the Divine image and likeness. The whole arena of your life occurs on a different level, instead of in this point in this spot.

So you see why Jesus could say, "*I of mine own self can do nothing.*" Like you, the human Jesus is only a tiny replica of the vast interaction between the Soul and the world mind, between the Soul-stream and the world mind-stream. And it becomes clearer and clearer everyday that what you have called your human selfhood here is nothing, only the degree to which your Soul has overcome or succumbed to the temptations of the world mind. And that is the Divine plan to open your Soul to the fullness of it's being.

From this you are guided to shift your Consciousness away from your human self to your Soul. That's the detachment talked about in various metaphysical teachings. But now you know why that detachment is necessary. You can see the greater plan which makes detachment a normal, wise thing, for you to do.

You are making a preparation to leave this fourth world of mind which we call earth, and to enter the fifth world of Soul. When you feel this inner impulse, changing your point of focus from mind and body to the vastness of Soul you may be sure that your real Spiritual transformation is underway.

We breakthrough into this realm of Soul where Grace is the law, but only by faithfully practicing specific principles taught not by human authority but by the Christ within, until you are strong enough in your understanding to know, *this is very important*, to know, that total surrender to your Soul is the secret of Grace.

Total surrender to your Soul is the secret of Grace.

Now the way-shower gave us this great secret when he revealed that "The Father within doeth the works," and this is the same secret revealed by Moses in the old Testament when he gave us the 'Rod of Power'. The Father within; now let's define that so you know who the Father within is.

The Father within is Infinity. The Rod of Power is Infinity.

When the Father within doeth the works, when the Rod of Power doeth the works, Infinity is doing the works. And when you learn how to let Infinity do the works for you your struggles are over.

Grace means Infinity does the work for you.

And if you do not find the way to let this happen you must continue to struggle, and against impossible odds. Human action cannot do what Soul action can accomplish. And if you wish to delay the permanent experience of life without end in a state of Grace, you will continue in your human sense action. If you wish to find the Truth of Being in which your entire life is lived for you by the invisible Christ, you must surrender human action.

Now the secret of letting Infinity work for you is demonstrated to us in the fourth chapter of Exodus. I want you to look at that chapter with me now. The verses I have here are 1 - 5, chapter 4 in Exodus. Here's how it reads:

"And Moses answered and said, "But behold they will not believe me nor harken unto my voice but they will say the Lord hath not appeared unto thee." And the Lord said unto him, "What is that in thine hand," and he said, "A rod," and he said, "Cast it on the ground!" And he cast it on the ground and it became a serpent and Moses fled from before it. And the Lord said unto Moses, "Put forth thine hand and take it by the tail." And he put forth his hand and caught it and it became a rod in his hand: "That they may believe that the Lord God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob hath appeared unto thee."

Oh yes, let's look over here to verse 17, same chapter;

"And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs."

What is the meaning of "Thou shalt take this rod in thine hand," now I want you to know that it means this;

The acceptance that you are the Spirit of God.

Is one half of taking the rod in your hand and there is another half and that half is;

The acceptance that you are not Spirit and something else.

When you accept and learn to live in the Spirit, by the Spirit, through the Spirit without any additional self, you have taken the rod in thine hand. And then with that knowledge, that practice, that fidelity, that Self-assurance that I am only the Spirit of God, thou shalt do signs.

Now then, the rod of power revealed to Moses is that when you live in full Soul Consciousness, you are free, independent of the world. Free of the serpent of mind and matter, free of material laws, material evils, free of cosmic hypnosis. For then you live in a Divine state of Grace and Truth enters your Soul. Objectifying itself into your visible world, dissolving sense illusions, the serpents disappear.

When this happens and your Soul is a transparency for the Infinite light, you're standing in the invisible universe. You are linked to the Infinite by your Soul, and automatically this releases Divine action into your complete experience; God unfolds as your substance, perfectly. You are released from mortal limitations, the finite limitations of the mind, from the false limits of the mental universe, from temporary lifespans. You are even released from the power of death, beyond all physical powers of this sense mind world. And outside, beyond this mental universe, you discover what the Bible has called "*The land overflowing with milk and honey.*" And now Spiritual forms appear. They replace material forms. Actually heaven opens. Instead of letting the serpent expel you from the garden of Eden, you turn around and you take the serpent by the tail. You see through the illusions. This is the rod of power that transforms the world for you.

Now we see a very strange thing here in the Bible, Moses, the great prophet, the Spiritual leader of the Hebrews, the writer or perhaps the editor of the first five books of the Bible, is running away from a snake, but seconds later something happens inside him. A voice tells him what to do. He obeys immediately, and just as instantly the snake is transformed into a rod. Now what causes this sudden transformation? Why does it happen? And what is the message that it contains for us?

First let's apply several of the principles that we practiced during the last two months:

Only God is now. Only Spirit is here. I am not man or woman. I'm not Moses, I'm not Fred, I'm not Harry, I am Spirit, the Son of God. My Father, Spirit, is running a perfect universe, and so we rest in the confident knowledge that God is present. We rest knowing that only the Kingdom of God is here. We rest

knowing there are no snakes, no problems, no disasters in the Kingdom of God right here. The time pictures dissolve. The frost is removed from the glass of human vision, and through the clear glass of Soul we know that only Spirit is here, and Spirit contains no snake.

So, who is this snake crawling on the ground? We see first that it represents the entire human race. The serpent here is the entire human race and it's false belief that the incarnation in human flesh that dies is your real Self. That false belief that incarnation is real, there's your serpent.

The Soul knows better. To the Soul, the snake crawling out there is not out there at all. Where is it? It's in the mind of man. That snake is in the mind of Moses, and it symbolizes the entire world. The serpent world which we believe is out there, but which exists only in the world mind and in our individual mind.

Now let's face this. Matter is made of the fabric of mind. That is the supreme illusion which keeps us crawling like serpents on the earth. Every object we see, every object, is our own mind made visible. The things we see out there in separate forms, separated from us, moving in all directions, these are the tail end of a long line of appearances at higher levels. And so, what we do here doesn't change the higher levels. All our actions here are just as much illusion as the objects that we think are out there. Whatever we think or do, or say humanly, is of no consequence, because, of our own selves, we can actually do nothing except get out of the way; we only seem to move around like the serpent.

"But wait a minute Moses," says the Soul, "I'm going to reveal to you the secret of secrets. I the Soul of you I am directing this entire action. I the Soul of you say, 'Put forth thine hand and take that snake by the tail.'"

The voice within saying these words, and the outer action of Moses stretching forth his hand, are one and the same. The voice doeth the works and appears as the motion of the hand. Soul is directing the invisible Spiritual form and outwardly it appears as Moses reaching out his hand. Now this is Spiritual action dominated by Soul as contrasted to mental action dominated by mind, even though both actions look the same to the human eye.

And so, Moses lifts the snake which a moment ago he had feared. Soul is revealing that the snake is made of mental fabric, and now as the hand of Moses touches the snake they are no longer separate, they are one. And that one is pure Spirit. The transformation of that snake to arise indicates that Moses, through Soul awareness, has accepted that his only identity is pure Spirit. That's why it happened there, so we here could make the same choice.

When you make the choice that you're not man of flesh, not woman of flesh, but Spirit, when you stop concentrating on the life of the flesh and accept the living presence of Soul, you are lifting up the serpent in the wilderness. And then *I* within lifts you into the one Consciousness, out of the mental world of separate forms out there. Your uplifted Consciousness of the mental world of separate forms is all dissolved through this upliftment. This new Consciousness externalizes first as invisible Spiritual forms, and then as visible forms expressing the harmony of Spirit, the Peace, and the Truth. All illusions are released by Soul Consciousness.

God put no discords on earth. So when you see a serpent which is a symbol of every human problem, you are seeing something God didn't put here. You are accepting an external world of matter which is not here. But who is accepting it? The material sense of you. The material you sees a material something outside of you. That is because all matter moves in a false lifestream. The problem that you are seeing only exists in the mind of the beholder. So, whether you call it serpent or disease, or lack or limitation, or sickness, person, thing, condition, every form that you see is your own human mind objectified. Never are you looking at a form or condition. You are always looking at your own human mind. This is what Moses had to learn, and this is what Moses had to teach us.

The real serpent is your human mind which perceives it's own material concepts and thinks that they are out there. It fools you as it has fooled Adam, as it fooled Eve, as it is fooling the human race. It is part of the great illusion composed of three things;

- ◆the world mind,
- ◆the individual mind
- ◆and the object conceived by that individual mind.

Our entire visible world is the false universe of the world mind which produces these illusions of evil and of good. And this world mind is the serpent that must be taken by the tail and lifted up.

Your function, my function, is to walk in Grace right here in the Kingdom of God, and we can only do that in Soul Consciousness. Serpents occur only in our mind Consciousness. These serpents or problems are part of the daily initiation of our Soul. We must go through this in this appearing world knowing that our Soul is going through the initiation in the world mind. It is meeting every temptation of that world mind as it passes through the Infinite, and we must learn to walk through these obstacles, not fighting them, not

overcoming them but shifting to the Soul Consciousness alone, which is the magic rod of power.

Now let's take a look at some of our own serpents. You are overworked, you are exhausted. You're always wondering how you can catch up with your busy schedule. There's another one somewhere suffering from domestic relationships, arguments in the home, suspicions, resentments. The feeling of this situation is hopeless. And a third one, has been sick for more than fifteen years with a variety of ailments. And still a fourth one has another set of serpents.

But now, let's apply the principle without exception. The serpents that each of you have accepted in your life as real living problems are not out there. They are not external. They may seem solid like an oak tree, but they exist only in your mind. They are made completely of the substance of your mind, and they exist only because you are in mind, not in Soul. That is the great Truth which releases us from the need to solve our problems the human way.

Not only problems, not only broken bones and weary hearts, but the entire material world, all of it. Moon, stars, planets and galaxies, atoms and molecules, mountains and rivers, the complete spinning globe exists only within your mind, his mind, her mind, the world mind. And, if you are fleeing from these serpents like Moses, or trying to reason your way through them, trying to philosophize about them, trying to protect yourself against them, resisting them, counterattacking them, trying to overcome them in any way, then you can join your hands with Adam and Eve and the rest of the human race, because you're making the same mistake.

The serpent on the ground is the human mind turned earthward. In this false mental stream we are Spiritually blind. We have accepted a me born into matter as myself. We're confined to the parenthesis, the lifespan, to material limitations, unable to manifest or even to seek the Divine Word, and so we live in the deep sleep of the mind. We fight false adversaries.

Five thousand years ago, we were given the symbol of this crawling serpent to tell us that the human race is imprisoned in false bodies of flesh, controlled, moved by desires we do not understand, forced to place our hopes and our faith in a better life in tomorrow that must eventually end, as all flesh does.

Let us not forget a new vision dawned on this earth when Christ gave his disciples the power to trample on all the serpents of this world. They didn't

trample with their feet. As a matter of fact, he told them, "Take off your shoes, the trampling is not going to be physical." It was a new way a new dispensation. Even Moses, he didn't trample on the snakes, he reached out his hand. In other words, his Spiritual understanding of his own Being enabled him to transform the false picture of snake without a struggle. Remember Jesus Christ? Did he reach out and touch the leper, or did he fight the germs? It was Spiritual understanding again which said, "*Stretch forth thine arm and touch this leper,*" which he did, just as Moses reached forth and took the snake by the tail.

Now, the nature of that understanding is radically different than the understanding of science or the understanding of religion. It's really an understanding that now enables us to lift the serpent in the wilderness. They had surrendered their human belief in the existence of material form. Both Moses and Jesus knew there was no Moses and Jesus, both knew there was no snake and no leper. They had surrendered their belief in material form. They rejected their own human judgments of the sense mind, which showed material form. Moses looked at the serpent and said, "God, you are omnipresent. You are here. You are there. You are omnipresent Spirit. Where can the snake be?" Jesus looked at the leper and said, "God you are everywhere even where the leper appears, and where you are perfection must be. Now how can a leper be there?" And then Moses reached forth and touched the snake, and then Jesus reached forth and touched the leper.

In other words, Soul was saying, "See, your real adversary is not the serpent or the leper. Your adversary is the mind that conceives the serpent and the leper, the mind that believes there are real problems, real material forms out there. And that mind is the only problem.

Omnipresence of Spirit means that matter is nowhere,

that where you are there is no matter, no evil, no error, no problem, no material condition, only Spiritual power maintaining a perfect Spiritual universe, and therefore why strive to overcome the problem? Instead, surrender your belief. You surrender you mind which contains the problem, and the evil serpent is transformed into a rod of love. The leper is cleansed.

There you have the amazing secret of transforming your material universe into the Kingdom of heaven on earth. Surrender you material belief. I know we are over-stressing this problem, it may seem to you, but remember it is because this is one of the most difficult principles to learn. This principle is a total contradiction of everything that your senses are telling you. But if you do

not attain the instant ability to overrule your senses, they're going to continue leading you into duality or separation from God power.

And so, we must repeat. You can never overcome any problem at any time. The problem is never there. The real problem is always that you believe in God, but you do not believe in the omnipresence of God. You have not understood omnipresence. You have not accepted omnipresence in it's full meaning. Well, let's say it this way, you have not reached forth your hand as a token of that acceptance, and as a result, you continue to live in the unconscious mind-stream of this world, thinking of problems, but separated from the vital Truth that every problem you have is visible evidence of your unbelief in the all presence of Spirit without material opposite.

When you know that only Spirit can be present no matter what your senses see or feel, then you are accepting Spiritual omnipresence, and this Truth in Consciousness objectifies as your life experience. That is the end of your problem. Let's just close our eyes a moment, hold it for peace.

[Silence]

Now I want you to see why you have been unable to accept omnipresence in it's full meaning. The secret is this;

Until you accept the all presence of Spirit where you are standing, you cannot go all the way. Now this is crucial.

Just pause a moment and reflect that in spite of your many years of study and dedication, every morning you are still getting up as a physical human being. And through the day you're living as a physical being. At night you go to bed as a physical being, and all the while you're telling yourself, "I am Spirit, I am Spirit." Now, that's not going to work. It has never worked. For centuries thousands of sincere seekers of Truth have used physical mouths to declare their Spiritual identity. You and I must go beyond that. You cannot be Spirit and matter. And you cannot be Spirit tomorrow. You must be all Spirit today, all Spirit without opposite.

I know, the mind plays tricks, it persuades you that you're too busy to attend to it today. Tomorrow you're going to have more time. Tomorrow when you get out from under, you'll get down to cases. Tomorrow you're going to know more Truth. Tomorrow things will be better. Well let's not be fooled. The whole world has been fooled by these tricks of the mind. The entire religious world has been deceived. Tomorrow, it tells us Jesus Christ will return earth, tomorrow we will walk in the land of milk and honey, tomorrow the gates will open, tomorrow the battle of Armageddon will be fought. All

evil will be driven from the earth by hosts of angels. You know it's not so.

If Moses had waited for tomorrow, his people would have remained slaves, and so would he. Spirit is now. Spirit acts now. And that's why the Lord says unto Moses, "Now, right now, this instant, put forth thine hand and take the serpent by the tail," and he did, he accepted Spiritual identity. But he did one thing more. He surrendered human identity, and that's the meaning of 'putting forth the hand.' It's a total action. The acceptance of one is the surrender of the other. And it is signified by a specific act of commitment. You've been saying, "I am Spirit," but you have not surrendered I-am a physical mortal. It's like, well, you might say, your trying to be awake and asleep at the same time. Do you see how subtly we think we're accepting omnipresence, while at the same time we're really rejecting it?

Now, let's get another deeper meaning of the serpent used in the Bible at this point. Here it stands for the dual nature of man. First your human self, blind to Spiritual Selfhood, second, the awakening or rebirth to your true Spiritual Self. Behind the false appearance of serpent is this invisible Divine Self, God invisible. The serpent has never really been there. Only Spiritual Selfhood is there appearing falsely on the time, space, the screen of matter, as a serpent. But only Spirit, God is where you and your mortal flesh appear on this screen of time and space. So, like it or not, your human self, sense self is Biblically portrayed as a serpent crawling in the dust. And you, like Moses, are told to reject that false appearance totally, to awaken to the Truth that the serpent of flesh is not there, not here, not anywhere, that right where you stand is holy ground, because your one and only identity is timeless Spirit, Son of God, here and now.

All we have to do is look around us and we can see the great tragedy of human beings who have claimed the Fatherhood of God, but only with their lips, while at the very moment that they claim Fatherhood with God, their thoughts, their beliefs, their actions, deny that very Father. God is all Spirit, and if Spirit is your Father today, you are Spirit today. If you are not Spirit today you are denying the Fatherhood of God, and you are shutting yourself out from the only thing that really matters, living today in the Spiritual universe, the Kingdom of God. This is the great contradiction; the church has misunderstood completely the meaning of the Fatherhood of God. This Truth has been denied to millions, even billions, believers who wish to worship at the shrine of God, but do not know that the only real shrine is their own Spiritual identity.

"Stretch forth thine arm." This is the invitation to change your mortal

garments for the inner vestment of Spirit. This is the call to life. And it is heard only by those whose pure hearts cherish Truth above all. This is the holy call of the Father to the Son. And it says, "This day be ye perfect as your Father. Be ye perfect as Spirit." And how shall we reply? Shall we say, "Father I am too busy today. I have a heavy schedule today, but tomorrow when my schedule is light I'll be your Son?" Or do we say, "Father I don't feel I have the capability of being your Son today. I'm going to study some more, learn more quotations, and then when I feel stronger, why, I'll try to be your Son." Do we tell the Father that we have more important things to do than to accept him as our Father? Or do we bless this day and say, "Thank you for this glorious invitation to immortality now. Father, I will not become Spirit tomorrow. I am your Spirit today. I am all Spirit, all Son, all Divine substance, all Soul. I am perfect now as my Father, for to be less would be to deny that omnipresent Spirit is all there is. And so, I do not acknowledge this only with my lips, but with my full being, my Spiritual thoughts, my Spiritual beliefs, my Spiritual deeds, my Spiritual purity, and even more. Father I surrender me. I surrender the mind of me, the body of me, the will of me. I surrender all that me ever was. And my act of commitment is to go within now, to surrender my mortal consciousness, and totally to trust my perfect immortal Soul."

Let's try it. Let us feel our turning from material consciousness that we may receive the Divine blessing, here and now. We close our eyes. We enter that high dome of our being, again we rest there.

Here there is no world mind. Here no adversary. Here senses cannot deceive. Deeper into the core of our own being, beyond the world of forms, conditions, images, we receive inner refreshment and now the miracle, the release. How does it come? When you surrender to the Love of God. All around you is Divine Love. You feel it like sunshine. Your being is bathed in Divine Love shining right through to your very heart. Around you is Grace like invisible air, an invisible Spiritual universe of unceasing Grace, the power of Grace maintaining perfectly the infinite Spiritual reality, the primal essence of life itself all here, all yours, in the invisible Temple not made with human hands.

This is your real Being, your inner baptism, which you must learn to receive everyday. Here within, you accept the Truth that frees you. You learn here that God is right on earth now, alive, as, and get this, God is on earth alive now as the Spiritual identity of you, and the Spiritual identity of every form that you will ever see. The Kingdom of God within you is your Spiritual identity, but it must be realized, accepted, and lived in. You must choose a new universe, a new Identity, a new life, a new substance, a new law, you must know God aright, for this is Life Eternal.

We have imperceptibly moved out of the mental universe into Consciousness. You are Consciousness. You are the Light that previously had shined only in the darkness. You are no longer body, you are no longer mind, you are no longer confined to a spot, a place, a space, a point in time. You are unconfined, unblemished, free. And, you can feel the presence of your own Divine Self, a rhythm, a joy that cannot be spoken, and a feeling of inner cleansing, of perfection, of purification. Slowly, we become aware that we have actually been liberated from physical form. We have found a new kind of form without physical substance, and this form is governed by a completely new kind of law, a law that is flawless, a law that is functioning forever. We have changed from the lower lifestream to the higher, from matter to Spirit, from mind to Soul.

By surrendering material consciousness we have reached forth and we have taken the serpent by the tail. Our new rod of power is that we are now linked with the Infinite Invisible. You are living Consciousness, the Son of God, pure Spirit, and into this living Consciousness flows Divine Grace. Every perfect quality of God now flows to reveal the ultimate mystery of life. When you are Consciousness, not form, all the barriers are broken. The wilderness days are over. Heaven opens, and you'll know why Jesus could say, "*The Father within doeth the works.*" The Father within is Infinity.

As Soul Consciousness you are the blessed Son, perfect as your Father, and Infinity does all the work for you. What you, with your human mind and human power tried unsuccessfully to do with years of toil, Infinity now performs effortlessly and perfectly. Infinity becomes your rod of power to transform the serpents of your world.

Now, when you have felt yourself to be Consciousness, not physical form, you are out of the limitations of time and space. Then you can really understand and believe that death is a mirage. You see, death breaks the mental consciousness of an individual, and that's how everyone in the world dies. But death cannot break the Spiritual Consciousness of an individual, and if you learn now, each day, to increase your capacity to live as Spiritual Consciousness, soon you will realize that your Spiritual Consciousness can never be broken by what the world calls death.

Abide in that for a moment as Consciousness, living Spirit.

[Silence]

Let's take a short rest period now. There's much more to say, but we want it said without a break in the thoughts that are to follow. So let us

prepare now in our rest period, for another journey into Self. I'll see you in a few moments.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

The real tragedy of all religious teaching is that man has been taught to worship a God in heaven. We're taught to pray to a God up there, generation after generation has turned to the man upstairs for help that never came. Boys on the battlefield have sought him in vain. Youngsters on crutches fighting their way through strange muscular diseases have wondered why he has not answered their call. Throughout the world many nations have reached up for Divine power to release them from human agony, always unaware that the Great liberator does not live in the sky.

Here on earth, on the holy ground where you stand, is God, the Spiritual identity of you and of mankind. Every individual who walks this earth has an opportunity to choose his own identity and his own universe. He can walk in Spirit or in matter. He can walk as the Son of God or the creature. He can walk in Life that never ends or sleepwalk in the dream of a mortal lifespan. He can walk in Grace letting Infinity do the work, or he can limit his earthly experience to the finite prophecies of his own human power.

The choice is always ours, but our human leaders have never given us this choice. They have read the scriptures without eyes that could see. They have really accepted the Bible episodes as evidence of special powers entrusted only to a few privileged personalities. They have overlooked the breathtaking message of the Gospels, that God dwells among us here on earth as our hidden Spiritual identity. And this separation from identity is the separation from God. This separates us all from Life without end, under Divine Grace. Once we repair the separation the Gospel is restored.

Perhaps you're familiar with the book of Jasper in the apocrypha. There's an episode there where Moses is praying in the garden of the High Priest, and he beholds a sapphire stick planted right there in the midst of the garden. He draws near and he sees an inscription on the sapphire stick engraved there with the words, "*I Am That I Am.*" All the wise men before Moses had tried unsuccessfully to lift the stick from the ground. Now Moses plucks it out, and in that instant all the works of God are revealed to him. And the High Priest, seeing that Moses has accomplished what all the wise men could not accomplish, gives him his daughter in marriage, symbolizing the

Mystical Marriage which is made possible by the realization of his Spiritual identity.

Remember *Excalibur*, the sword of King Arthur? This was a symbol of "I Am the inner Illumination." And in Wagner's opera "*Die Walküre*," the hero Sigmund learns the secret of inner strength, when he, too, draws forth a miraculous sword which the God Wotan has thrust into a tree. And with this knowledge, with this illumination of his own Spiritual identity, he is now empowered to bring freedom to himself and to others.

The serpent of mortality and of all mortal problems is never defeated by physical combat. The outer problem is overcome, even death is overcome, by accepting the inner sword of Spiritual identity. This illumination turns the evil serpent, the world of matter, into a miraculous rod which bestows power without limitation. The Father within who does the great works, is that flaming sword of your own Spiritual identity, accepted in its fullness.

No man heals the multitudes. No man performs the miracles. No man tramples on serpents. I am Spirit, and I am only Spirit. This is the day by day Consciousness which is the core of our acceptance of the omnipresence of Spirit, and with it you have the rod of power, without it you remain the creature separated, not one with God, not under the law of God, outside the Kingdom of God waiting for a false tomorrow that can never come.

Soul, Spirit, Christ, this is your full identity, ever present here and now. This is the threefold nature of being which is the one being, which is called, 'Son of God'. Son of God and the Father within are one and the same. Your magic link with Infinity is your Soul. Live in it, and the Divine qualities of the Infinite Invisible overflow abundantly into every crevice of your daily experience, showering you with the sufficiency of all things. Live in your human selfhood with divided loyalties between Spirit and matter and your karma is multiplied. Your problems continue, your frustrations remain to taunt you, fulfillment remains beyond reach. In the wilderness of the mechanical mind universe, the time stream, we are ever struggling to improve and to overcome the illusions of the world, and in the end the illusions overcome us.

Now you know it's no new discovery that concealed from mortal sight is your radiant Soul. It is always unblemished, always untouched by material powers and human discords, always as perfect as God. Now this Soul must be your doorway if you would enter heaven on earth. It is your answer to every question, it is your eternal life, it is your sword of Truth, it is your rod of power, it is your only Self. This Soul rolls away all the barriers, fulfills every Bible prophecy. It heals the sick. It raises the dead from mortality. It expresses the glorious Truth

that you and the Father are one now.

This Truth has been known on earth for more than ten thousand years. In Egypt, Chaldea, India, Europe, the early American continent, the Spiritual identity of man has always been known by the Illuminati, and strangely enough, one of the symbols used to record and preserve that Spiritual wisdom, was the serpent, just as it was used in the story of Adam and Eve, and later in the life of Moses, and still later in the lives of the disciples of Jesus Christ.

In the Mayan civilization the crawling serpent represented a misuse of the creative life power, what we know today as living in the lower lifestream of the sense mind. But the Mayans were also aware of the higher lifestream, the Soul and it's invisible body of Spiritual radiance which never dies. For them the serpent was more than a symbol of our fleshly incarnation. It also conveyed the dual nature of man. Concealed by flesh, they recognize the higher Self, the Son of God, the Divine Soul of fire. And to preserve their knowledge of our divinity concealed by bodies of flesh, they carved and sculpted and painted serpents with wings; serpents that could fly, indicating the risen Soul which had been buried in matter, now free. They painted snakes with feathers, and these snakes transformed into Graceful white swans, always, again, to convey that the first body of flesh must be abandoned, that man may walk in the invisible body of Soul Consciousness. Occasionally, their carvings showed snakes with seven coils, and these symbolized the seven cycles, or the seven days of regeneration. Then they had serpents with mouths breathing fire, meaning that the inner fire of Spirit must burn away the crust of centuries of incarnation in bodies of seeming flesh. Sometimes they had two serpents intertwined about a staff or a wand, united at the end as a symbol of our present esoteric understanding of the Mystical Marriage. And in one case, they even left behind a serpents tail with the head of a peacock, indicating the secret transformation of Consciousness available to everyone who walks this earth. But, as usual, in all these cases, and in all these civilizations, our historians, archaeologists, educators, theologians, all reached the same conclusion, namely, that these civilizations were inferior, superstitious and pagan.

Their deep knowledge and understanding of the Soul released from animal incarnation, expressing the endless renewal of life, is what we moderners in our limited version of Truth, call Easter. When we celebrate the risen Jesus Christ, little have we known that Easter begins when Spiritual identity is accepted and lived in.

There's a poem comes to mind, which legend tells us Rebbecca, the mother of Esau and Jacob, heard when she went to God with a problem. The twins about to be born were struggling in her womb and she was very terrified. So she asked God about it and this answer came.

"In your limbs like nations twain, rival races form their birth. One the mastery shall gain. The younger over the older shall reign."

You see, always in these strange symbols, we are informed about the second birth which overcomes the illusions of the first birth from the material to the Spiritual. That's what it's all about, the rebirth, through which we are now learning to walk. And so, we find Esau emerging first from Rebbecca's womb, and he's closely followed by Jacob, who was grasping Esau's heel. And to complete the symbolism according to an old Hebrew tradition, we learn that on Esau's heel there was the symbol of a serpent, meaning Jacob is going to overcome the serpent. You see, this contact between Jacob and Esau is the symbol of the conflict in each of us, the warfare of the Spirit and the flesh. This is also what the literal translators of the Bible have thought of as the battle of Armageddon in the future. Something that is going to be fought in the year two thousand. But every day, between your Soul and the world mind, the battle of Armageddon is being fought. And until you make your choice and establish identity, work faithfully to build your Soul Consciousness, that battle continues. But when you make the choice then the light of Infinity finally breaks through to lead you into the Higher Mansions.

The exciting difference between Soul vision and mental vision is again portrayed very dramatically in Exodus. Right after the serpent is transformed into the rod of power. I'd like to look at that with you. It's chapter four starting at verse 6;

"And the Lord said furthermore unto him," meaning Moses, "Put now thy hand into thy bosom, and he put his hand into his bosom, and when he took it out behold his hand was leprous as snow. And the Lord said, put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and behold it was turned again as his other flesh. And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither harken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign. And it shall come to pass if they will not believe also these two signs, neither harken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it on the dry land: and the water which thou takest out of the river shall become blood unto the dry land."

You see, everything in this world can be seen two ways, even death,

depending on whether you are a material consciousness or Spiritual Consciousness. One way veils the Truth and the other way unveils the Kingdom of Grace. If you look with the eyes of the serpent you see the dream. If you look with the eyes of the transformed Self you see the rhythm of God made manifest as harmony, peace, and the life without end.

Now, please believe this. Every human way to attain Spiritual Consciousness has failed. There is no way for a material consciousness to find a Spiritual Consciousness. You must give up one to get the other. To experience God you must live where God is, and God is only in the Kingdom of God, the Kingdom of Spirit. If you want to catch a fish you go to water. If you want to experience the power of God you must go where God is. And you will not find God in space or time. You will not find God in matter. You will not find God in the human mind or in human thoughts, and you will not find God if you are a physical human being walking this earth on two physical feet. You must face this. You must read this, every word of it. Write it down, listen to it, study it, until you can accept that you can only find God in the Kingdom of God. Otherwise you walk without God. You must take off your shoes. You must wash your feet.

In other words you must leave material consciousness to find God. That word *leave* I call to your attention. You must leave material consciousness. You must lay down your consciousness of matter in order to pick up your Consciousness of Spirit.

Now let's say that outside your room there is a garden, and between you and the garden there is a wall with a door in it. So here's you in a room, here's the wall, and on the other side of the wall is a garden. Now normally all you would do is walk through the door into the garden, and you would say that you have walked into the garden. Now just stop for a moment and realize that you could not walk into that garden unless you walked out of the room. You see what I mean? Millions of us have failed to find the Kingdom of Heaven for just their lack of knowledge of this point. They want to walk in the Kingdom of Heaven, but they do not know how to walk out of material consciousness. They're trying to be in the room and in the garden at the same time, and the result is chaos.

The real secret of entering Spiritual Consciousness is leaving material consciousness.

When the false is taken away all that remains is the real. As the Bible says, *"One shall be taken away and the other shall remain."*

Now you know no one can make you drink poison. Why should you let anyone make you think poison? Material consciousness is poison. Thinking about matter is poison. Ultimately it must kill you. Every form of human destruction in our world is the same serpent, the only adversary there is. Not A-bombs, not diseases, not inflation, not poverty or famine, none of these things. They are all made of one false fabric, world thought, channeled through each individual who suffers from them. The antidote is to live the daily principles that neutralize world thought in you, until you step out of this world poison that has infected the human race since the beginning of time.

Now let's look at these principles; The first; The greatest principle you can know is actually the first commandment given by Jesus Christ, only now we're going to phrase it in another way. A way that I hope you will find easy to remember. And this principle is:

God is your Spiritual Identity.

That's the first principle. The second principle is:

God is the Spiritual Identity of your neighbor,

whether your neighbor is a person, an animal, or a tree. You will discover that these two commandments can open the gates of heaven on earth. If understand and faithfully practice them, you will be living, moving, having your being in God, honoring God supremely, loving God with all your heart, Soul and mind, you'll be walking in the footsteps of Jesus Christ. Within yourself you must know and practice that God is your Spiritual Identity. God is the Spiritual Identity of everyone and everything. God is everywhere as the Spiritual Identity of everything you see. You cannot look anywhere without the inner realization that behind what you see, whatever it is, the Spiritual Identity there is God, that is omnipresence accepted.

Doesn't matter now, if it's an A-bomb or a tidal wave, a flood, fire, it's not up to you to stop these disasters, it is up to you to accept the invisible Spiritual Identity behind the universe, behind every appearing thing, and then, *let infinity reveal itself*, and you will discover that you have touched the magic button of Truth.

Now, for two days, make it a point face everything, everyone in your world, two days with these two Truths uppermost in your Consciousness. Now you will notice an incredible change that comes about in your experience. Do not make any exceptions no matter what faces you, STOP, even if only for a split second, realize behind that problem, that task or whatever it is, challenge, there is a perfect Spiritual Identity right there which is God, and

that where you stand is a perfect Spiritual Identity which is God, nothing else. Then refuse to let world thought poison your thought with the belief the lie that something else besides Spiritual Identity is present there and here. That's all. You know the Truth, rest, and it will make you free.

If you develop this capacity for the next two days, meditating on it several times a day, consciously practicing it throughout the day, you will be transforming the serpent into a rod of power. Infinity will do the work for you. The magic of Grace will replace the hit-and-miss method of human trial, human error, human false sense of power. Okay?

Now let's go back into that high dome of Consciousness, into the inner sanctuary. We're leaving material consciousness. We're starting out with our two simple principles.

"There is no me here, but God is here as my Spiritual Identity, and God is there as the Spiritual Identity of my office, my home, my family, my government, everything that I see humanly, makes no difference whatsoever. All that is present anywhere is invisible Spiritual Identity. The universal Self of God is the reality behind every face and form, every object, every condition. Only Spiritual Identity is present everywhere. God is never going away. God is here, God is there. There is no other Self present anywhere than the one invisible God Self. I am accepting the allness of Spirit, the allness of God."

Now let's follow through all the way.

My acceptance is incomplete if I still believe that matter exists. The allness of Spirit means that matter has no existence, and so as I leave the belief that matter exists, I am really entering the Kingdom of God on earth where Grace alone can function. I must leave the belief in matter to enter the Kingdom of Grace. So, now there are no material qualities in my Consciousness, and there is no matter in my Consciousness, there is only Spirit and Spiritual qualities performing all around me. The serpent mind has no power to fool me, and to the allness of Spirit I add the allness of Spiritual qualities, slowly my awareness of Truth is expanding. Only Spiritual qualities can be here because only Spirit is here. And qualities of Spirit being perfect, only perfection is here, I don't care what I see.

The allness of Spiritual Identity is another Truth. Forms have no real Identity. Forms of matter are mind patterns in time. I really do not see forms, I form them as images in my mind. I image them, or another word for imaging them is, I imagine them. I recreate world thoughts into patterns called forms, and I give them names and identities. But now I am taking myself out of that

mechanical form consciousness. I am accepting the allness of invisible Spiritual forms, invisible Spiritual identities, invisible Souls. I can look at all forms, and take the time, and make the effort, to know that this, this form, this identity, this condition is only a mental concept; Spirit here is the Father of all. Spirit here is my Father, and therefore my Spiritual form exists right here, though unseen. Spirit is the Father of that person over there, and therefore his Spiritual form is there unseen. That dog has an invisible Spiritual form, that butterfly, that tree, that river. All material forms are mental concepts contained only within the mind that beholds them. They are never external, they are never out there. They are only in mind, your mind, his mind, everyone's mind. Out there are invisible Souls, invisible Soul forms, and all of them are the one life of God the universal Spirit.

Now I am surrendering my concepts of the mind. I accept the allness of a Spiritual universe here, right now. I accept the allness of Spiritual power here, right now. There are no material powers. There are no human powers, no mental powers. Only Spiritual power can be here and function here and everywhere, because the allness of Spirit is the Truth; where only Spirit is, only Spiritual power can be. I accept the allness of Spiritual will. There is no human will, no animal will, no will of nature. Only Spiritual will can function where earth seems to be because only Spirit is here. I accept Spiritual perfection. Any imperfection on earth must be a mirage of the senses. Only Spirit is here. Spirit is perfect, therefore, only the perfection of Spirit can be here.

I am gradually lifting my Spiritual Consciousness, but not only in this meditation. These are just the principles that I shall practice consciously, always, until I have departed from material consciousness, until I know that nothing but Spirit is everywhere. The perfect power of Spirit everywhere, the perfect mind of Spirit, the perfect presence of Spirit, the perfect action of Spirit is everywhere.

We're still in the cocoon of silence.

Spirit is the universal Father, my Father, your Father, I, you, all, children of the one universal Spirit. I live consciously in that Spirit, aware that matter is unreal, never outside mind, that all error in matter is as unreal as matter itself. Nor can I expect merely to memorize this. I practiced it, consciously know it. Face situations that arise with this Spiritual awareness. Above all, we cannot try to make the mistake of resisting material problems, or trying to subdue them with personal effort or personal power. We are learning how to let Consciousness of the allness of Spirit replace the concepts of the human mind so that the serpent does not fool us. I accept right here where the world sees

me, where I have accepted a material sense of me, that there is another Self.

Right now I am leaving this house, this room, this sense of mind, this sense of body, finding myself in a garden. No one can see me, unless like Mary of Magdalene, they too have developed a Spiritual Consciousness, then they will see me in the garden in my Spiritual form, ascending out of all conditioned human beliefs. They will see the Divine image which is the universal Self on earth.

[Silence]

It has really been a joy to share these moments in the rhythm of Spirit, to feel our oneness in the ever present Infinite Invisible. And so, until we join Spiritual hands again, please remember every quality of the Father is included in your Spiritual identity, and it will blossom like a seed when you water that quality in your conscious awareness of it's presence where you stand. No words are necessary, *just know*, Infinity will do the rest.

During the next twenty or thirty days, please take this tape, and when you listen to it remember that it is a synthesis, a consolidation of many ideas, ideas that have been practiced and proven, and then try to make everyday a devotion to one more specific principle, so that you can feel the gradual increase of Spiritual awareness, and the gradual diminishing of material consciousness. I'm really opening the way for you to live in the incubator of Spiritual infancy. It is a very narrow way, a very beautiful way, and at times a very startling way, but it is the Way. It is the way to the rod of power. It is the way to the full attainment of the Master's message, "*the Word made flesh.*"

I have a feeling that we've really said enough for this visit, but the rest is up to you. Just know you are not walking alone - ever.

Much gratitude to you for your fidelity. Much love from a very faithful Friend.

CLASS 4

THE GOD EXPERIENCE

Herb: Greetings once more from the hills of La Jolla! It is difficult, even now, after these many years of being together, to say certain things, and one of them is, that there is no world outside of your mind. Remember that as you study today's lesson, that the external world is pure imagination. It does not exist out there. Everything you are looking at is your mind made visible. Now, that is the truth that is necessary for you to keep in mind, a truth you must live with day in and day out, so that upon waking every day, you look out and say to yourself, "Whatever I see today will be my mind; it will appear to be objects, but it will be my mind." And I want to emphasize this right here at the outset, because if we are seeking "*the peace that passeth understanding*," it is not going to come except to those who know that "My mind and the world are one and the same."

Now let us turn to John with a great debt of gratitude, knowing that it was he who said,

"God is Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in Spirit and in truth."

All over the world, individuals are seeking truth, and we, who are students of the Infinite Way, do not want to make that mistake. Seekers of truth always fall short of finding truth, and the reason is that the human mind cannot know truth. If we are going to follow any individual who is a seeker of truth, we are going to end up without Spiritual power and without Spiritual identity.

Please try to remember this. Every time in your life that you have missed the mark and have wondered why the truth you knew didn't help you, it was because you were seeking truth, or applying truth, or speaking truth. Yet, you've been told to worship God in truth, and you may know truth; you may be able to mouth the truth; you may be faithful to that truth, but really, how faithful can you be to truth if it is the truth of *words and thoughts*? Let us see that truth is like the sunshine. There are no words of yours, or words of mine that can make the sun warmer, no words can turn it on or off, it's going to shine without any assistance from you or me, from science or from religion; it's going to give us light, and this light and this warmth are totally independent of

your words and you thoughts. Truth is the same. The presence of Truth and the activity of Truth are totally *independent of your words and your thoughts*. Truth never changes; it never increases, it never decreases, it never flows for a short time and is then withdrawn. Truth is always present. It is invisibly functioning all around us every moment.

Now, let's put it together. We know that the *truth will make us free*. We know that God is Spirit. We know that Spirit is life and light. Now, we know that truth is Spirit, Spirit is truth. *Ye shall know the truth, ye shall know the Spirit, and the truth, the Spirit, will make you free*. "I", said Jesus, "*am the truth*." He was saying, I am the Spirit, truth is Spirit; Spirit is truth, I am the truth, I am the Spirit. And, when he said, "*ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free*," he was saying ye shall know the Spirit, and the Spirit shall make you free. To know the truth, you must know the Spirit. Only the Spirit can make you free. Only the Spirit gives life and light, "*it is the Spirit that quickeneth, the flesh profiteth nothing ... the words that I (the Spirit) speak unto you, these words they are Spirit, and they are life*."

And now, we can almost see why the seekers of truth have always failed. Without Spirit there is no life, without Spirit we are sleeping; and even while we seek the truth, learn about truth, speak the truth, and think the truth, we are sleeping. "*I am the truth*," said Christ, "*and no man cometh unto the Father but by me*." I am the Spirit, said Christ, and no man cometh to the Father except by Spirit. You see, you are the Spirit. You are the Truth or you are nothing, and the Truth is Spirit, you are Spirit or you are nothing. Christ, giving us the great secret, the secret of Spiritual identity, gives us the secret of Truth that makes us free. Spirit is free; you are Spirit.

Now let's hold that a moment in Consciousness. Unless I am Spirit, I am never free. Let's make a note of these Biblical statements by Christ in the Gospel of John 4:24, 6:63, 8:32, and 14:6. I'll repeat them in a moment. These statements should become very vital to all of us. They are spoken by Christ in you, by I, the Spirit of you, and they are reminding you that I, Spirit, *am the truth* of your being. Now let us meditate, briefly, on each of these biblical verses to prepare ourselves for the God Experience.

John 4:24, "*God is a Spirit, and they that worship him must worship him in Spirit and in truth*."

With our eyes closed, we are contemplating this great Truth that God is Spirit, and if I'm going to worship God, I must worship God in Spirit, in Truth. I must be the Spirit, I must be the Truth. I can only worship God where I am, not up there in heaven, and so, right here, I worship by accepting the Spirit of

God as the Truth of my own being. I am the living Spirit of God. I am the Truth.

And today, we are going to learn how to be that Truth throughout the day, not to seek it, not to search for it, not to mouth it, not to learn it. We're going to learn how to be it, to worship God in Spirit, as Spirit, in Truth, as Truth. Not two, not a me looking for these things, but a me that is the Spirit, that is the Truth. Then I will be worshipping God here on earth as the living Spirit of my being, that acceptance, that realization, is the worship in Spirit, in the Truth, which Truth liberates me from the limitations of the flesh. We are merely abiding in the Word, purifying the Consciousness, preparing for the descent of the Holy Ghost. We are breaking the continuity of thought from the world mind as it mechanically forms images within us. We are reaching another altitude of Consciousness.

John 6:63, *"It is the Spirit that quickeneth, the flesh profiteth nothing. The words that I speak unto you, they are Spirit, and they are Life."*

The words and the thoughts that flow through you when you are the living Spirit, when you are the Truth, and are no longer a divided self, these are the words and thoughts of Spirit, and they carry with them the substance and the power. That is the level that you will find is available to you at all times, just as the sun is shining, just as the truth is flowing, the level in which the words of Spirit within you as substance and power are available to you, are always there expressing. It's simply your *conscious awareness* of this fact made into a permanent conscious awareness, and today we will deepen that capacity, ever waiting for the inner quickening, as Spirit comes into Consciousness releasing us from the mechanical world mind. We're waiting just like the leaves on a tree. Be still, *"I and the Father are one."* Spirit will quicken you out of mortal consciousness making all things new.

John 8:32, *"Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free."*

The knowing will be that you are the Spirit of God, and within ourselves, we should be saying, "The Spirit of God is my being, this is the truth. And as the Spirit I acknowledge as my being, comes into my Consciousness, as I become Spiritually conscious, there will be a conscious awareness within myself that I am no longer a person. I am the Truth Itself, and all that I express is the Infinite, individualized as the Truth of being. I express the qualities of the Father. They all flow through my being when I am not a channel for the world mind. Then I am the Truth, and the power of the Truth is Self-expressing. I am free from every limitation when I am the Truth realized, and there will be today, moments when this is very clear to you. We still await the quickening of our

infinite Spirit.

John 14:6, *"I am the way, the truth and the life. No man cometh unto the Father but by me."*

I, Spirit, am the way to the kingdom of heaven on earth to the full complete realization of Divine identity. I, Spirit, am the Truth, I, Spirit am the Life. Spirit is the way, the Truth, and the Life, and no man cometh to the Father, except by Spirit. So, we know that the secret is the Spirit of my being realized. And with that as a preliminary, we can move ahead now into the God Experience.

I might add one thought, and that was in John 1:3:

"All things were made by Him, and without Him was not anything made that was made."

I'm quite sure, now you can see that very clearly as the revelation that we live in a Spiritual universe. All things were made by Him, and Him is God, Him is Spirit. All things were made by Spirit, and without Him, without God, without Spirit, was not anything made that was made. Nothing was made except of Spirit. That is the revelation by John right up there of a Spiritual universe, that Spirit is the substance of all reality, and that is why you must be Spirit, to be the Truth, to be free, to express the qualities of God. No man cometh unto the Father except he who is the Spirit of God!

Now we have the Spiritual you, the Spiritual universe, and there is no other. All else that is in the world which is not the Spirit, was not made by the Spirit, and has no existence except as mental image. We've got to clarify that so that we can put it behind us. To worship God in Spirit is very different than religious worship. You must worship God where God is, and you must worship God by living in the kingdom of God. It's not a me here worshipping a God there. Unless we worship God right here on earth, we're separated from the very God we seek.

Now that's why John's information that God is Spirit is so vital to us. We must worship Spirit here on earth. To experience God, we must be where God is, and God is Spirit on earth, right here, right now. Like Jesus, we cannot seek truth. We must be the Truth which is the Spirit, right here, right now. I, right here, right now, I am the Spirit of God on this earth! Where the Spirit is, I am. Where I am, the Spirit is. Where God is, I am. Where Truth is, I am. The Spirit of God on earth is the truth of all being, the truth of your being, of my being. The first Commandment is that I am that Spirit. The second Commandment is that my neighbor is that Spirit, so wherever I go, all that can be there is the Spirit of

God, either your Spirit or my Spirit, his Spirit or her Spirit, the one all pervading invisible Spirit of God. All things were made of the Spirit of God, and without the Spirit of God, nothing was made. We walk as Spirit, in Spirit, surrounded by Spirit. Then I am the Truth, and that Truth makes me free.

If you are not worshipping as Spiritual identity, then you are in the mechanical mind stream of the world. Last month we spoke of it as the challenge. We want to see how that challenge works. If you are in the mechanical mind stream, all you can experience is the opposite of truth. You will experience world thought. Now, look around you in the room that you happen to be in at this moment. And if you can, let your eyes fall on a chair. Now, you think you're looking at a chair, but you are not looking at a chair; you are looking at your own mind, and in your own mind, there is a chair. Now, let your gaze fall on something else, either a table, or a rug on the floor, or a lamp, a picture on the wall, anything else. Now, you think you're looking at these things. You must learn to know *consciously*, that you're not looking at these things. All you can ever look at is your own mind, and in your own mind are the images: chair, table, rug, lamp, picture, statue, tree, television set, book, wall, ceiling, clock; whatever you see is mind substance formed into the appearance of things. The world around you is mind substance, your mind substance, my mind substance, everyone's mind substance. The world around you is not the kingdom of God, it is totally mental. You are always looking into your own mind, and you are seeing forms in it, and you are believing that these forms are external to you. These forms are never out there, they're always made of mind substance, and the only place they exist is in your mind.

Now just imagine that on a chair in front of you, there was a person dying, a person very sick, ravaged by disease. Now ask yourself, "Does God make sick people, dying people, people ravaged by disease?" It says, "*Spirit makes all that is made*" and God being Spirit, Spirit didn't make what you are imagining to be sitting in that chair in front of you. And so, who makes sick people? Not God, not Spirit, the only Creator—they are not made—they are mind stuff—they appear out there. God is not making them well. Why? Because they do not exist in the mind of God! They exist only in the mind of human beings, just as your own form exists only in your mind, my mind, his and her mind, but not in the mind of God.

Every form is mental. Every object you see and touch, every person you know, everything you believe to be out there is mental. It appears there because your mind is a television station. There is a sender, a receiver, and there is an idea that is sent. Your mind is the receiver, and the screen on which

the forms appear. The sender is the world mind. It sends ideas, not Divine ideas, but world mind ideas, and these ideas flow throughout the world mind, and every human mind tunes in to them automatically. You tune into them without even thinking about it. And then mechanically, with no effort whatsoever on your part, these world mind ideas flow through time and space, flow through your mind, you receive them and automatically you bring these ideas into form, as objects, and things, conditions, animals, birds and people. It takes absolutely no effort on your part; it's a universal automatic process. You've been doing it from infancy to this very moment. Your parents did it before you, their parents before them.

So, we all live this way in our own minds, controlled, and then influenced, by the images that move in our minds, even though these images are not Divine and not perfect. We watch these images being born, we watch them die, and we accept them as realities. We see their animation, and we accept that animation as aliveness. We're unaware that it is all a play of our senses within our own minds, forming our make-believe universe, an electrical counterfeit within our minds, of the perfect, Spiritual universe that exists all around us.

What is a person? That's a strange question, isn't it? The Bible tells us what a person is. According to the words of God in the Bible, "*God is no respecter of persons.*" "*Cease ye from man, from persons, whose breath is in their nostrils.*" Why? Because form is an image in the human mind! It is not an eternal or external reality; "*flesh is grass.*" "*Be ye transformed by the renewal of the mind.*" "*Have ye that mind which was in Christ, Jesus.*" The mind, which does not counterfeit, does not make up images and believe them to be reality. Be reborn of the Spirit. Do not be the creature who cannot know God. Do not be the image in mind which is called "hu- man." Do not be the picture that comes and goes, but let the Spirit quicken you out of these fleshly images, out of the imagined world into the perfect, Spiritual reality that surrounds us all. Live consciously in the kingdom of God, right here on earth, in the true creation, in the substance of God Itself, and you will be the Truth. This is the only freedom, the real freedom, the Promised Land.

"*The Lord is my shepherd; ... He restoreth my Soul:*" He opens my inner eye. Spirit is my shepherd. In Spiritual identity, I shall never want. Spirit makes me lie down in green pastures. Spirit *leads me beside the still waters* out of the imagined forms of the world mind. Spirit *leads me through the valley of the shadow of death*; revealing the nothingness of all evil, of all error, of all

imagined fleshly forms, all imagined objects. Spirit *prepares a table for me*, reveals to me the true Spiritual kingdom where the world mind, the wilderness, imagines enemies. Spirit *anoints my head with oil*, reveals reality, purity, perfection, eternal being. Spirit overflows my Soul, my cup, with eternal goodness, eternal love, eternal life, and *I will dwell in the house of Spirit, forever.*"

This version of the 23rd Psalm just came, spontaneously, as a natural outgrowth of dwelling with you in Spirit. And so, it will be like a tree, like a leaf on the tree with no capacity to interfere with the life of that tree, it lets the life flow through, forming its own substance into buds, flowers, fruit. The leaf could do none of that, it must wait for the life of the tree to manifest, to express where the leaf is.

In our mortal mind stream, the images we form come out from and into this fourth world which we call earth. From the world mind into your mind come these ideas that your mind then forms into images, forms which are not of God, are not Spiritual, but are mental. This becomes your fourth world. But, if like the leaf of the tree, you do not react to these forms, if you'll let them flow, merely watching them in silence, from further back behind the world mind, the life of Spirit flowing from the three heavens above, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh worlds, will flow thorough the stillness of your mind. There's nothing more for you to do about it; just be there, being still, letting something higher than the world mind express before you start reacting to the forms. And, like the leaf, you simply wait, and way, way back behind and above the world mind which is counterfeiting reality, a new level of idea is born that flows to you, through you, and this new idea that comes to you, being Divine, this is what your mind will shape into images in the mind. You will see these images, and they will be formed out of the Christ mind, the still mind, the mind that is not a captive of the world mind; and these new forms will still be within your mind, but they will be under another government, another law. They will be flowing to you from the real Source. You will find how gently this works, so that the least effort you put forth, the greater the clarity and purity of that which flows from the Infinite.

Now, it has come to my attention many times, that in your meditations, many of you are still struggling and striving too hard, and we want to clarify again, today, that like the leaf on the tree, you are not to do the work; that is how you stop at the fourth world of matter, of mind. The minute you try to do the work, you break off the flow, of the continuity from the higher levels, and you're stopped in your tracks, right where you are in the world of opposites. Whereas, when you learn to quietly trust the Spirit of God to be doing Its work,

you will not react to the forms that appear seemingly out there, but only in your mind; you will look at these forms, and know I'm only looking at my mind, and my work is not yet done. Now when these forms move, I'm not going to react to them, I'm going to continue looking at them until the higher levels push forth their ideas within me, transforming the images in my mind.

Now, you remember we said that in order to experience God, we must live where God is. In order to be the Truth, you must be the Spirit. You must live here and now, consciously in the kingdom of heaven where Spirit lives. God lives in heaven. Spirit lives in heaven. Heaven is where you are in the Spiritual awareness of being, and when you are living here consciously in the kingdom of God, identifying yourself and your neighbor as Spirit, as the invisible universe around you as Spirit, you must go one step further; it cannot be something you speak with the lips. "*Where the Spirit of the Lord is,*" the qualities of the Spirit are.

And so, for you now to live consciously in heaven on earth, there are a group of exercises that have been prepared for you. Every exercise is begun with the knowledge that I am the Spirit of God.

I'm not a human mind expressing world-mind ideas into thought forms that die; that's only the fourth level of consciousness, an incomplete, fractional level which limits me to a life span of opposites. I know the secret of how world mind flows through me, and I form images that appear to be external, and now I'm going to let these images flow through me with the knowledge that they are not out there; and, in their place, I am going to invite the higher ideas of the Divine Consciousness, and I'm going to accept that just as the sun shines and truth flows independent of the human mind, I'm going to accept now that all of the qualities of the Spiritual universe around me are flowing now, independent of the human mind. I cannot coax them into coming into my life; they are here already. I cannot coax the sun to be warmer or brighter, or truth to be more truthful, or the intelligence of God to be more intelligent. I cannot influence in any way the purity of God, the harmony of God or the peace of God; it is here, but I can empty out my concepts which are the forms, and objects, and conditions that I have accepted in this world, removing all concept until I am in a state of purity so that the qualities of God which are here can express themselves.

And so, the series of exercises we will institute are these:

Number one, we will accept that just as the sun is shining, Truth is flowing here and now, right here, all around us on this earth, not just in the sky, the intelligence of God is flowing. All around you now is the intelligence of God.

This becomes the first contemplative meditation which you are to practice. We will do it now, and it is your first one for tomorrow. It will go something like this:

The intelligence of God has no opposite. It is here. It is permitting no evil. It is permitting no error. It is permitting no sickness or disaster. God isn't sending hurricanes and typhoons, and tornadoes. God isn't sending earthquakes and avalanches. None of these things are in the substance of Reality, none of these things are in Spirit. The intelligence of Spirit is maintaining its own perfection. That intelligence all around me is my guarantee that there is an intelligence running the Spiritual universe. There is no one here who can improve that intelligence, no one here who can improve the Spiritual universe. It is always being maintained by the perfect intelligence of Spirit, and because I am living in the kingdom of Spirit on earth, I am that Spirit; that intelligence is the only intelligence I can accept. There is no second intelligence, there is no counterfeit intelligence, there is no unintelligence. Whatever denies, by its appearance or its activity, the perfect present intelligence of the Spirit of God, is a nonexistence, and I, to live in the kingdom of heaven here on earth, cannot accept any unintelligent action as happening. Whatever is unintelligent is impossible and can only appear in the mind that beholds it.

Whereas yesterday I would behold an unintelligent action, and in some way have a feeling about it, to live in the kingdom of heaven on earth, I must watch that unintelligent action, knowing that it is not external, it is not there, it is not happening. It is appearing to me in the human mind which is a channel for the world mind, the fourth world, and I am not reacting to it but am watching it with no judgment, no criticism, and no praise, because it is not there. It is not out there. It is only a world mind idea which my human mind has converted into an unintelligent action of a form, and I know it is not there.

No unintelligent action exists in the Spiritual universe around me. I am not accepting a material universe around me. I am walking in a Spiritual universe and being faithful to the intelligence of the Divine Mind, the Divine Consciousness to be present governing all that exists, and, therefore, no unintelligent action is possible. In this contemplation, I rest. To this I am true. I cannot change an unintelligent action because it isn't there. I cannot sympathize with it. I cannot resent it. I cannot judge it. I cannot condemn it. I cannot fear it. It is not there anymore than that sick person that I had imagined some time ago.

If I am faithful to this, I am living in the kingdom of heaven on earth

where God is, where Spirit is. I am being the Truth, not knowing it. I am the Truth. I am the intelligent action of Spirit, and beside me there is no other. The shadow of the lie must fade and dissolve, because Spiritual Truth leads me to green pastures, and I stand in that Truth until the false shadow of the lie vanishes in my Consciousness. Now this is your first exercise tomorrow.

Not only is the Spirit omnipresent, but the intelligence of Spirit is omnipresent. There is no second intelligence anywhere. There is no intelligence to create a war or to maintain a war, no intelligence to cause or maintain a disease, no intelligence to run one automobile into another. Therefore, these things which could not happen in the presence of Divine intelligence *are not happening*. Do you see how you are taking the power of the world mind away, how you are removing the false sense of power it has to force upon us forms that have no existence, that could not exist in the presence of Divine intelligence? And, by supplying the missing ingredient that Divine intelligence is present, you remove the hypnosis of the world mind which says unintelligent action can be present. But, it means nothing unless you work with it, unless it becomes a daily concentrated contemplation, until you take from it the essence of its Truth, until you can walk away from this experience and know that you have the power to look out upon the world, which says to your mind that unintelligent action is happening, and within you is the strength to know, "No! It cannot, because Divine intelligence is present. Divine intelligence is omnipresent and permits no unintelligent action, therefore no unintelligent action is happening."

And, I say to you work with this tomorrow until you feel that you have developed a capacity to even get a glimpse of the great Truth which can free your mind from the world mind stream, and open you to the life stream of the Soul.

Now make that your subject for contemplation for tomorrow. There will be another one for the following day, and the following, and so on. But if tomorrow you do it two, three, four, or five times a day that's not too many. And to guide you, you might use the contemplation we just went through, but don't do that for four or five times. Let it run freely from your own inner Self. Get the feeling of it, so that after this contemplation we have had is repeated with you once, or maybe twice, learn to let the full flow of your own inner Spirit dictate your contemplative mediation with the subject that the intelligence of Spirit is present without opposite, everywhere, on the highway, in the homes, in the hospitals, on the battlefields, in the cities throughout the world, the omnipresent intelligence of God is, and you live in that Divine intelligence without opposite.

Let's take a second, and this will be for your second day.

Let's take the harmony of God. Now, remember, we are moving, living, having our being in the presence of Spirit on earth. In other words, we are accepting the Spiritual heaven as our earthly home here and now. And we are remaining in that Spiritual heaven on earth by abiding in the qualities of Spirit, knowing that where Spirit is, the qualities of Spirit are, and certainly harmony is a quality of Spirit. So if I accept that Spirit is here everywhere, I accept that harmony is here everywhere. I am abiding now in the harmony of my own Spirit. Everywhere is my Spirit. Everywhere is the Spirit of God, and therefore everywhere is the harmony of God. Here is the harmony, and it isn't something that changes because I don't see harmony. The harmony is as ever-present as the sun and as the Truth, as the intelligence. What I see does not change the fact that the harmony is here. If I see a cloud, it doesn't change the fact that the sun is in the sky. If I hear a lie, it doesn't change the fact that Truth is present. If I see a discord, it doesn't change the fact that harmony is present. The discord is the false appearance in mind still chained to world mind. But I am the Spirit of God, and therefore, that discord which I see is only a remnant of my material consciousness. It isn't reality. I can look at the discord, and every other discord, knowing it is denying the presence of Spirit. It is denying the presence of the harmony of Spirit. And because Spirit is present, and its harmony is present, because nothing but Spirit is present, that which is not harmony is not happening. It doesn't matter what it looks like, it is but a trick. It is not out there. It is in the world mind idea, which my mind has formed into an appearance, called discord.

And, I'm not stopping at the fourth world. I'm waiting for the three heavens above to send their idea through me, and it will appear as the harmony which is present when I wait upon the invisible Spirit of my own being. I am the Spirit. I am the harmony, and that which denies it is but an appearance which I do not accept as a real happening. I rest in the harmony that is ever-present. Every discord on the earth is a lie. Spirit is here without opposite. Harmony is here without opposite. Discord is never possible, is never happening. The world illusion of discord, individually expressing, is not happening. I am living in the kingdom of Spirit. I am knowing the Truth. I will experience the freedom of God's presence.

We'll pause now, and then we are going to return to our Spiritual awareness and the qualities of that Spirit. All part of the daily God-experience. Be back with you in a moment.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

Now many of you have the book, "The Spiritual Journey of Joel Goldsmith," by Lorraine Sinkler. And I think at this particular point in our studies, it would benefit us to look at this passage on page 145. I'm going to read it to you. This is Joel speaking:

"From my background of thirty years I will tell you this: I still do not know what it is all about, or how it is done. I still do not know how God functions or why the Spiritual activity is what it is. I cannot grasp it. The best I am able to do is to release myself and let it grasp me. I do not have the faintest idea of what it is, or how it is, that some of the great miracles we are witnessing are performed. I only know that in proportion as I am able to release myself from faith in what I think I know, in that degree, something takes place and produces effects on this outer world."

Now that's the top of page 145. And the reason I felt you should be aware of that right now is because in these exercises we are learning, when you have the trust in the intelligence of God, you will feel completely the way Joel expressed it.

You see, if you have the faith in God's present intelligence, what is there for you to do other than to be conscious that God's intelligence is present? That it is functioning. That it is where you are. That it is unconditioned. That God is doing it. And you say, "Well, what about this that I see which is so terrible." Well that's exactly the point. What you see that is so terrible cannot be there because God's intelligence is functioning there. You must know God's intelligence is function there. And if you do not know that, you're separated from that intelligence, and that is why you are experiencing this terrible thing that is there.

Come out of human thought. Come out of the appearance that is there. Don't let this mechanical universe come through you and express this terrible thing and fool you into believing it. "I refuse to believe what the human mind pictures." It pictures birth, it pictures death; these are the lies of the human mind. It sees an old man and a baby, but only Spirit is there. It sees the adulteress, but only Spirit is there. God's intelligence is maintaining the Spiritual universe, and only Spirit is there. The human mind is a liar. It will trick you into believing what isn't there. It will trick you into believing that God's intelligence is not operating there, and it's up to you not to let it do it.

Your third day will be the exercise of perfection, the contemplation of

perfection.

Again, if you know that you are Spirit, that Spirit is perfect, then whatever appears to you imperfectly is the mechanical world-mind appearance, which is never happening outside, but is only happening within your mind. That imperfection is like the chair, like the table, like the lamp, like the clock, like the wall, they appear to be out there, but you're only looking at your mind, and the imperfection you see is your own mind. Spirit is the substance of every real form, and Spirit is perfect. Therefore, the imperfection you see is not Spiritual, but is only a mechanical mind-form that you are looking at, which is in your own mind; it is your mind, itself. The mind, which is reporting the error, is the error that it is reporting. And because you are willing to accept that because all is Spirit, and therefore all is perfect, this error is impossible, now you're taking control.

The world life stream is fighting to control your mind to give you the sense of mind which can see evil. Most of our human lives, it has succeeded in doing just that. We are living in the kingdom of heaven where perfection is the law; this is our contemplation. And in this contemplation, as we get glimmers of this Truth, as we understand this Truth, as we become this very Truth, as we know that I am the perfection of Spirit, we are building that Spiritual Consciousness which one day will not react to the imperfections that appear in mind. You have never seen an imperfection in this world that has been outside of your mind. The only place it could be is in your mind. When you overcome that imperfection, and know that it is not there, but exists only in your mind, you will find the secret of "*I have overcome this world.*"

Now trust that perfection. As Joel said, "I don't know how it works, but it does." All I need do is trust it, rest in it, remain in it, abide in it. Remain in the Consciousness that the omnipresence of Spirit, the omnipresence of God, the omnipresence of Truth, the omnipresence of harmony, the omnipresence of perfection are all facts. They're never withdrawn, they never diminish, they are always fully expressing where you are, and everywhere else. All things were made by Spirit, and without Spirit, nothing was made. The mechanical world mind, throwing ideas at you that you convert into form, begins to lose more and more of its false potency. Why, you even reach the point of seeking no healing, because you trust the perfection of God to be where the human mind had reported that a healing was necessary.

"*Pick up your bed.*" Who convinceth me of imperfection? Nothing is stopping us from living in perfection except the duality of the human mind, which didn't know. I am the Spirit. I am the Truth. I am the perfection now.

There's nothing about me that is imperfect. I am the living Spirit, and all that was imperfect never was me, but I didn't know it. I was not living in the kingdom of Heaven, of Spirit, here on earth now. I was worshipping a god up there. Your power is where the Spirit is, and that is where you are.

Remember, your Spirit is the Spirit of your neighbor, and wherever you turn, you're turning from the Spirit of you here to the Spirit of you there. There's never any space, or separation, or distance, or time. You are moving through the one infinite Spirit of perfection developing the capacity to watch the false appearances of imperfection, because you know how they come into appearance. That's your third day.

The fourth day, purity. Purity!

Now because Spirit is omnipresent, purity is omnipresent. Because Spirit is all there is, matter, itself, is a form of impossibility, and therefore matter, all matter, is nonexistent in your Consciousness. There's no such thing as pure matter, or impure matter, there is simply no matter. Purity means pure Spirit. And therefore, to you, because Spirit is omnipresent in this meditation, you contemplate the purity of the universe around you.

Someone is supposed to have leukemia. Someone else is supposed to have Parkinson's disease, someone else has a wart on their finger. They do because they are living in the world mind which shows forth through their mind as these conditions. But, can they happen if Spirit is all? And so, you are not permitting your human mind to fool you. You know what these are; these are appearances that exist only in the mind that beholds them, and you have something else to go by, the purity of Spirit.

And so, you know before you look with human eyes, that impurity cannot be. It's simply a fact. This is your belief, your knowledge, your Consciousness; impurity cannot be. Oh, I can see it, but it cannot be. I'm looking from the impurity of physical senses. No wonder I see impurity, but I do not believe these physical senses, I know they lie. And therefore, you can look at the lie, see the lie, and touch the lie, and know it cannot be happening because Spirit is pure, and only Spirit is here.

Spirit is maintaining its purity, and the purity of Spirit is your purity and the purity of your neighbor. Your neighbor is as pure as you because you are the same Spirit. And now, trust that purity to be the only thing that is present. Don't change the impurity, but live consciously in the purity, and let the purity, like the sun, express itself. Let purity warm you, let it brighten you, let it express itself as the purity of your Consciousness. Don't you do it, and don't try to

figure out how it's done.

Back behind the world mind, that purity is flowing. Your recognition of its presence eclipses the world mind and its ideas, and the patterns that it forms in your mind, and the purity of itself expressing through your acceptance of its purity as the purity of your being, your being here, and your being there where your neighbor is, all this is the purity of your Spiritual being. And there's no further to go but abide there, and live today in the purity of your being everywhere.

Do you see how four days, now, each day another quality of the Spirit that you live in? Several times during the day you build your Consciousness of Heaven on earth. You are not studying Truth. I'm going to be this Truth. I'm going to be the purity of Spirit today, I'm going to be the intelligence of Spirit today, the harmony of Spirit today, the perfection of Spirit today; and then one day they all go together.

Let's take, the fifth day, peace.

Why peace? Because, the Spirit of the Lord is all there is. The Spirit of the Lord is not war. It is not hate, It is not violence, It is not cruelty, It is not conflict or struggle. What are these things? They are not peace, but Spirit is everywhere without opposite. The law is that peace is everywhere without opposite. There are no unfriendly neighbors, though there may seem to be. There are no unfriendly nations. There's no one trying to revenge themselves against you or anyone you love. There is no hostility. These are the appearances in the world mind coming forth in the divided mind of man. The mind that is separated from the Kingdom of Heaven on earth, the no-mind, the shadow-mind, making everything counterfeit seem so real except to you who are living today in the Consciousness of peace. "*My peace I give unto you, not as the world giveth,*" because my peace is the peace of Reality. It never goes away, it never changes, it is never absent.

My peace is always here in your Spirit when you are the Truth, and to be the Truth, you must be My peace; that makes you a peacemaker. You are living in the Consciousness of My peace where the world is presenting discord, and the mind that would deceive you to make you believe that other than peace is present is revealed as a no-mind, a no-power, a no-presence, a false image maker. Everywhere you look in your kingdom of present reality, only peace exists. The world can challenge you with all kinds of appearances, and that's the challenge, all the appearances that are not peaceful. But they make no difference, because only peace can be present. Only Spirit is present. You're living in Heaven, you're not living in this world. You are the

Spirit, the Truth, and therefore you must be the peace. You cannot be anything but the peace, or you are not the Spirit, or the Truth.

So, you see, you must accept the qualities of Spirit to be the Spirit, and that's the purpose of these contemplations. If you do not accept omnipresent peace, you're not accepting omnipresent Spirit. You must accept every quality of Spirit as omnipresent in order to accept Spirit as omnipresent.

And now you've got five qualities of Spirit that are omnipresent. Let go of one of them and you are not in the kingdom of Heaven, but continue in the Spirit, in my Word, and ye shall know the Truth is your own Being.

My peace is beyond the understanding of the human mind, and if you understand this, you're not understanding it with the human mind. If you understand this, the petals of your Soul have opened and you are living in a Soul awareness, above mind, above world mind, above the illusion of a mind, which is not the mind of God. All over your Spiritual universe now, God's peace is and always has been a present reality, just like the sun in the sky. Rest in it.

Now we come to your sixth day. Your sixth day of contemplation is the will of God.

The will of God is functioning. The will of God is present everywhere. Where the will of God is, it would be clear to anyone in Spiritual awareness, that that will is not permitting a second will to exist, and so the will of God being everywhere, functioning now, there is no second will anywhere. A tiger has no will of its own. A leopard has no will, a dictator has no will, those who would commit violence or cruelty have no will; there is no such will. The only will is the will of God. The human mind had thought that there was a will among people, among nations, a will among those who would steal, or those who would in some way crucify the Christ, but there is no such will. It isn't present. It seems to be. It is the very denial of the Truth that only the will of God is present.

"Choose ye this day." Are you living in Heaven on earth, or are you living in this world? If you live in this world, you think there are many wills, that every individual on earth has a will. If you're living in Heaven on earth, you know that the only will here is the will of God. This is your contemplation now; the only will here is the will of God. That will is not cruelty. That will is not punishment. That will is not condemnation. That will is perfection. The will of God is that you be perfect. That will is functioning, now. The whole world denies the present functioning of that will.

Can you step out against the world in the knowledge that only that will is functioning here? God takes no pleasure in your dying. It is not the will of God that you die. Now then, who can die? It is God's good pleasure to give you the Kingdom. It is the will of God that you have the Kingdom. Do you not see that the will is functioning? Do you not see that you have the Kingdom, that your Spirit is the Kingdom, that you are the Kingdom? It is the will of God; it is the pleasure of the Father to give you the Kingdom. And if it is the will of God to give you the Kingdom, that will is functioning. That will is giving you the Kingdom. That will is maintaining the Spiritual you. That will is maintaining the Spiritual Self of every individual who walks the earth. That will is the invisible Kingdom of everyone's individual selfhood. That will is functioning.

Where is the will of a human being? It's as unreal as the forms that we have imagined in the world mind. There is no human will, it is a counterfeit. It appears to be there. It appears to commit actions, but where does it commit them? Every human action is committed within the human mind, and other human minds see these actions. Why? Because all human minds are the one world mind. And the world mind simply broadcasts its actions into form in our mind when we are not living in the Consciousness of the one intelligence, the one Mind, which we are now doing. And, so the one will, the acceptance of the one will, is another way of living in the Spiritual kingdom here and now. Because I live in the one will, I can form no opinions about another will. I cannot react to another will; it isn't happening.

Remember that phrase, "It cannot happen, it is impossible." Only the qualities of Spirit can happen. We're not concerned about things that appear in the world mind, or in the world, which is the same thing. We know the illusory nature of the world mind and things that appear in it, which then appear in our individual human mind. We see the whole illusion of that. Our knowledge is that the will is functioning, and its will is to be perfect, and therefore its will is the only will that functions. Only perfection is functioning.

Every will that expresses itself in the world mind is a false will. The will to drop bombs is no will. The will to steal is no will. When we are in the knowledge of the non-reality of those wills by being in the knowledge of the reality of the will of Spirit, omnipresent, we find that these wills do not function against us. They have no power to function against your knowledge of the one will. And if you are living in that Consciousness daily, so that it is your permanent Consciousness, you find the will of evil that exists in the world mind has no power to function against you. One way or another, it is thwarted and sometimes boomerangs against the sender. But if you think there is a second will possible, then you're not in the Consciousness of the one will, you're not in

the Consciousness of being Spirit, and you are not living in the Kingdom of heaven on earth.

I remember way back at the beginning of today's Spiritual meeting, we were reminded that Spirit is Life, and that without Spirit, there is no life. And so, if you're not in the Spiritual awareness of these qualities, you're not in the Spirit, and you're not in Life. The only thing you're suffering from is not being in Life. You're being in the illusion of life, the counterfeit.

Now we've all be together long enough to know that what we're doing here today is vital, clear, and possible. There's not one of us who can't live consciously in the fact that the will of God is the only will. There's no other will there. If someone wants to hurt me, they're just wasting their time because there is no will that can do that; where that individual's will seems to be only the will of Spirit is. And it doesn't want to hurt itself, it doesn't want to hurt anyone. It wants to maintain its perfection and it's doing it. And then that so-called will that wanted to hurt you is null and void. It existed only in the degree to which you were unaware of the will that is there, of the Spirit.

That's how these opposites come about. The degree to which we're unaware of the Truth makes possible the appearance of the lie, and because we're generally unconscious of the Divine harmony, the Divine peace, and so forth, into our false consciousness comes their opposites. But, where we will plug the gaps with this daily contemplation of Truth, there's no place for the opposites to be formed.

That was our sixth. And with your permission, I'd like to now just be still without any specific contemplation, just to rest in the Presence. Let's do that together to find a quietness, a gentle peace. Let's lay aside the thought, the concern, and just feel the gentle Presence.

[Silence]

Our seventh contemplation for the seventh day will be "One Being."

The world mind, of course, broadcasts its concept of One Being, breaking it all up into billions of ideas that come out in the appearance world as forms all separated. So that we think there are so many people, so many animals, so many insects, so many flowers, so many trees. But the kingdom of Heaven is One Being. There are no divisions, no fractions, no parts, no separations, One Being. There is not you and your loved one. There's only One Being, being itself, one infinity.

This Being never ends. This Being never began; those are human ideas. This Being is always being itself, always present within itself, always present

everywhere. This Being is the invisible Being of all who appear in form. This Being is never less than itself. This Being is always Self-contained. I am that Being was the meaning of, "*I am the truth. I am the life.*"

Now, that One Being has no parts called you, and me, and someone else. To live in Heaven is to know that I am the One Being. This form which the human mind has created as an image within itself is not Being, but, I am Being. I am invisible Being. I am immortal Being. I am Spirit being Itself. I have no beginning. I have no end. I am the pure light, which is the Father. I am the way. I am the substance. I am the law. I am the action. I am the energy. I am Spirit being Itself, and all that I am is all that can ever be, for there is no other.

I am the infinite Spirit dwelling within myself, and outside of Me there is nothing for I cover all that is. I am the infinite Spirit in all that is time and beyond. I am the very substance of all those who have been close to me and those who have been far away. They have never died because I am Life, itself. They were never born because I am Life, itself. They were never sick because I am Life, itself.

I am the one infinite Spirit, and I appear on the earth through the falsity of the human mind as many different forms, persons, things, places, objects, and conditions, but none of them are Me. I am Spirit, Itself, and I will always be that Spirit. I am Being. I am never absent. I am always present. I am where you have seen the world. I am the substance and the identity of everyone you have ever known, including your human self, and I am your Being. You are I, the infinite Spiritual Self that is always Being without opposite. And as you rest in I am that Being, which is the only Being, the power of the human mind to deceive is removed. I am the One Self of the universe without opposite. That is your seventh day of contemplation.

We are going to take an offshoot, now, of purity. Actually, we could have done it with purity, but we'll make it the eighth day, and we'll call it health.

Spirit is never unhealthy. You can never be unhealthy, and be the Spirit of God. You are the Spirit of God; therefore, you can never be unhealthy. To accept a lack of health is to deny your Spiritual identity. To accept Spiritual identity is to remove all possibility of lack of health. And, therefore, on your eighth day of contemplation, I am the Spirit, and therefore I have never been unhealthy. I am not unhealthy now. I never can be unhealthy.

I am health, Spiritual health, and Spiritual health is the only health there is. There is no matter because I am Spirit. Material unhealthiness was part of

the mind illusion, which had accepted material form. I am Spirit, and therefore the only form I can be is Spiritual form, made of Spirit, which can never be unhealthy, and that is my name. I am the Spirit. I am the Truth. I am the health. I always have been. I must eliminate the belief of unhealthiness that is part of the world mind deception. I have never been unhealthy. I have always been Spirit.

All of those days in the hospital, all of those memories, all of the false beliefs were part of the world-mind deception. I have never been unhealthy. I simply wasn't living in the Spiritual universe. I was living no-where, because there is no other place. And in that nowhere I experienced the nothings, which is so real to the nobodies who live in nowhere. I'm not a nobody. I don't live in nowhere. I am Spirit living in and as the Spirit of God. I am in perfect health and always have been. The perfect intelligence of Spirit has always maintained the perfect health of itself, which I am. On this, the eighth day of contemplation, I am really developing the capacity to know the truth of who I am and my qualities. It does not stop on the eighth day. That eighth day is to become every day. So maybe we'll have more time later, to discuss that. The eighth day is health.

Supply will be the ninth day.

I, Spirit, lack nothing. I can never go outside of myself, because there is no outside. I contain within myself all that I need. It has not appeared that way always to the human sense of self, because the human sense of self stopped at the fourth world, at the fourth day. It didn't know to let the Spirit flow like the leaf lets the life of the tree flow. And so, it created the forms in the fourth world, and then it reacted with those forms, and said, I don't have enough of these forms, or I have the wrong ones. Instead of knowing that I am living now in the Spiritual kingdom as Spirit, and then waiting for the fifth, sixth, and seventh days to express, just as the sun will always shine.

Now, I am standing in Spirit, which is the fifth, sixth, and seventh day, all combined into the complete Spiritual universe. I'm standing in the fullness of Being, not accepting the partial fourth world appearance. I am Self-complete Spirit. All that I have is within my Self. I am the Spirit of God. All that Spirit has is mine. I am living in that awareness. I am also throwing out the false awareness that I lack, that I am limited. There's no place for a false awareness, for a false world belief, in the Spirit. I am in the Kingdom of Spirit on earth, as in Heaven. There's no place for a false awareness.

I cannot lack in the Kingdom of Spirit. If I lack, I'm not accepting that this is the Kingdom of Spirit, that I am the Spirit, the Truth, the way, the peace,

the life, the intelligence, the power, that I am. My intelligence is working as the fullness of Spiritual intelligence, as the Divine Mind, itself. Independent of all human thought, It is maintaining, and expressing its completeness as perfect, present supply.

That supply is a present as the sunshine. I need only accept the knowledge that it is present, it is flowing, it is expressing, it is here. A cloud today doesn't change the flowing of the sunshine. It will shine, because it is here. A cloud of thought does not prevent the flowing of supply. It will flow because it is here. And I hasten the experience of that supply by knowing that it is here and its opposite is not. There is no lack of supply. I must remove that from my belief. The supply is here. I must wait in the Spirit knowing that it is not something outside that I will find. It is my own Being. My Being is supply. I am the One Being. All that I have is mine. All that is Spirit is mine, Spirit is Self-fulfilling.

Now you're going to find that as you build this inventory of Spiritual qualities into more of a living Consciousness, that all the opposites that challenge you will more quickly be understood to be lies. You will know that they are the instantaneous appearance of a world mind lie, right at your doorstep, right in the very mind of you. But there will be this higher intelligence, this developed Spiritual Consciousness of living here in the kingdom of heaven, where these things are impossible. And you will find yourself turning away from them without reaction, without the feeling you've to do something about them.

Living in that page 145 experience Joel reports that he doesn't know how it works but it works. All he has to do is just know. Just be there and know. I am the Spirit. Now go ahead and kill me. Go ahead and prevent me from being healthy. Go ahead and take away my supply. How are you going to do it? There's no such will.

The will of God is that I be perfect, and I am. The will of God is that I be intelligent, and I am. The will of God is that I be forever, and I am. All that denies this is denying what God tells me is so, and therefore it's a lie. It doesn't even exist, it only seems to be. It's all evidence that I still have the remnants of a human mind. If I still see the lie, feel the lie, touch the lie, even believe the lie, I am still in the remnant of a human mind. And that's what these things happen for, to tell you that you're still in that human mind. And then, when you are will to accept Spirit, Spirit mind, perfect mind, perfect intelligence, the shadow, the counterfeit, the mirage of a human mind diminishes. The world mind stream loses its false potency. The Spirit of the Lord as your very Being

express its own freedom from the limitation of the world mind.

Now, there are more qualities, we could go on. But I think it would be wiser at this moment, to retrace our steps for a moment. We've only had ten days, and I suggest that you use these ten days, each day to develop another quality of Spirit, always with the awareness that you are living in the Kingdom of Spirit, as Spirit, which is actually Heaven, that you live in Heaven. You awake in the morning in Heaven. Get adjusted to that, so that when you awake, you consciously know that the world mind stream is working overtime to keep you in it, but make your adjustments to know that you are literally the only Being, that you live in Heaven, and that the qualities of Heaven are functioning all around you.

And then look out at the chair, the table, the lamp, the objects around you, and see that you're going to keep seeing these things out there but know that they are only in your mind. They're not out there. Someone else is going to come in that room and see them too, and believe that he or she sees them, but they'll only be in his or her mind. And if a hundred people come into the room and see them, they only exist in their minds. Now suppose you remove your mind where would they be? For you they wouldn't be there would they? They'd only be there for whoever sees them with their minds. But remove the mind of the world and they wouldn't be there. Remove the mind of the world, and the world goes with it.

Every tree that stands out there in the forest exists only in the mind of those who behold it. And all you've to do is know that when your mind is gone, for you there's no tree. When the mind of each individual is gone there is no forest. There's not even a sun in the sky. These things exist only in the mind of individuals. The mind of individuals saw Jesus, but there was no Jesus there. The reappearance was only in the Spiritual mind. The world mind still thought Jesus was gone, but the Spiritual mind was able to witness the resurrection.

Now there's no world out here, and there's nobody in it. That's the great big make believe game of the dream in which, "*He hangeth the earth on nothing.*" And your conscious awareness that what is out here is Heaven, pure Spirit, invisible to human sense, but not to the developed Spiritual Consciousness which you are developing.

Live in that Heaven by accepting these ten qualities. Each day another quality, and don't accept their opposites, because both can't be true. As the opposites diminish and the reality increases in your Consciousness, you'll see you're definitely learning how to walk in Heaven, learning the meaning of **I am the Truth**, and that Truth is going to set you free.

It's been a beautiful visit. The only reason you're tape is a little late this month is because there was a feeling that something yet wasn't being said, but now it's said. And so now you have your tape.

Once more, thanks for the letters, the statements, the experiences, the sharing, and thanks for knowing that I am interested.

Much love to all of you. Goodbye for now, but let us remember that when you do these exercises in Spirit, for the next ten days, that's just a preparation. And if your tape is still not there, that is the fifth tape, do those ten exercises again. Some of you, if you're real creative, you will pick up a few other qualities and develop those. But you have the basic principle of how to live in the Kingdom of Heaven. And I trust that you will do this.

Much love until we meet again.

CLASS 5

ADVENTURES IN ETERNITY

Herb: From the hills of La Jolla to my dear friends, very warm greetings. We join hands once more across the eternal.

And today we are on a very special mission. We've all been seeking the Robe just as many others have all over the world, and now we find that seeking the Robe is not enough. We must be willing to wear the Robe. We must be willing to discard the old grey garments of mortality in order to put on the pure white Robe of Spirit. We must be willing to be more than just a man or a woman learning about Spirit. We must be that very Spirit.

Now, there are certain facts we must face, and if we try as many of us do to bend the facts to us, we're simply going to defeat our own purpose. Rather, we must learn to bend to the facts, they will not change; and if we bend to the facts, we are the meek who inherit the earth. Our purpose on earth and in this Spiritual work has always been the same. It is to awaken from a dream. A dream that we all move in and live in, in a world that God did not create. In a time-stream and a lifestream, and a space-stream that is without Divine guidance. We are called upon to release ourselves from the ego rhythm, the self-love, to surrender this false-sense of human life to our invisible friend, the one Christ Self. We are to become servants of the Most High.

Now, in only four lessons from La Jolla we've learned to lift our vision to discipline ourselves to a daily rebirth into a Consciousness of the ever-present invisible Spirit, to come out of this karmic lifestream, this material self, this sleep; to learn to accept only our own Spiritual identity, and the Spiritual identity of our neighbor. And today, we want to extend this self-conception, this self-birth into higher realms. We want to touch the infinite, the eternal, where there is a total independence from every human limitation, the kingdom of Grace.

Now, to do this, we've got to establish a new principle today, maybe more than one, and the first one I'd like to call to your attention is a word which is not in the Bible that way, but is in the Bible many ways, and that word is **Indivisible**. In the Bible, you see it as "coal," or the "fullness of the times," but that doesn't quite say to you what you have to know. What you have to know is that **You Are Indivisible**. So, there's a net you're being called upon to leave right now, and the net you must leave is your belief that you can ever

be separated from the infinite Spirit. Now catch that.

The infinite Spirit is your name. The infinite Spirit is never divided from Itself. You are that indivisible Spirit now.

That principle applied to daily living can transcend time and space. To wear the Robe we must all identify and live as the indivisible-Spirit. Today this is our mission. Now Paul tells us to awake, but his words are very special too.

"Awake thou that sleepest and arise from the dead. Christ will give thee light."

Now, in our human sleep we all move as bodies that are separated from each other as bodies that are in time, separated from our previous bodies, bodies that will be separated from our future bodies. You are there I am here. You neighbor is separated from you by space. Between all human bodies we find space and time. Now this is division, and this is sleeping. But Paul isn't content to let us call it sleeping, Paul says;

"This is living among the dead." Now we find in Ephesians 4:6 Paul also speaks here of,

"One God and Father of all. Who is above all and through all and in you all."

Do you see this indivisibility he is suggesting? "One God above all, in all, and through all," indivisible Self is what he is bringing to our attention. Now in Deuteronomy, 4:35, here Moses tells us:

"Know that the Lord he is God. There is none else beside him."

That's the story about the one indivisible God, and there is none else beside Him. That's the story of your indivisible Spiritual Self. Isaiah repeats the message, 44:6:

"Thus saith the Lord, I am the first, and I am the last, and beside me there is no God."

There is no Spirit beside the first and the last, the indivisible Self. So, then, you have Biblical authority for the fact that you are indivisible Spirit and beside you there is none else. The message is: **God is One**. That God, that Spirit, that one Being which alone walks the universe, can never be divided. That one Being is all there is. And when we learn that in that allness called God, we live, move, and have our own being, we learn that we are that one. I and the Father are that one Spirit, indivisible. We are the one that cannot be divided.

Now this is awakening. This is refusing to divide, refusing to pierce the Christ, refusing to believe in a separated image and likeness of God. When you accept it in Consciousness you're out of the fractions, out of the finite, out of the separated divisions. You're out of the realm of no power, no Spiritual grace, no perfection. You're in the kingdom of God where the indivisible Spirit is functioning in full strength. Now, this is the seamless robe, Indivisibility. The Son of God never divides the life of God into separate lives. We wear the one garment of indivisible life. You, Christ, are the indivisible Son. And we hear the voice of John saying,

"They that worship him must worship him in Spirit and in Truth."

Spirit is indivisible. To worship God you must worship as his own indivisible Spirit. And, now you can see that unless you do this, you are putting boundaries around God. You are saying, "Spirit has a limitation. Spirit begins here and ends there." There are no boundaries around God. God is unlimited. But God is your Spirit. You! By virtue of being the indivisible Spirit of God, must accept that you have no boundaries in space or time. You are without limitations, without walls, without barriers, without boundaries. As the invisible One, you transcend the false concepts of the mind of man, the conditioned beliefs of the five material senses. You transcend the belief in separation from the One. You step out of the sleep of mortality, of death, out of the dream about evils, about lacks and limitations, out of the dream about world events that are not taking place in the reality of the indivisible One.

Where are you now? If you are indivisible can you be living in finite space? Are you ready to wear that Robe of indivisibility? Then right now, accept the invisible Christ. In your room I am invisible, living, being, the living Spirit of God. Do you trust me to be there? Do you know that I am ever there awaiting your recognition? Now drop all mortal sense. Let go! Let go of the false you that walks in the image called form. Wear the Robe of the invisible Christ. Be still. I go unto the Father. I take you into the kingdom. I performeth effect. I already wear the Robe of Christ. I, the Spirit of your being, take you into that kingdom where the perfection of God is ever present here and now. Trust me. Live in me and as me. There is nothing for you to do. I am the indivisible one. I am everywhere now. The moment you have accepted my presence where you stand, you are the indivisible one who walks in the kingdom of God. Be still.

So many want to feel the Christ; there's nothing to feel. You are the Christ. You are the One. Surrender your human intelligence. Surrender your sensations. Be the indivisible universal One with confidence, with joy, rest in

being the One.

[Silence]

You see, the child of God is never contained in space, but all space is in the child of God. The entire outer world only happens only within you. You are never in the world. You are indivisible. You are never in space. You are never finite. You see, you have never been a mere finite human being.

Are you ready to wear the full Robe? All of it? To know exactly who you are? You are not a person you are the universe. You have always been the universe. You have been sleeping as a person. God is the universe. "*Son all that I have is thine.*" We are the universe. Is not God infinite? Is not the child of God infinite? If you are indivisible, you must be the universe now. I Christ says, "*I and the Father are one.*" One life, one universe, one being, one immortal Self, one perfect Self forever, because I am that Christ all this I am now and forever. You are wearing the Robe of Truth, the Robe of Spirit, the universal Robe. All space is an imitation of your universal Self.

Wherever you look, the hills and the valleys are imitating your indivisible, invisible Self. The ocean and the mountain imitates your indivisible Self. The objects in the sky are imitating your invisible Self. Water, air, fire and earth, the elements are imitating your invisible Self. You are the indivisible universe, never less, that is your Robe. That is your identity. That is Christ. Do you see why today we must learn that we are indivisible? For that is the only way we can be whole being.

Now we are resting; Being. We are not sleeping we are Being. We are not drifting, we are not floating. We are not mortals. We are not separated. We are not neighbors. We are the One indivisible Self. Let that be your invisible Robe wherever you go. Hear the voice of the Spirit assuring you that this is the truth. "*I am alpha and omega, I am the beginning and the end, the first and the last. Blessed are they that do His commandments that they may have the right to the Tree of Life, and they enter in through the gate into the city.*"

That city mentioned in the Revelation is the city of your own Being, the city of Reality, the city that is called My Kingdom. And the gates are Christ Consciousness which never divides the Father's garment, never makes separate lives. Always knows itself as the only, the one the indivisible Self. All false appearances in this world are to be greeted by the knowledge that I am the indivisible Self behind every space appearance, behind every world event.

You might compare this to your own development as a child. As a

newborn infant you didn't get right up and walk. You became aware of your toes, of your arms, of your body. Through daily awareness of these appendages you became able to use them. But there was a place where you stopped. You thought you knew all you had to know. You knew you had ten toes and ten fingers, what more did you have to learn? Or, maybe somewhere you took a course in biology and found out what was inside this physical frame, and you looked at x-ray charts and saw other things that the naked eye could not have seen otherwise. But somewhere along the line we said, "Well I know it all now," and we were wrong.

As the child becomes aware of it's toes, we, as Spiritual children, now become aware of our universal Self. We step out of this pattern of physicality into that vertical knowing. We step right off the evolutionary stream of man into vertical living. We step out of this momentum of physical phenomena. We step out of the visible stampede of the atom world, of the senses. We move up vertically into indivisibility.

As a child you learned of your toes. Now you learn that your toes are in Africa. Your toes are on the moon. Your toes are on every planet. Every planet is your toe. Those are your ten toes, and there's more beyond. It's all you. And I must say this a hundred times, **It's all you!** Behind every planet, behind every star, behind every galaxy, behind every ocean is you. You are an indivisible infinite Being, and all space is a lie. Space has no existence in God. Space has no existence in the one indivisible Spirit. The space is not there, the objects in space are not there, you are!

Suppose, when you were a child, you only thought of yourself as having one arm and everyday you washed the one arm. You dressed the one arm. You forgot about the other arm you completely neglected it. What do you think would happen to that arm eventually? You'd lose it. It would become infected or hurt or in some way, it would not function as it should, because if you didn't know it was yours you wouldn't even use it. It would just lie there inertly.

What do think happens to your universal Self when all you do is live in a little form called body? Could you neglect your arm and your toes, and the rest of your form, and just concentrate on one little part of your body? But you have a universal body and you must live in it. You must explore it. You must use it. You must let it function. Indivisibility as a universal Being is becoming aware of your universal body. You must live in that universal body daily and consciously. How can you do it?

Well, first you must make up your mind that you're going to do it. You

are going to live in your universal body. You're going to rise above the evidence of the senses. You're going to rise above your experiences of the past, above your conditioning. You're going to look past the form. You're going to look past material things and the motion of material things. You're going to accept your life everywhere, universally, now. There is no place where God is not. There is no place where you are not. You are an indivisible universe of Spirit. Your life is intelligence everywhere. Your life is active everywhere. Your life is fulfilling itself everywhere. Your life has no opposite and no opposition anywhere. Your life where Africa seems to be is the one indivisible life connected with Itself throughout all the six continents and all the galaxies. Your life is there, and it has no opposition, because only your Spirit is there.

And you can take any place in this world and know that you are there now, and only you are there now. Only your one indivisible Being is there, and it's name is God, Spirit, and nothing else is there. The allness of Spirit, the allness of God and the indivisibility of that allness, are one and the same. Today, tomorrow, the next day, in every transaction of your life while you walk this earth, only your indivisible Self will be present. There will never be another self present no matter what you do, and no matter how many disguises the false selves wear. Mother, father, sister, brother, are all your invisible, indivisible Self. There is no other, and each of us is that same indivisible Self. Only the action of your indivisible Self is present. Everywhere up and down this universe you are It. There is no life anywhere other than your life. There is no life that can attack you, or hurt you, or in anyway harm you, if you are in the Consciousness of your one indivisible Self everywhere. One Divine action; in this Spiritual Consciousness, you govern all the action of your life. You are the only Self on earth. Your Robe is infinite.

Where are you going today? Your Self is there. Everywhere you ever go as long as you walk the earth, your Self is already there. In Spirit we move, and live, and have our being. In every nation, every planet, your Self is now indivisible. You are the invisible reality behind the visible world. This is the Truth, and it will set you free. If you let this truth live in your Consciousness, it will perform the mighty works. We are still now, we are the One, being the One, living in and as the One, and beside Me there is no other.

I want you now, to pretend that you are living in a sheet of paper, oh you are a bacteria or some object that can live in a sheet of paper, and while you're living in that single sheet of paper, some force that you do not see thrusts a fork through the paper, and here comes four prongs through that paper. You are in the paper, and the only place you can see these four

prongs is where they come through the paper. You can't see where they're going, you can't see where they came from. You just see four points coming through the paper in which you live, and, of course, you do not see these four points as one, but as four. To you they are definitely separated. You have no way of knowing that these four points of the fork are connected. To you they are divisions.

So it is with us. You look out and you see separate bodies, people. They are like the prongs of the fork coming through the sheet of paper. If you could follow each body into the invisible, you would see that all bodies are the one indivisible Spirit. All bodies are the one infinite universe in the invisible. And when you knew this in your Consciousness, you would experience your whole Self. No more would you have separate neighbors. No longer would you favor one arm and neglect the other arm. No longer would you favor your physical form and neglect your universal Self, your whole Being. Do you see that's what we're doing everyday. We're favoring the finite, the visible experiences and we're overlooking the universal Being, the one invisible Self.

This is just as silly as trying to get fruit from a tree that isn't there. Without this tree to grow the fruit we would become barren, and that is how we become simply walking effects in this world. We're not on the tree of the one invisible Self in our Consciousness. So we're separated from Cause. This is the basic division of the human race which causes the suffering and the death that we all know. And that's what Paul was calling the sleep, living among the dead, not being connected to the Tree of Life the one indivisible Self. Fruits without branches are impossible. The image and likeness of God never was a physical form. It never was a finite fraction. You never were an aging body. You never were doomed to a paltry seventy or eighty years on this earth. You never were drifting in space and you never were waiting for handouts.

Now then, this is so difficult, but please see that because there is only one Being, you must be that Being. All the forms you are looking at must be that Being Invisible, and you must practice the knowledge that

You Are The Only Inhabitant of This Earth.

There are not two or three, or four beings. There is only your Self. Please don't think you have an enemy anywhere, for you are not an enemy of your Self. Harmony is functioning everywhere in your Self now. You don't have to make it so, you merely have to know it is so.

"No Power," says Joel, why? Because you need no power when you are in your one Self. Wear that Robe. I am the invisible inhabitant of the

universe and beside Me there is no other. Every pair of eyes you see are hiding your own invisible Self. Know it, *consciously*. Hold it uppermost in your awareness as you walk this earth in the form called body.

Perhaps we are to some degree awakening now to the fullness of the Godhead, the fullness of Christ, the fullness of the times. Perhaps to some degree we are dissolving our mortal bodies in this cosmic space, and we are unifying all visible space on the land, sea, and the earth, into one invisible spaceless body, an indivisible, indestructible everywhere Self body, transcending all of the non-existent boundaries, the time and space that we have accepted before we became aware of the seamless Robe of Being. That seamless Robe, I am.

We should not now be existing simply as a body of form. We should not be making this local area where the form walks the sight and the foundation of our life. We should not be entertaining a three dimensional concept of our Self. We should be stretching out our Consciousness, including all space, all time, as my invisible life, now. I am the infinite Son without boundaries. I am a whole being, the fullness of the Christ. I am the whole image and likeness of eternal Spirit. *"I and the Father are one."*

There were three simple words that Christ said to his disciples, *"Repent or perish."* Whether you know it or not, the inner Master has been telling you the same thing, "repent or perish." And that means unless you stop being one of those ever perishing mortals who is an insult to the perfect Divine Being, you're really committing suicide. You're making new karma every minute that you're not the one indivisible Self. You're tearing the name of God into shreds. You're surrendering your total Divine inheritance. And instead of being a child of Spirit, you're a child of karma.

So your assignment this month must be:

Accept Yourself As The Universe.

The individual Spiritual Being which alone inhabits this universe, which fills all space without division, never divided, never separated, always one infinite Spirit without beginning, without end; erase those birthmarks. Erase that death mark. Erase that parenthesis. We're stepping out of the parenthesis. We are not a parenthesis in eternity anymore. We are eternity itself. This is our adventure in eternity, as eternity.

When that becomes your conscious meditation this month, many times, you'll discover those invisible toes you didn't know you had. You'll discover your presence in places you didn't know you were. You won't be a student

studying Spirit, you will discover Spirit I Am. But I'd like you to do something else. Please try to make your indivisible Self your Consciousness throughout every day. Why? Because we don't want you wandering through this world like someone with amnesia who doesn't know your Self. What can you perform in a day when you're not you? Another twenty four sleep, another mirage? Another succession of failures or false successes?

Wear the Robe. It's your Robe to wear. Throughout your day be aware; I am the indivisible Being of this universe. That becomes your conscious inner hymn to God, your conscious acceptance of the perfection of your own Divine presence. Isn't this sowing to Spirit? Isn't this acknowledging Spirit in all your ways? Isn't this praying without ceasing? And the reward will be the expression of God in you, as you as a perpetuating state of Grace.

Now that's your assignment for this month. You're going to like it so well that you're going to make it your assignment for a lifetime. For we're not talking about a changing state of consciousness, we're talking about your permanent Consciousness as the indivisible One, and you can stay with that throughout the day as frequently as you wish. You can bring it into your world of things, into visible events, until, it's as if you have discovered a new source of oxygen, a new way to breath, indivisibility. Everywhere I go I am, before I get there. You have found the Tree of Life, your own Being. Hold on to it. Treasure it. Live in it. Be it! Don't lose it again.

"Awake thou that sleepest," from division, from separation, from the many, from the dead, and the indivisible Self, Christ, will give thee light, eternal Light. Light that is always Light. Light that lights your path forever as you walk in the kingdom of Light, wherever you accept your one indivisible Being as the Spirit of the universe, without opposite.

I don't know if we have any more room on this tape, or not, and I'm afraid to look. I don't want to leave the one indivisible Self at this point. I want to dwell there, with you, in you, as you, knowing you as you are. Being, sharing, loving, seeing through one eye as if we were breathing out of that same apparatus, for we are that One, and we will know everyone on this earth as that One, when the Robe is firmly fixed upon our shoulders. Whenever you see a neighbor, throw the Robe over his shoulders. Claim it, know it, trust it. It is your Self. It will smile back at you. Throw it over your business, it your Self. It will give you back the Robe that you give it. Wherever you place the Robe it will come back to you as your Robe. In any circumstance on this earth where you place the Robe, it will perform as the Robe of Spirit. It will dissolve the false physical image into cosmic space. It is a

Robe of magic because it is a Robe of Truth. Don't put any seams in it, don't patch it, share it. Bestow the invisible Robe to every friend and enemy you meet. It is your Self.

Let us pause. And I have another surprise for you.

There is even more to our indivisible Self than we have yet touched in this part of the lesson. I'll see you ever so soon.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

I am sure that many of you who have read the Spiritual Biography of Joel Goldsmith, by Lorraine Sinkler, have wondered why he was tortured so much. We remember at the end, in some of the letters that Lorraine reproduced, he told us that he had been tortured, that he was constantly grieving, always on the verge of tears. And, from what I understand, some of you have wondered, "Well if this could happen to him who was in such a high Consciousness, what about me what can I expect?"

To me, the fact that Joel went through these experiences, made him what he is. In my search for an authority that I could depend upon, it was necessary for me to find someone who had been through every human temptation. It would be so easy to find the ones who are like symbols of brass, eloquent, clouds without rain, words without substance. But we had our Joel. We had one who was, above all, intrinsically honest. He disguised nothing, he camouflaged nothing, he hid nothing. He was what he was, and he had attained that Spirit which is indivisible. He attained it because he went through these tortures, these tests, these trials, these initiations, as you will go through, as you have been going through, as I will go through.

For each of us must endure these tests. As we endure, them we discover the only reason we have them is because we have stepped out of the Consciousness that **I am the indivisible One**. Every problem you experience is evidence that in your Consciousness there was a seam, a gap, a breach, an unawareness or an unwillingness to be the indivisible One. And every time you face another problem, it is saying to you, "Be the indivisible One."

Of course, that was not the only reason that Joel suffered his torturings. Practitioners are subject to many more temptations than the average human being, and a man of scope like Joel, having thousands of cases all over the

world, was constantly besieged by the appearance. Not only that, it was his function to be true to Self, and to, thereby, dissolve the appearance. And I can assure you from my own experience, that the practitioner does not exist who can accept every appearance with equanimity, with total withdrawal, total detachment. No matter how high you come into this work you'll always turn around and fall into the trap of wanting to help somebody. Why? Because the remnants of humanhood linger with us. We feel sympathy, or compassion, or love, and we say, "Oh I've just got to help that person. I can't see them suffer." And what have we done we have stepped out of our indivisible-Self. We have said, "Over there is another self, a material self suffering," and we are bearing false witness. It's so easy to do.

There was a class some years ago, and I remember the astronauts were on their way to the moon, or to establish a satellite around the moon, and it came to our attention either through the newspapers or the radio, that one of the astronauts had a cold, and it was so serious that it would disrupt the entire flight. And they were seriously thinking of bringing the astronauts back before they fulfilled their mission. Ah, so there was a practitioner I know, and he decided, "Well I'm going to get rid of that cold," and he worked and he worked, and he worked. In the newspapers the next day it was said the astronauts were not being called back; the cold had disappeared. But, I can tell you that the practitioner on the earth had a cold. He had made the mistake of believing that there was a cold up there, and he got rid of it alright, but he got it.

Many of Joel's torturings were the torturings of his own patients, because he made the mistake of loving them as a human being, wanting to help them. Remember, too, that before the grave of Lazarus, Jesus wept. Joel was always on the verge of tears, he said. Why? Was he sorry for himself? Why was Jesus weeping? You remember why. The Christ weeps when we do not come to the Christ. This is the grief of the mystic. He has the Truth, he knows the Truth, he wanders through the world with the Truth and the world will not come to the Truth. It is a cosmic grief. You will find that you have great difficulty transcending that grief, and yet you must, as Joel did. Jesus wept. Jesus was humiliated. Jesus underwent many tribulations. Why? Because we are here to be crucified of the flesh, to be reborn of the Spirit.

When someone tells you, "Well, look what Joel went through, what about us?" Look at that individual and say to yourself, "who is speaking there?" Mortal mind. Mortal mind does not see the Christ, mortal mind sees the flesh. And let that be a lesson to you. See the Master where the world sees the flesh. See Christ where the world saw Jesus, please. See your Self, where

the world sees man and woman. The form that stands before you, whether it is in torture or in grief, is not there. Your indivisible Spirit is there.

Now let us look at this indivisible Spirit in another way. I think I want to go to that same phrase of Paul's, but I want to look at it in another Bible, in the Moffat Bible. You know, James Moffat was a very Spiritual individual, and I'm picking this Bible because it is one of the few that really has a Spiritual point of view. And I want to show you that even in a Spiritual point of view we can make the mistake of losing our Spiritual insight. Now, here's this Moffat Bible, "*Awake thou that sleepest,*" he phrases it this way;

"Wake oh sleeper, and rise from the dead so Christ will shine upon you," and then here's what he says after that, "*Be strictly careful then, about the life you lead. Act like sensible men, not like thoughtlessness, or thoughtless men. Make the very most of your time, for these are evil days. So, do not be senseless, but understand what is the Lords will. Be filled with the Spirit.*"

Now, that's quite different than the King James Bible. I want you to see it in the King James Bible, because there we have it a certain way. And you know that all of our modern Bibles are trying to get away from the King James version because they think it's a little too poetic, and it's in older type language, and they just want to make things simpler, clearer, and in their doing so, they are moving away from the Word. Now let's see it the way Paul says it.

"See then, that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time because the days are evil; therefore, be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is. Be filled with the Spirit singing songs and making melody in your heart to the Lord."

Now, the keyword in there is one you don't find in any other Bible, and certainly not in this Moffat Bible that I just read to you. "See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools." Moffat says, "Be strictly careful then, about the life you lead, and act like sensible men." "Be careful about the life you lead," is not the same meaning as, "See that ye walk circumspectly." Now let's remember, Paul has told us we are asleep, we are dead, we are dreaming. We are asleep to Life, we're not really living. We're lost in the tomb of the mind, in the tomb of matter. And now he wants us to walk circumspectly.

Remember all those wonderful qualities of God that we studied all month? God's intelligence, God's purity, God's health, God's supply, God's will, God's harmony, God's peace, these marvelous qualities of God? That's part of walking circumspectly, walking in the qualities of God, and a step

further. The actual word 'circumspectly' means **in all directions**.

And so, circumspectly means something different than we have been given by all of the Bible translators. It means to be watchful in all directions. Said Christ to the disciples, "*Could you not watch with me one hour?*" We were being told here to be watchful, circumspectly, watchful all around, *in all possible directions*.

And the secret of watching circumspectly in all possible directions, means to watch in the directions of space and of time, and to follow those directions outside of space and time. To walk circumspectly means to walk into *new dimensions*. That is why the very next phrase reads as follows. "*Walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise.*" And then he adds something that you don't find in Moffat. Again, "*Redeeming the time,*" redeeming the time, not as fools who live in time, but as the enlightened. Not as fools who live in separated bodies but as the wise, the initiated who know that time does not exist in the Spirit of God.

Paul is actually telling us one of the deepest truths that we will ever learn while we are walking this earth. Your Spirit, is indivisible in space, and that is one of the great exercises you'll be practicing this month, but here's your second exercise; your Spirit is also indivisible in time. "*Walk ye circumspectly redeeming the time.*" As Spirit you must accept yourself to be indivisible in time and in space.

Now, that brings a new word to your identification. You've been trying to establish the Truth in Consciousness that you are the Son of God, and you are, but you must know that you are the Eternal Son of God. That's your real name, **the Eternal Son**. You must redeem the time.

There is a form in time which you have called you, but your eternal Spirit which is not in time, is you. You are like your Father. Your Father is timeless. And a timeless God cannot express in time, but only in the timeless One. You're not broken up into reincarnated lifespans. You have never reincarnated. You must transcend the belief in a reincarnating you. You are indivisible timeless Self. You are the eternal-One.

You did not live five hundred years ago, and then die. You were not born forty, fifty, sixty years ago. Redeem the time. See through the time illusion of form. See through the illusion of intervals of time, intervals of space, you are timeless Spirit. Always, there has always been a timeless you, and no other. Always, there will be a timeless you. Your Spirit is your Spirit is your Spirit. Spirit is never living in divided timespans or lifespans, only illusory form is doing that.

You are indivisible. Behind all space is your indivisible Spirit, and behind all time is your indivisible Spirit. Christ is the indivisible One, never divided, neither by space nor by time, and you are that Christ, never divided by a timespan, always eternal Spirit. So please, now banish every division in time as well as every division in space. Again, hear the words of John as they come into your inner ear.

"The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself; Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the grave shall hear his voice, and shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil unto the resurrection of damnation."

This mystical verse in John 5, verses 26 through 29, is telling us that man has been in the grave of space and time, dead to Divine life, not walking circumspectly, but that we can awake from the sleep and redeem the time, that we can step out of drifting passively like mortals in space and time, we can stop dreaming about evils that seem real in a world around us. We can step out of the prison of matter and movement that moves only in the illusion of matter. We can step out of the aging process which is eating the false substance of time, and we can see time another way.

We can see ourselves outside time in eternity, awake, no longer lost in the sense mind, but alive in eternity now, as eternity now, as the One who is indivisible in time, never divided by time, never divided by space, for the Spirit that you are, that I am, is never separated from Itself. As Christ I am indivisible. I am the beginning and the end, the first and the last. I am never divided. I am that which is, that which was, and that which is to come. I am the wholeness of eternal Being here and now. Your entire life now exists, here and now, as eternity undivided. The great illusion of passing time is exposed in your correct-Self identification. Nothing really dies, nothing passes on. In the second epistle Peter reminds us of that.

"The Lord is not willing that any should perish."

Do you remember that, "The Lord is not willing that any should perish?" You'll find in the second epistle of Peter, chapter 3, verse 19.

Now that means that all death is illusory. The Lord is not willing that any should perish, and therefore it can't happen. All this is a total illusion of the sense mind of man, and when you're standing in your true eternal Self in Consciousness, that becomes very clear.

Now let's go back to that newspaper, or that sheet of paper where you were living before as a bacteria. Now let's push a pencil through the paper instead of a fork. You see that pencil coming through but where do you see it? Only where it makes contact with the paper. You can't get outside of the paper to see the other side of the pencil, or you can't see the part of the pencil that has come through and has disappeared. You can only see that pencil where it makes contact with the paper, because you're living in the paper. And so, the pencil that has gone through to you is dead. You can't see it anymore, it's gone. The pencil that hasn't yet come through is unborn. But is that true? There's a whole pencil. But the angle of your vision cutting across a little section of it, sees that which has gone through and considers it dead, sees that which has not yet come and considers it unborn. You have the false marks of birth and death because you are in a limited consciousness living inside that paper.

So it is in this world. As eternity comes into our present moment we call it time. And as it pushes through we call it past, yesterday, and before it arrives we call it the future. But eternity is now. Right now is all eternity. The false birth is just a limited consciousness of man who cannot see all of eternity. The false death is the limited consciousness of man who cannot see all of eternity. But to God there's no birth and death, there's no passing time, there's no boundaries. To God, no one has been born or dead. To Spirit all is the eternal now. There is no division in time. And you are the living Spirit.

I am the eternal Spirit now: there is no division in time.

Now just flow with that a moment, because this your second exercise for the month. *I am indivisible eternity.* I am the eternal Spirit which is not divided in time. I am forever. That is going to be a daily exercise so that you can establish the truth of it in Consciousness. And, you realize, of course, that we're not only interested in learning this as an abstraction. We want to apply it to daily living. As you move through your daily chores, your business, your home, your relationships, you are to apply:

"I am indivisible in time. Time does not fool me. My life is not passing in time. I am alive, and I am now, throughout all time, past, present, and future. I am not in this particular moment of time alone. This moment of dying time is not my Being. I am eternity. I am alive yesterday. I am alive tomorrow. I have been alive forever, and always will be alive forever. Forever never goes away. All events in time are imitations of my eternal life. All history is an imitation of my now eternal life. All past events are imitating what I now am in eternity. I can never be divided from my eternal Self and that is the only Self I have.

There is no place in time where I am not alive, behind time. As God fills all that we call time, I am that invisible eternity now."

"No real action begins in a form. All action is Divine and already exists in my eternal Self. Every action is already completed and perfect. There is nothing new under this physical sun. My eternal Self is already complete, whole and perfect, and cannot be improved. My entire life is now. The beginning, the end, and all between, all is happening now simultaneously. I am happening over a period of centuries and centuries, now; that which the world sees visibly as a succession of events in time are happening simultaneously in my eternal Self now. There is no time interval between the beginning and the end of anything in Reality. Wholeness is always present in Divine Consciousness."

"To God all is present now. To my Spirit all is present now. As I realize that all is present now, I am living every tomorrow in Consciousness now. I accomplish nothing in future time. I accomplish everything by resting in the tomorrowness of my Being now, so that I'm living all tomorrows now. I am living a million years from this moment now, by accepting that I am the eternal Self. I am undivided. No days or hours, or minutes, or months, or years, or centuries, can divide my eternal Self, for it is always the eternal now, and this, with my in-division in space, is Christ, indivisible like the Father. I am accepting the finished perfection of Being now, long before it appears in the visible world. Every problem in my human life is accepted this way. Instead of waiting for tomorrow's solution, I accept tomorrow's solution as a fact now in the invisible. The solution already exists in the invisible of my eternal Self which is undivided in time and space, and I rest there knowingly, confidently, trustingly, abiding in my Self."

"So the prophets could say, this will happen, and that will happen, for they lived in tomorrow today, accepting the invisible presence of their timeless Self. I am that timeless Self. I accept my eternal Spirit now. All the events that the world is approaching, I have already passed. For the now of my being is not in the future, but now. The world of yesterday and the world of tomorrow is the eternal now of my Being. I am living vertically in a new direction, a direction that is not in time."

Now if you have been hearing these words, in the month to come you will first establish, and master the truth, that you are indivisible in space. Practice it silently within your own being. Get a good grasp of it, an understanding of what it means, and then do not accept the opposite when you go forth. And after this has been somewhat established so that you know

your indivisibility in all space throughout the universe, now move in the second direction, your indivisibility in all time. And you will feel finite boundaries falling away. You'll feel the limitless nature of your own true Being.

There were many individuals who studied this in our world in the early mystery schools. That was long before religion made us all conform to doctrines invented by the mind of man. There was an ancient exercise, some of our early ancestors practiced it, and I guess you could call it the unification, or integration of life. It was a way of making the Word flesh. And the purpose of it was to take man out of the momentary concept of life, out of his body existence, out of making this particular moment in time and space the foundation of his life. And so, it was called unification or integration of your whole Being in one way. And you might consider it as a contemplative meditation. It's inspiring just to know that there were people who were being taught such a thing, and here's how it goes:

At one time, I mean simultaneously, grasp the whole truth of your Being, by knowing that you now exist in all time, and in all places, at the same time. And so, the exercise said, know first, and as you know one thing, know the next thing at the same time. So, I exist now in many different times and in many different places. I am not yet born but I am alive. I am in the womb. I am young. I am old. I am dead. I am beyond the grave. Know all of this at once from, I am not born to I am beyond the grave, and know it is all true at one time. That was the exercise. All this I am now. Not in a succession of events as man sees it in the visible world in time, but all at one time. I am the wholeness of Being, not a temporary time picture changing before your eyes.

You see how even then, initiates were being taught that they were not living in the parenthesis, that they were whole, eternal? There's only one change I would make in that exercise if we had invented it, and that would be this: It would be to say that we are none of this; that which was before the womb, in the womb, older, and now beyond the grave. We are none of this, for we are neither born nor unborn. We are neither in or out of the womb. We are neither young nor old. For we are Spirit, Spirit Itself, never born, never dying, never in time, never fragmented, never in flesh, always the One indivisible timeless Christ of pure Divine Spirit.

When the Master said, "*Repent or perish,*" he was saying, that in this ascent, out of time and space concepts, you are erasing all old karma, and you are not creating new karma. You are awakening. You are not accepting visible events in nonexistent time. You are not expecting to find God in time or in space, and you're not pursuing that ego rhythm, that self-love which is part

of every sentient creature. We're moving out of the life that is restricted to passing points in passing time. We're learning that now we must live our entire life, our whole life, not within the restrictions of the mind, not within the boundaries of the three dimensional world around us, but out of the fraction, beyond the five sense experience. Not getting involved with the changing pictures of the senses, but awake as, and in, universal Spirit, to the fullness of the times.

All the events that the world is approaching we will experience years ahead of the world because we are coming out of the reruns, the reruns of the senses. We're living in the infinite today, not in the cluster and clutter of yesterdays and tomorrows. We're traveling the freeways of indivisibility, living all our tomorrows today, integrated unified as one whole indivisible Spirit. We are walking circumspectly. We are wearing the seamless Robe.

And so, we are banishing the beginnings and the endings. We're living now in eternity, for I and the Father are one eternal life. Never sick, never suffering, never wanting, never in need, always whole, complete and free, never born, never dying. I am the indivisible Self, indivisible in space and time, no space no time can divide my Being. Please hold that a moment.

[Silence]

Alright, your child comes to you, your child is only six years old. The child says, "Please give me one million dollars," and you say, "Sorry son, you're just too young. You're too inexperienced. You don't know how to handle a million dollars. Someone will come along and say, 'Here's three lollipops give me a million dollars and you'll do it,' but when you're older and you're wiser, if I still have a million dollars, I'll be very glad to give it to you."

Now, just think of all the wonderful Divine qualities that are more precious than a million dollars and ask yourself why the Father hasn't given them all to you and to me as human beings, and you'll see we're simply too young, too inexperienced to handle them. We haven't matured, we haven't grown up. We would squander and misuse that which is our precious inheritance. But so perfect is Spirit, that it has a perfect method. It says to you, "Step out of your infancy, grow into the stature of Spiritual manhood. You can enter My Kingdom when you can accept that you are no longer a child, but are willing to accept the identity of Christ."

The moment you relax in Christ you have your million dollars. Christ can handle the million dollars. The moment you relax in Christ you have all of those wonderful qualities of the Father that you've been studying and practicing,

and in addition to the qualities, you have something that might be called new dimensions. You'll step out of old dimensions into new dimensions just by stepping into Christ. You see no one on this earth can enter the kingdom of God. You must enter Christ. Only Christ enters the kingdom of God. That is how the kingdom of God is maintained in perfection. There are no people in it. There are no human qualities in it. There are no second wills and second forms. There's no changing pictures in time. You step out vertically, out of the divided self, out of the self that is a form in space, a form in time, into the indivisible-Self, the Christ Self. And that indivisible Christ Self is the only way into the kingdom of God. I, Christ am the way. You must bend to this fact. And that is why you have been studying your indivisibility in time and space.

The sun has many sunbeams but follow them back to the Source and they are all one. Follow every form you see back to its Source and you're in the indivisible One, and you must be that One.

Now don't shut yourself off from your Self. As you surrender your divided mortal self, your mortal body, your mortal mind, as you accept the invisible presence of Christ where you stand, trust it, surrender to it and trust it. It doeth the works. It walks here and now in the kingdom performing that which no human being on earth can perform. Christ, your indivisible, infinite eternal Self is now expressing every Divine quality. Qualities that can never reach the counterfeit personality called man. Christ is the Word made flesh. And the miracle of your indivisible Self will transport you instantaneously to the kingdom of God on earth which is hidden from mortal eyes, to the glories of the Father made manifest by the indivisible action of your Christhood. And then the riches of God which are in the hands of Christ will not be squandered. This is the awakening, the miracle. Awake thou that sleepest and arise from the dead from separated bodies of mortality and Christ, the indivisible One, will give thee light.

The very instant that you have stepped into your indivisible-Self you have shifted the government, it is no longer on mortal shoulders. It is no longer on the divided self, and behold, the indivisible One comes to say, "*Behold I make all things new.*" I glorify the Father. I multiply the Father. I increase the activity of the Father in your life. I am alpha and omega, the beginning and the ending. I am the miracle worker. I am the first and the last. Come listen to the words of the Father spoken within you, by the indivisible One. And you will understand why all things are possible to God. Reality is always present in Its perfection.

In the 41st chapter of Isaiah starting at the 9th verse, you hear the voice

of the indivisible One and it is speaking now to each of us.

"Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called ye from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, "Thou art my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away."

Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and they that strive with thee shall perish.

Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even them that contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be of nothing, and as a thing of naught.

For I the Lord thy God will hold thy right hand saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee. I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry lands springs of water."

Indivisibility is the secret of this promise. Practice it this month and be not dismayed, *"For I come quickly."*

Again, much love, much joy as you move now into the higher realms of Reality. We have many joyful moments to share.

See you soon.

CLASS 6

THE EVACUATION

Herb: Greetings once more from the hills of La Jolla.

We're in the midst of the holiday season now, and, of course, many have had their Thanksgiving dinner by candlelight, partly to conform to the request of the President that we conserve energy. In this world energy crisis, we are brought face to face with an important fact; in the kingdom of God there is no crisis. The Father has said: "Son, all that I have is thine." "It is the Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom," the kingdom of Grace, the kingdom of infinite energy, the kingdom of abundance. But, we on earth have turned away from the Father, and now we declare that we are in the midst of a crisis. Be assured of this, that there is no crisis of energy except in the world of atoms in which the human consciousness lives.

If anything, the world crisis tells us that man is running this country and this world, that God is not running this country and this world. It underlines for us, that we as a race of people, are not living in the kingdom of God. And, it also underlines for us who are students of the Infinite Way, the great difference between living in the kingdom of the Spirit where energy is unlimited, and living in the kingdom of atoms where there is a lack of supply.

Now, we are in a great turning point in Consciousness, and within the next three years you are going to be called upon to either walk freely in the kingdom of un-limitation as the living Spirit of God, or you're going to have to turn in your credentials as a student and confess that you never did accept the Infinite Way. All of us who have come this far are now being asked to do something very special; you are being asked to redouble your efforts, and not without purpose. The point we are coming to may very well be a point of judgment day. A point in which you are chosen or not chosen, depending upon where you stand in your Spiritual light. And I am making this very specific, so that you understand specifically what is required of you.

A letter came asking, "What in the first chapter of Revelation was the meaning of, Jesus was the first born of the dead?" And I'm glad that letter came, because that's what we're going to discuss today, and it's what we're going to face today. When we are living in a world where there is a shortage,

we are also living in that world which the Bible calls "The land of the dead." They are not using the phrase allegorically. When we are told that Jesus was the first born of the dead, we're told that he came out of this world of deadness into life. We are being told that until we follow the first born, we are the dead.

Any of us who have accepted the energy crisis as a reality are stating that we are not the Christ of God, we are not the Spirit of God, we are not the children of God. There is no shortage in Christ. And if Christ is not your name and you are experiencing a shortage, that is the reason. Whenever we deny our own Spiritual identity we are going to face shortages of many kinds. Sometimes there will be a shortage of supply, other times a shortage of health, other times a shortage of love. These will be the famines, the lacks, the poverty that we experience in the state of duality. And the world today in it's state of duality is showing forth this shortage.

We are really not facing a shortage at all. We are facing our separation from God. We are facing an untruth. We are facing a universal belief that God is withholding something from man. But the Father is pouring, Grace is flowing, infinite Consciousness is present, and whoever will take the time to dwell in the Secret Place of the Most High, as the living child of God, his substance, his Spirit, his very life, his very being, will discover that there is no energy crisis, that our needs are met as they always have been, in advance.

It is truly is the Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom, and now is a wonderful opportunity to see that while around you the world will experience an increasing degree of lack in days to come, you will not be affected as you stand in your Spiritual identity. In fact, much of what the world experiences as a crisis, to you will be a sign that you are under Divine Grace. The good of the circumstance will present itself to you, and it will be a sign of greater things to come. So that as in the days ahead when there is an intensification of the shortages of the world, you will have learned by then that you are never in shortage when you are living in the kingdom of God *consciously*. And that is going to bring us now to something of a vast importance. We look at Zechariah in the 14th chapter, the 8th verse:

"And it shall be on that day, that living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter it shall be. And the Lord shall be King over all the earth: In that day there shall be one Lord, and his name one."

Now, this statement by Zacharias about the two waters of life,

underlines the way of the world today and the way of the student of Spirit. You walk in the water of life, the world walks in the water of death. You'll find that again in Jeremiah and Deuteronomy. Jeremiah 21:8, let's find that. 21:8 - yes.

"And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death."

The way of life and the way of death. And way back in Deuteronomy 30:19:

"I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live."

Choose life. Now it may sound most unusual, but the entire human race has chosen death. Man has chosen mortality. The Father has set before us immortality, and those who do not choose it have chosen mortality. In that mortality we are separated. We have actually chosen to be dead. We have chosen a brief lifespan and at the end of it we lay down our forms. We join those who have died before us instead of those who have gone ahead to live, to dwell in the higher realm of Reality. Four billion persons on this earth, and most of them have chosen mortality. The first born of the dead put on the garment of immortality and said, *"Follow me."*

You must learn how to walk through the world of atoms not as an atom, but as the living Spirit of God. You must learn to walk through the world of shortages knowing they are unreal, knowing they do not exist except in the atom itself. You must learn that atoms and shortages are one and the same, that atoms are not of God, that shortages are not ordained by the Father. You must learn that God fills all space.

Where is that shortage if God fills all space? The shortage is in the belief in mortality, the belief in a life that is not the life of God. Do you see that the life of God is the only life? Do you see that there could be no shortage in the life of God? What life are you living if there is a shortage in your life? You have fallen into the trap of declaring that your life is not the life of God. You're in another life, a second life, a mortal life. The Father has set before you the choice. Choose My Life or choose another life. And four billion persons on the earth have chosen another life in which shortages are possible. The second life, the human life is a life of hypnosis. It is a life that has no existence. Now face this:

God did not create mortal beings. God did not create mortal beings.

Which are you, mortal or immortal? God created no life beside the life of God. Which are you the life of God, or another life?

Jesus learned that he was the life of God and so he was the first born of the dead. The dead are those who believe there is another life beside the life of God and they are living that other sense of life. We in the Infinite Way are living the life of God, letting It live us. Choose, therefore, the life, the immortal life, the only life, that both thou and thy seed may live, because there is no other life to live; and if you know anyone who is living another life than the life of God, you are looking at a dead person. If you are letting any child of yours live another life than the life of God you are condemning them to deadness, you are malpracticing them. God did not create mortal lives. There is only one life. You are either in the deadness of mortality or you are in life, and you must make the choice now. In the next three years the choice will be made for you.

Now that is why the secret teaching begins at this point. Which is your life, God life or mortal life? The world thinks there are many, and so the world looks out and says, "There's an individual and there's another one, and there's a third one," and someone called me the other day and said, "What about my individuality?" There is no human individuality. There is Divine individuality. But don't try to preserve your human individuality, you're preserving your human deadness.

There was another part of the Bible that gave us a clue, but we didn't accept it. Elizabeth and Mary; Elizabeth was barren. She gave birth to a child, past the age when a woman can give birth, indicating that this was a child of God. Mary gave birth and it was called a Virgin Birth. Again, without a husband, without a human husband, and this too was the child of God.

Why were they both born without physical husbands?

The first child did not become the Christ. The second child became the living Christ, realized. The first born of the dead. John the baptist born of Elizabeth, was born into deadness, but without a human father to show us that there is a deity in man. This was to demonstrate God in man, immortal life, but unrealized. The God seed buried in the human form unnoticed, undeveloped. And then the God seed realized, developed by the illuminated Consciousness of one who receives the Divine Consciousness. Mary opens to the Divine, and this enables the birth of the first begotten of the Father, the

first-born of the dead. And these are called the two mothers of life, to show us that you must be born of the second mother. The first birth like John the Baptist, the second birth of Mary; the natural man, the Christ man, the material man; and then the Spiritual man, mortal birth and then the realization of Immortality.

Now, you see, the birth of John the Baptist is the symbol of human incarnation into flesh. The birth of Jesus Christ is the symbol of resurrection from the dead. The death of the human selfhood is the birth of the Divine Selfhood. We have descended from God, we must ascend to God. We are not mortal creatures, we are not dead. We do not have to attain Divinity. We will not become Divine tomorrow. We are not sandwiched into a space between birth and death, and we are not trying to improve our lives. The life you wish to improve is not the immortal life of God. That is another trap. Trying to improve is the acceptance of a life that is not the perfect life of God.

And so, the two mothers of life are teaching us that now you are the living life of God. Now God is here as your life. Now the life of God is leading you to green pastures, always. Now the life of God is Grace. Now there is one life. Mortals look out and they see many lives; John, Mary, Fred, Harry, each is a different life. They are looking at division. You are accepting One immortal life, and your immortal life and my immortal life are the same immortal life. The first born of the dead has accepted one Self, one immortal life as the only life, and looking out among the world of human beings does not see individual lives, but rather, sees one immortal life. Whereas, those who are still among the dead look out and see four billion different human lives. You are being called upon to accept the one immortal life as the only life there is, and not four billion separated human lives.

There are two great principles working on a cosmic level.

There is the principle of division. That is represented by the birth into incarnation of every human being.

And then there is the principle of unification. And that is represented by being begotten of the dead. Rejecting the division as it appears to you. Rejecting individual lives and human individualities and accepting that here, within me now, is the kingdom of God, it is the life of God, it is my life now. Here, now, is the life of God and you are looking at it, and you are seeing human clothing where only the invisible Spiritual life of God is, which you represent.

The death of the human selfhood is the great acceptance of immortal life. *"Flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of heaven."* And so, if you decide to still be flesh and blood, you might just as well face the fact that, for you, the kingdom of heaven will remain a myth.

Another symbol of the immortality of your life is the cross itself. The cross has always signified much more than the human mind has realized. It is, of course, the symbol of God immersed in matter, the Soul buried in the universe of the mind. But, you see, one bar shows mortality and the upright bar shows immortality. One bar shows the visible world and the upright bar shows the invisible universe. One shows the material world and the other shows the Spiritual universe. One shows time and the upright shows eternity. One shows the finite and the upright shows infinity. One shows the descent into multiplicity, or into humanhood, the other shows the ascent into Spiritual being. It is on this cross that we are united with God.

But there are so many other signs; the breaking of the bread. When the Master says, *"This is my body which is broken for you."* Do you see there how one Self is dramatized. The loaf is the one Self. The bread is broken, passed among many. Just like the twelve baskets, the fragments that are gathered, the twelve disciples that are gathered. The fragments of the one loaf are gathered. There are not multiplicities. There are not separate human beings, they must all be gathered into one life, one loaf.

Paul calls attention to that in the first letter to the Corinthians, did he not say, *"This is my body which is broken for you?"* And then he himself later clarifies it:

"By one Spirit we are all sanctified into one body," into one life. *"We are all members of one body, and Christ is the head."* Now, *"Now ye are the body of Christ."* *"We are all joint heirs with Christ,"* and again, *"this mortal must put on immortality."*

The longer you preserve your human identity, the longer you are denying God. It is only by dying to human identity that we accept the life of God. In Revelation 14:13 we have this statement:

"And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth:" Isn't that a strange statement, "Blessed are the dead?"

"Yes saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow them."

"Their works do follow them." This is the statement of Grace. As you rest from your labors because you are blessed, dead to humanhood, resting from your labors trusting in the presence of the Spirit of God, your works do follow you. Do you see then, that if you turn from humanhood accepting immortality, Divine Selfhood, you are placing your total trust in the nature of your being, and your works do follow you? That brings you right back to one of the Beatitudes. Matthew, *"Blessed are they that mourn for they shall be comforted."*

It's the same as this Revelation quote. *"Blessed are they that mourn."* Those who have accepted the deadness of humanhood are accepting that they are the life of God. So they're willing to put aside their human self, they are willing to be resurrected from dead humanhood. And, if you remember in Acts, I think it's the 4th chapter;

"And as they spoke unto the people," yeah, 1, 2 and 3,

"And as they spoke unto the people, the priests and the captain of the temple, and Sadducee's, came upon them. Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead."

The disciples of Jesus were teaching that you must be resurrected from the dead. This doesn't mean that they were teaching that Jesus was resurrected from the dead. They were teaching that you must be resurrected from the dead, and oh this, this bothered the Sadducee's. So they tried to lay hands on them. Teaching the resurrection from the dead, and this is what we're about.

"I was naked," says the Master, *"and ye clothed me."* Christ in you was naked. Christ in you was not accepted. You were in human deadness. And then you said, "No, no I am not human, I am not dead, I am not mortal, I am the life of God." Christ was naked then you clothed him. And so the Master says to the disciples, *"I was naked and ye clothed me."* They had accepted the Spirit of God as their being, as we must. There's something on that again in Revelation the 3rd chapter, 17:

"Because thou sayest, I am rich and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked?"

'Naked,' the human race without the knowledge of Divine life as the only life, is naked. But, *"Blessed is he that watcheth and keepeth his garments."* Blessed is he who accepts Divine life, *"and keepeth his garments,*

lest he walks naked and they see his shame." As one who accepts Divine life you are no longer naked. You are like the woman later in Revelation who was arrayed in fine linen. She is the bride of the Lamb. You'll find her in 19 the 8th verse.

"Let us be glad and rejoice," it says in the 7th, *"and give honor to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. And to her was granted that she be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white, for the fine linen is the righteousness of the saints."*

What is that fine linen? I am the life of God, realized. I am willing to live by it, and trust it. I'm willing to put my life on the line to be that life. Now, *"I and the Father are one,"* life. I am united with God. I am made whole. Every Bible miracle about the blind, the deaf, the maimed, the impotent, the dead, these are all allegories to teach us that we are made whole when we have accepted Divine life in our Consciousness. Then we are the One Living Consciousness.

In this world we suffer, but we suffer only from our division in consciousness. We suffer from the world karma. And the crises that occur in the world are nothing but a mirror of our divided consciousness. But we have the opportunity now, to see God face to face as the very living substance of our own being. I want you to look at Isaiah 26, the 20th verse, I'll find it here in just a moment. Isaiah 26:20.

"Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be over past. For, behind, the Lord cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain."

Now, this punishment spoken here, is the world karma of division, of separation from the life of God. I think Isaiah said it even better in his longsuffering servant. We see that in chapter 53.

"Who hath believed our report, and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed? For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; He was despised, and we esteemed him not."

Now, you know the world thinks that this is a story about Jesus Christ.

Listen carefully, and you will realize that is not what it is.

“Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet did we esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisements of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.”

This is the story of man rejecting the Christ. This is the story of the entire human race; mankind on the cross, mankind unaware of Divine life. This is the story of the suffering that mankind goes through in his rejection of the truth that the only life that exists is the life of God. We are seeing that in the world today and there is an indication that we are going to see it in the world in an increasing magnitude. It is the purpose of this class to see that whosoever is ready to accept Divine life, can walk through the cataclysms of this world.

In our study of the Infinite Way, we never pause to accept the finite as a possibility, we never dishonor God. We never insult God by accepting the possibility of limitation of any kind. The world is doing that. The world is placing itself on the cross of matter. The student of the Infinite way is placing himself on the cross of Spirit.

“He was oppressed, he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, as a sheep before his shearers dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. He was taken from prison, from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? For he was cut off from the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was he stricken.” [Isaiah 53:7]

This vision of the suffering servant is Isaiah's story of the karma of the world. Mankind disfigured, the human race unaware of Divine life, the Soul of man shut up in the darkness of matter. But there is an ultimate triumph:

“Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his Soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in his hand. He shall see of the travail of his Soul, and be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities. Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his Soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and he made intercession for the transgressors.”

How shall we follow this? We too, must put ourselves upon the cross. That same cross in which we cross out the false sense of mortality. There was a

Christian Mystic who said, and I think I remember it:

"Though Christ a thousand times in Bethlehem be born, but not within thy self, thy Soul, shall be forlorn. The cross on Golgotha thou lookest to in vain, unless within thyself it be set up again."

Jesus Christ was the new man. Those who are not the new man are the hu-man, the you man who is dead. We are called not to be the hu-man, but the new man, to step out of dead form. We are called upon to see that all who live in form are dead, that we are under a dead government of dead persons. We must awake from deadness. We must die to deadness. And we must learn to restrain the false dead self that wants to live it's life as us. The suffering servant that we follow is He, who through Christ, was reborn.

Now, let's look at this energy crisis from the standpoint of Christ. In the world of atoms there is no God. God is not running the world of atoms. It is being run by man. God is unlimited Grace. God is unlimited energy. God is unlimited life. God is the only cause, the only power. God is not with mortals made of atoms. *"My kingdom is not of this world,"* of atoms. Every crisis, every shortage, every limitation, every catastrophe you will experience is in the world of atoms. Do not walk in it. Place yourself upon the cross, one with God, the life of God living itself invisible to human eyes. Not a separated life. Not one life among many lives, but born of the second mother. God created no mortal being. To know God aright, to know life eternal, you cannot be a mortal being. Otherwise you live in duality, in separation, in the two powers of good and evil, and you are an insult to God, rather than one who glorifies the Father.

And so, now, with me, let yourself remove the sense of mortality. Rest back easily. Do not let your life exist in the form. Do not let your life exist in time. Do not let your life exist in the human mind. Do not let your life be confined or limited in anyway. Find now, that life which is not confined to your form, which is not confined to your concept, which is not confined to your thinking mind. Find that life which is the life of God, not mortal, but immortal, not finite but infinite, not in time but eternal. Unite your Consciousness with the Consciousness of God. There is a Consciousness which is infinite, which cannot be influenced by any event in this world. Unite with that Consciousness. Be one with that Consciousness. Let that Consciousness be your Consciousness, accept it, rest in it. Know It's presence is the kingdom of God within you now. Here is God, right where you are is the Consciousness of God. It is your individual immortal Consciousness here and now, please accept it.

I accept the Consciousness of God it is my only Consciousness. But God is not conscious of an energy shortage, I, therefore, cannot be conscious of an energy shortage. God is not conscious of sickness, I, therefore, cannot be conscious of sickness. God is not conscious of evil, I cannot be conscious of evil. God doesn't know an Arab. God doesn't know an Israelite. God doesn't know a black or a white. I am that invisible Consciousness of God, and I can only know what God knows. What God does not know, I cannot know or else I would be in a divided consciousness. I am putting my old consciousness on the cross and it will suffer, it will suffer so much, but I will suffer it to be so. I must go through the suffering servant routine, I must suffer. I must suffer because my consciousness will not die easily, and I must be prepared to watch it put up a fight. But I am going to cross it out. I am dying to the mortal consciousness, and in the days ahead I will continue to die to the mortal consciousness. I will die to that mortal consciousness until it no longer exists, until there is only one Consciousness here. That Consciousness which is here now as the Consciousness of God, must be the only Consciousness where you stand. Whatever it does not know, you cannot know, or you are divided.

How important is this? It is the difference between being dead or alive. This is the stone of Israel, "*which the builders rejected.*" This is, "*the stone made without hands.*" This is the Christ Consciousness which says, "Here is the Consciousness of God, and no other." Remember, that whatever comes into your experience that is unknown to God cannot be known to you or you are divided, and division is the same as death. To, "*see him face to face,*" you must be living, not dead, Immortal, not mortal, Divine life, not human life. You must be begotten by the Father, by the infinite Consciousness united.

And when you find that Consciousness which is the Father's Consciousness in you, be willing to stand and look out at the world knowing it can never influence that Consciousness of God. It will say to you, "I am sick," and you will say, "The Consciousness of God knows no sickness, that is my Consciousness."

It will complain to you. It will criticize. It will condemn, and every time it does you must face it and know, the Consciousness of God has no complaint, no judgments, no criticism, no condemnation. I cannot divide myself from that Consciousness. I cannot condemn. I must say to the world, "*Neither do I condemn thee. Go and sin no more.*" I must say to the world, "*Be thou whole. Be thou one. Thou art the invisible Christ as I am.*" I must face the Arab and the Jew, the black and the white, the male and the female, all who come into my radius of vision, and I must discover God in their midst. I must see God

in everyone and everything.

Why? Because immortal life does that, and there is no other. Immortal life is your name, and you must be looking at immortal life everywhere you go. You must see God face to face everywhere you go. This is what Paul called, *"The treasure in earthen vessels."* You must see that treasure in every earthen vessel that comes to your attention. The mortal world for you must die, that the immortal world, which is the only world, be born as your living Consciousness. And that is the answer to the question, "What is the meaning of Jesus Christ was the first born of the dead?"

We, too, are born of the dead as we mount the cross of matter and we are united with the Spirit of God within our very own being. Everywhere you look is one invisible Divine life, one Self. No multiplicities, no good and evil, no two powers. Take everyone into the birth of the second mother, everyone, every condition, every circumstance, and then trust that life to be expressing It's perfect Self in spite of what you see.

More to follow. Let's take a little breather now and we'll be back in a few moments.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

[Tape starts Matthew 24:15] Jesus Christ is speaking and he says:

"When ye therefore shall see the ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the Holy Place."

And so, I am turning now to what Daniel said, and I find that in Chapter 12 of Daniel. I haven't chosen this passage without deep inner guidance.

"And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, everyone that shall be found written in the book."

Now, "thy people" and "written in the book" mean those who have accepted immortal life, and those who have accepted immortal life are written in the book. It's like in the old Hebrew days when the plague came by and those who had the blood of the lamb on the door posts were not

smitten. Your function is to be written in the book. That's why you're studying this. You must be "thy people." When they spake of "thy people" here, they must be speaking about you.

"And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, some to shame and everlasting contempt. And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars forever and ever."

Righteousness is the knowledge that I am the life of God. That is the meaning of wearing the Robe of Righteousness. That is watching that your garments are kept clean and linen white.

"But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, shut them up, seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased. And then, I, Daniel, looked and, behold there stood another two, one on the side of the bank of the river, and the other on the other side of the bank of the river.

And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, 'How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?' And I heard the man clothed in linen which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swear by Him that liveth forever that it should be for a time, times, times and a half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the powers of the holy people, all these things shall be finished."

"And I heard, but I understood not: and then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things? And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed to the time of the end."

"Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand. But go thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days."

Now, you might look at that chapter 12, the entirety of it, I skipped a few verses that are well worth your time.

And now we turn back to Matthew 24. For just as Daniel was told to shut the words up, so, in a sense, did Jesus Christ when his disciples said to him, "When shall the end be?" Well he said, "I can tell you this," You see all these stones here, *"there shall not be left here one stone upon another that shall*

not be thrown down."

"But take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name saying, I am Christ, and shall deceive many. And ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars, but see that ye be not troubled, for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation shall rise against nation..."

Nation against nation, does it ring a bell with you? *"...and kingdom against kingdom..."* now what does that mean?

The "nation against nation" could be the visible physical nations in this world, right? But kingdom against kingdom is something else. Kingdom against kingdom is the inner self of you, the kingdom of God and the kingdom of this world, the kingdom of Spirit and the kingdom of matter. These two kingdoms shall rise against each other, and in you, the life of God realized, is necessary.

"...for there shall be famines..." we're having that famine right now. We've had famines for a long time. A famine isn't only an absent of food. There is a famine of energy. There's a famine of life. Every lack and limitation is a famine.

"...and there shall be famines, and pestilences and earthquakes in diverse places..." all these are the beginning of sorrows.

"Then they shall deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you."

Now, do you know what that means? Your humanhood shall be delivered up. *"...and ye shall be hated among all nations for my name sake..."*

You will discover that as you find your Spiritual Self to be the life of God, there is this uncanny thing that happens. The world will not let you die to humanhood. It wants to hold you in bondage to it, and you must be prepared for that. It is the strangest thing that could happen on the earth. The moment you turn to the true life of Being, the world grabs on to you and tries to pull you back. But you must die to humanhood, you must mount your cross.

"...and then shall many be offended and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another..." There will be a division between those who are in life and those who are in mortality.

"...many false prophets shall arise and deceive many, and because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. But he that shall

endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations, and then shall the end come. When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the Holy Place..."

Now you have wondered just what is going to happen to you, How does the end come about? And we are told no man can tell you. We are not entitled to an advance preview. But we do know that the glory of the Father which is with you from the beginning of the world, can never leave you in your Divine life, and how that manifests in this world is a subject of much conjecture in many places today. I would like to think of it as, what might be called

The Evacuation.

There will be a turning over of consciousness. What happens when you overcome the belief in the form? What happens when you make your transition? How does it manifest in this visible world?

When you are told to stand in Daniel's place, the Secret Place of the Most High, when these abominations come, you are being prepared for a very special event, and I liken it to your garage door. When you push that little genie it doesn't open your neighbors garage door; it opens only yours. It sends out a wavelength that only the female in your garage receives. The positive and the negative are united. The transmitter and the receiver work hand in glove. The male and the female become one. The garage door opens.

Now we hear much today about UFOs. We hear much about a comet. We hear about invisible light messengers. We are told they are coming to earth. Please remember that there is one life, one Self. Do not be trapped into materiality.

Now, if there is an appearance on earth of individuals from UFOs as seen in various parts of the country again recently, you will notice that were not seen to be perfect individuals, but, rather, those who saw them noticed that some didn't have the usual kind of faces, some didn't have noses, some had strange eyes, and the reason is that we as human beings do not have the vision to see what's there. But there is something else you must know, they as another form of the same one life, they do not have the option to choose whom they would choose. They could not say, "I'll choose Mary and I'll choose John, and I'll choose Harry," anymore than your garage genie can

open your neighbor's garage door. If a higher level of your own Self comes to earth it is only going to choose its counterpart. If there's going to be an evacuation, it's only going to be an evacuation of those who are standing in the Secret Place of the Most High. Your garage door will only open for the higher Self if you are the counterpart of that higher Self, if you are the Immortal life. If you are the visible human life there will be no joining as one. Is the point getting across to you? That you are to be prepared for any eventuality in the face of anything that may occur on this earth.

"...Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains..."

Israel had been divided into two nations. Judea was the lower, and if you're in the lower, in the mortality you better get up into the higher in immortality, flee to the mountains.

"...let him which is on the housetop not come down to take anything out of his house..."

And that's for those of us who want to look back into the past. Those of us who want to ruminate about our other lives. Those of us who like Lot's wife are not willing to move on out and keep moving. Stay in the life of God. You've never had a mortal life. That is the mirage the illusion. Do not look back into your mortal lifespans because God never created a mortal lifespan. Do you see the point? Do not be trapped into the belief in a past mortality anymore than in a present mortality.

"...neither let him which is in the field return back for his clothes..."

The only garments you want are the garments of Spirit, do you see that?

"...Woe unto them that are with child and to them which give suck in those days..."

You must renounce physicality. You cannot have physicality and immortal life. There is no such combination. We are being told not be caught dead, but alive, not to be caught asleep, but awake. Now it should be perfectly clear that we are in a state of deadness when we let our mind stray out into mortal thought.

"...pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the Sabbath day..."

In the winter, when you're Spiritually barren, nor on the Sabbath day,

when you have for some reason or other declared that I've had six days of prayer and on the seventh day I'm not interested in prayer. This isn't the healing on the Sabbath this is use of the Sabbath in another way. When you're not praying is the Sabbath. When you're not aware of your immortal Self you're in a false Sabbath.

"...For then there shall be great tribulation such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be..."

Oh yes we have a shortage of energy. We also have the handwriting on the wall. The real crisis is not the shortage of energy. The real crisis is the identity crisis. Who are you? Where will you be found? In or out of life? Alive or dead? That's the only crisis there is.

"...Then if any man shall say unto thee, 'Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not..."

Why? How can Christ be there or there, or there? The kingdom of God is within you. Don't look to a man as Christ, it's saying. Don't look to a human savior. You, your life is Christ. The life of God that you are is Christ. So if any man say, "Here is Christ, there is Christ, believe it not."

"...For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall even deceive the very elect."

"Behold, I have told you before. Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not. For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be..."

East and West. Why? Omnipresence. The Christ of your being is there and there, here and there, it is all the invisible Christ, it is all you.

Now let's go to this big one. You have an everywhere Self called Christ. Now into this meditation take this great truth.

Christ Is Infinite.

It isn't enough to know that Christ is there and there, and there, but there and there, and there Christ is Infinite everywhere, right where you are.

Right where you are is Infinite Christ.

That is the meditation for this month. Infinity is here; perfect infinity

where I am. 100% of God is right here where I am. Not 99 or 98 or 97 or not a fraction, gather all the fragments into one basket right here, right here are the twelve disciples, right here is the fullness, the wholeness of Being, there isn't any degree of God in the universe that isn't right here where you are in it's fullness.

In other words, absolutely nothing is ever missing. The life of God that you are is the infinite life, and it's infinity is infinite right where you are. That is the miracle worker. I am infinite everywhere. In Chicago I am infinite. In Hawaii I am infinite. In every planet, in every galaxy I am infinite. If I am on one street in hell I am infinite. I am infinite being, infinite everywhere. Nothing is withheld anywhere, neither energy, nor health, nor supply; nothing is ever withheld anywhere because I am infinite Being. You cannot be less because the immortal life of God is infinite Being. It is infinite everywhere. God is no less here than there. God is no less five hundred years ago than at this moment. All of God is right here and now. That is the miracle of the infinite nature of God, and it is the miracle of the infinite nature of your immortal life here and now, and you must contemplate that. You must take it into Consciousness. You must abide with it. You must face every situation with it. For as you do, as you look out upon the world of crises, they are no crises to the infinite nature of your life. And if there are a crises, you are the dead one who has denied the immortal life of God as your very Being.

Be prepared consciously, and constantly, to be that infinite Self. Contemplate it again and again, and again, until you can say, "Behold I know I am that infinite Self now." Why? Because of what we're seeing here in the book, because of the world situation. It is only a situation to those who are not the infinite immortal life of God.

"...Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and powers of the heavens shall be shaken..."

The human mind which runs this world is going to discover that it can't run this world. All it's faith in itself is going to be shaken, the smugness of science, the conceit of religion, the false piety of man. The institutions of the human mind are going to be shattered. When do you think this will happen? I tell you, you're witnessing it now.

"...And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory..."

In you Christ invincible, untouched, unblemished, unafraid, unlimited, free.

"...And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds..."

The four winds, the four winds, the four basic elements of this earth. Air, water, fire, earth, these are your four winds, the complete four kingdoms of man mineral, vegetable, animal, and human. We are being lifted into the fifth world, from one end of heaven to the other.

"...Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh: So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors. Verily I say unto you, this generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled. Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away."

Christ Consciousness on earth is necessary, and the desolation can not occur until you have attained that Christ Consciousness. But until you do, there will be a continuing of the limitations and of the cataclysms of this world. If you have eyes to just to look out upon the world today, if you have knowledge that for you there does not exist on this earth more than another quarter of a century, if you can see that God is not that frivolous to put you through the ringer of setbacks and deadlocks, and lacks and limitations, without realizing that you are being taught the meaning of obedience, that through suffering you learn obedience, and then through obedience you are made perfect and Divinely born into your true heritage as the heir of Christ. All for a reason, a sublime reason, to be free, to *"be perfect as your Father,"* to live your eternal life forever in the kingdom of heaven.

Now there's some things that we must take into our conscious daily practice. You've heard some of them, and I trust you will put them into effect. Here are others.

There Is No External World. The World Is a mirror of Your Consciousness.

That is all it is. And, as your Consciousness becomes the One Consciousness, as you are willing to unite with the One, that external world will reflect the Grace of the One Consciousness. And this will lift you into a realm that cannot be described by human words, into activities that cannot be previewed by human words in any way. And you must learn to do this. One with the One Consciousness will change your external world into the kingdom of heaven. How it is done you will discover for yourself.

Now here's a very big point, a point so big that I hope you don't mistake its simplicity.

There Is Nothing To Improve.

Nothing to improve. Do not try to improve the energy crisis. Do not try to improve your health. Do not try to improve your supply. Do not seek anything in this world. Why? You cannot improve Divine life. The trap is to seduce you into trying to improve something. And the moment you do that, you have let the mind stray out of Divine life into mortal life, and you have pronounced yourself dead.

Now that is one of the greatest traps there is. The minute you try to improve something you're pronouncing yourself dead, because immortal life cannot be improved. Do not deny your immortal life by trying to improve your mortal life. You don't have one. And if at this moment it's difficult to comprehend or to grasp, or in any way to accept, please, that's why I'm mentioning it. Take it into your contemplation this month. I have nothing to improve in my life, because the only life I have is the immortal perfect life of God. The minute I have another, I'm dead. Nothing to improve, that is probably one of the greatest secrets of the Infinite Way.

As Joel taught us many, many times, "Do not try to use the power of God over another power, there isn't any." Don't try to use Spirit to get rid of evil, there isn't any. Oh, there are many teachings that tell you how to use one power over another, but that is not the Infinite Way. The Infinite Way says there is only one infinite life; nothing to use power over, nothing to improve. And believe me, I know there's hardly anything more difficult than the temptation to try to improve someone or something, or yourself.

You might look at the book Practicing the Presence There's a chapter in there called, "*Demonstrate God.*" Read it, and you'll discover that this is the idea of no power over another power. Don't demonstrate things, don't demonstrate more energy, demonstrate God. And if there's anything you might add to that title, it would be, "Let God Demonstrate God." Seek ye first God, and then God will demonstrate the perfection of the kingdom of God.

So the secret of Grace then, is going to God within yourself, uniting with the one infinite Consciousness. And then, having found it, to not let the mind stray out into a separate consciousness of it's own.

Now again, just so you don't make the mistake of thinking you do this with words,

You Must Die To All Personal Self.

And so, I'm going to ask you for this month, to take a 48 hour period, and to be willing to suffer through it for 48 hours.

To set your thoughts on God in that 48 hour period.

As stiff as a ramrod, hold your thoughts on God and do not let the mind wander out into the world of matter, the world of things, the world of persons, the world of effects. You sit in the quiet of your room you establish the Consciousness that God is present.

Let's do it.

God Is Present. Now in this you cannot think of you. You cannot think of a me. You must take all of your thoughts away from me. All your thoughts are of God, the universe of God, the life of God, the greatness of God, the purity of God. "*God is too pure to behold iniquity.*" God is intelligence, wisdom, love, truth, harmony. God is all this. God is the expression of God. God is Grace. God is ever flowing. God is maintaining, for in fact, is there anything beside God? Isn't the teaching of truth that God is all there is? God is all there is. And if I take my mind away from God, where do I put it if all there is, is God? So I keep it on God; I never take it away. My mind stays on God.

I contemplate the beauty of God, the unending joy of being in the presence of God as the life of God, and I refuse to let this deceiving mind turn to any other awareness. I am abiding in God. I am accepting that here, now, is God. I am in the presence of God. What else is present? Nothing, only God. The presence of God surrounds you. The presence of God is you. The presence of God is maintaining Itself. Do not let your mind stray to a physical self. Do not let your mind stray to mortal thought. Do not let your mind go out into a far country. Hold your thought completely in God.

And now go a step further, refuse to let the human mind think at all. And this is what I mean by the suffering. However difficult it is, do not let the human mind think. Don't mind if it feels like you have to come up for air. Take it on the chin, but suffer through it. I will not think with this human mind because I have none. I have no human mind to think. It cannot think I am sick, it cannot think I lack, it cannot think about the time of day or the hour, I have no human mind. I am immortal life. The only mind here is God's mind, there is no other. I will not let a human mind think.

Now, this is going to hurt you, and you're going to want to give it up

and get out of it, but don't do it. It's only the human mind that wants to get out of it. Continue this until you have reached mastery over that human mind, until it gives up. Until something in you is living, and the human mind says, "I give up, I yield. I'm not going to try to run anything." When that human mind does that, it will be still. And you will know it, and you will feel a great glow inside. You'll say, "Wow that human mind is still, it isn't doing anything. I've overcome it." Well it never was there in the first place, you see. It's only the world mind acting up, taking command, penetrating all your thought. It's the 'glass darkly'. It's the image maker, the deceiver, the liar.

Now it's silent, we hope, and if it isn't, you go back to that meditation again, and again. Within a 48 hour period make up your mind that your mind is not going to be the king on the throne. You will find that you have made contact with another level, a level that sits back and is one with the infinite Consciousness of God.

Now when you suffer through this, no matter how it hurts, and do it quite a number of times within 48 hours, you will discover that you have penetrated the veil of atoms. You have developed a higher capacity. You have united with the infinite Consciousness, and you will see that the only place dominion exists is outside of this human mind.

Man is trying to get dominion over energy, he cannot. There is no human dominion, except over a mirage. All dominion is in God, in the One Divine undivided Consciousness without a straying mind. And as you develop this capacity, confidence will grow. Truth will grow. The realization of the presence of God will grow. You will discover you can stand in the face of most anything. Don't give up on yourself, and don't mind however it hurts, because you will reap a handsome reward.

Only Spiritual Perfection Is Present.

That is a theme of another meditation. The kingdom of God is always here as Spiritual perfection. When you are out of mind, you will find that Spiritual perfection expresses in the visible world as every need fulfilled. It won't matter what's rationed in this world, whatever you need will appear for your use. "*I come quickly,*"

"*I make all things new,*" I, the unlimited Self. No one is rationing God. No one is rationing Spirit. There is no power over Spirit.

Nothing to improve.

No external world.

Only Spiritual perfection is present.

Meditate until the mind is overcome. And finally one reminder:

God Never Created A Mortal Being, And Therefore There Are No Mortal Beings.

When you go forth and you see mortal beings, you are in mind. You are in the mind that has strayed from the knowledge of the one Divine Self. God sees no mortal beings. That's how you'll know you're in mind. The minute you accept the plumber, the telephone repairman and the butcher as mortal beings, you have fallen out of Grace. You are as dead as they.

Now, you must take into Consciousness that there are no mortal beings quite a number of times, and when you do, to your surprise you'll find that whoever walks into the room where you are, or wherever you walk into a room, you will know that there are no mortal beings there, you will see them in a different light, you will accept them in a different light. You will respond to them in a different light. And strangely, and beautifully, they will respond to you in a different light, not as mortal beings. They will feel the immortality of their own being and of you, and you will know it. There are no mortal beings. That includes husband and wife, father and son. "God is no respecter of persons." God created nothing that dies. There has never been a death in the creation of God. You have been looking at immortality for all of your human years, and you have been calling it mortal. Reverse that, "turn ye," there are no mortal beings. Whoever sees one is as dead himself as the one he sees.

Yes it's difficult, but when you see the abomination and desolation described in Daniel, "*Stand ye in the Secret Place,*" are we going to wait till then? We're going to stand in that Secret Place now. There are no mortal beings in the Secret Place. There is only Divine being. You must love Divine Being as thy Self. You must honor Divine Being. You must see God in everyone and everything.

Now this is our preparation for the great moment spoken of in scripture, when the world around us goes up in flame. And we don't know what form that's going to take, and we don't pretend to know. But we do know that we're told to live in the Self of Being. So that no matter what does happen we are that one that stands in immortal life.

There are only a limited number of people in the world who are studying the Infinite Way, and only a very small number of that group are accepting the infinity of their own being here and now, as that immortal life. And this group is fulfilling the scripture. You are included. But it remains for you to include yourself. You have said you are indivisible. You are really saying you are immortal. For the immortal life is the only indivisible life there is. We rest now in that One immortal life, and we trust It. We trust It always to be Itself no matter what appearances may face us. Then we have really put our immortal life upon the cross.

I join hands with you and hearts with you that this for you will be a glorious holiday season and that together as the One life we shall make this coming Christmas a truly immortal occasion. Before the 25th we'll be in touch again to share the joy of knowing One Divine Life together.

Much Love and thank you so very much.

CLASS 7

YOUR VIRGIN BIRTH

Herb: From the hills of La Jolla, another heartfelt greeting, another opportunity to sit and to share the Light together. This is Christmas Day 1973, a day in which the world around us is celebrating the Nativity of Jesus Christ. A day that reminds you and me, that we who have another understanding of the Virgin Birth, must now stand together as never before, silently with love, so that we may witness the Virgin Birth of Christ in Consciousness everywhere.

There was a time 2000 years ago on this earth when no individual was a Christian, but there was a girl, a girl who was pregnant with a child that belonged to no man on this earth. It could have been a most disastrous situation. She was engaged to be married and the child was not the child of the man to whom she was betrothed. To complicate matters, she and her husband to-be were both Jews living in an era when marriage was a sacrosanct institution. Unwedded mothers and unwedded births were abhorrent to the Jews, and as you know, betrothal was virtually a marriage contract. All betrothed maidens were isolated until the wedding day. They had contracted to live another life, guaranteeing right conduct forever. Breach of this sacred contract was equivalent to adultery.

So with all this tradition, with guilt staring her in the face, the young maiden approached her future husband to give him the news about the impending birth. And a strange thing happened – he did not accuse her of misconduct, he didn't make a public spectacle of her, he didn't berate her, disgrace her, or crush her with scorn, or do any of the hateful violent things that many men would have done. Instead, Joseph listened to her story, perhaps with awe at first, and then with gratitude, for as a full measure of understanding came upon his consciousness, he realized the unique nature of what had occurred in all of world history.

You see, Spirit had gone before Mary to make the crooked places straight, and so there was no anger, no accusation on Joseph's part. He too, had received Divine word from within; there was only love, exaltation. And so, the lovers clasped hands, closed their eyes and thanked the Father for a blessing that was to change their lives and the lives of everyone in this world. They were attuned as one in the Father's name. Joseph accepted the Virgin

Birth.

Today, of course, the world may wonder, was it a fact or was it fiction? Was it really an invention of religion to enslave the masses, was it an old wives' tale, a superstition blown out of proportion by time, or was it an allegory that somehow later became confused as actual fact? Or was this God's only begotten son coming to earth?

As you know, millions of persons in this world believe that it did not happen, and another many million believe that it did happen. Some say it was biologically impossible, others say it was a miracle of God. Religion teaches that it did happen, that it actually was a physical birth, a supernatural event, an overcoming by God of all material laws.

And so you see, whether we believe it happened or did not happen, the world does believe that it was either a physical fact, or did not happen. In either case we miss the point. As a consequence, in spite of this miraculous birth, over the centuries neither the Jews who rejected it, nor the Christians who accepted it, have benefited one iota. The blind are still blind, the violence of man against man still continues, suffering has not lessened in the world, diseases have multiplied, disasters have multiplied, evils have multiplied, and every human being on earth still dies.

Yes, even in spite of the promise given by the miraculous Christ child that, *"to know God aright is Life Eternal,"* no human beings know God aright, and few human beings can really declare that they are finding that Life Eternal. And the reason is because the glorious meaning of the Virgin Birth is inconceivable to the human mind, and tragically, totally unknown to the mind of religion.

Every day religion shows in a hundred different ways that it simply does not have even a rudimentary knowledge of the infinite liberating forces that were set in motion when Joseph embraced the young, child-bearing bride to-be and took unto him as his wife. Theirs was a love story that stretches over 2000 years and still continues - a rare, tender, gentle love affair of two precious Souls who lived in one mind, one heart, one Spirit.

Esoterically, they represent the perfect balance of the male and female elements within each individual. So perfect was their union in the one Spirit that Mary could bust forth in an exalted melody of love:

"My Soul doth magnify the Lord, and my Spirit hath rejoiced in God, my Savior, for he hath looked upon the low state of His handmaid, for behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me Blessed, for He that is mighty

hath done me great things, and holy is His name. And His mercy is unto generations of them that fear Him. He hath showed strength with his arm. He hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their heart. He hath put down princes from their thrones, and hath exalted them of low degree. The hungry he hath filled with good things and the rich he hath sent empty away. He hath given help to Israel, his servant, that he might remember mercy as he spake unto our father, Abraham and his seed forever."

In this pain and joy, the Soul called Mary, told the world that the Virgin Birth of her child was the Virgin Birth of the Christ in the consciousness of mankind. Fortunately, for you, for me, for the rest of the world, the young Greek named Lucas became very interested in this love affair between Mary and Joseph. He saw in it something vastly different than we have seen, something even beyond a rare, supernatural event. In it, he glimpsed a new realm, the kingdom of Heaven on earth. He felt a surge of new possibilities undreamed of by his contemporaries. He glimpsed the eternal infinite nature of life itself. And so Lucas, standing on the threshold of a new discovery that had already claimed his own life, instinctively knew that he had discovered something that would ultimately change the course of every human being on this earth.

Now what started him on this strange course of Self-discovery was his young friend, a fiery Pharisee named Saul. Saul was a Jew; Lucas was a Gentile, but they had one common bond, an intense thirst for truth without compromise. And while Lucas watched with amazement, his friend Saul went through a transformation that literally made him a new man.

First, he was, as you know, a protector of Hebrew traditions and Hebrew law, and a persecutor of early Christians, and then suddenly Saul became a disciple of the Christ himself, an impassioned, fearless, blunt speaking crusader for a new way of life; completely foreign to his own heritage, to the ways of the heathen world around him.

Lucas didn't realize it then, but he had actually witnessed the Virgin Birth of Saul to Paul; a life-giving process that takes place within a man's Consciousness, linking him with the infinite Source. Nor did Lucas at that time, connect Paul's transformation with the Virgin Birth of the child in Bethlehem. But one thing he knew positively, Paul's message and Paul's dedication rang true in his heart. And so for Lucas, the Christ way became his way too.

Then Lucas became Paul's traveling secretary, and they went together from city to city, and when they did that Paul opened Lucas to the inner mysteries. He watched Paul demonstrate these living principles of Grace and

Truth. He watched Paul heal the sick, and in Lucas' mind deeper and deeper, there was a probing into the deeper meaning behind the Virgin Birth. You can tell from the Gospel of Luke that Lucas was a very sensitive man with a very rare understanding of women's function on this earth. He seemed to understand her unique capacities, her ability to expose the false claims of the carnal mind. And he had a deep, deep insight into the Soul of womanhood.

Beside that, he was a scholar and a linguist with a lofty poetic style, and a discerning faculty of Soul, so that he could sense deeper than any of his contemporaries other than John, that there was a message in the Virgin Birth that had to be told to the world. And with that conviction, Luke made contact with everyone he could find who knew something about that blessed event. Of course, he was living in an era when it was possible to do that. He could speak to the disciples, the apostles. He could listen to Paul by the hour, and then he could contact all of those women who had lived so close with Mary, like Mary's sister-in-law, the wife of Cleophas, who was the brother of Joseph. He could go and speak to other friend's of Mary, Mary Magdalene, Mark's mother, James mother, Joanna, Susanna, and all those other certain women who were mentioned in the various scriptural passages like Luke 8 verses 2 and 3, and Luke 24:10, and again in Acts 1:14.

And so, he must have spent many breathtaking afternoons chatting with all of them, and then with the secret disciples of Mary herself. There was a daughter of Nicodemus who went to Mary, there was Nesh, the daughter of the great Rabbi Gamaliel, who himself had taught Paul. There was Talitsa who was a member of Nero's family. And undoubtedly, I think we can assume that Paul (I mean Lucas) was admitted to the chambers of the Essenes from where Mary and Joseph had received their inner training. And I am sure that there he learned about the chastity rights of purification which enabled this unique couple to complete their sacred mission. Undoubtedly, he even talked with Mary herself, and it is probable that she confided to Lucas some of the amazing emotions she felt, and some of the amazing facts that she could not defile by exposing to anyone except one who was Spiritually endowed like herself; facts that would have been incomprehensible to anyone else. The same facts that the Bible says she pondered in her heart.

And so, you see, Spirit very wisely selected Lucas to write the Gospel of St. Luke. And there were still many other reasons. One of the most amazing, and most overlooked, is that Lucas was a physician. You remember, he had been a ship's doctor in his earlier years, and when he wrote he usually used medical terms. As you remember, he referred to the woman's issue of blood. There is a place in Acts 27:17. It says in there that he was un-girding a ship,

under girding a ship. But actually, the word that Lucas used was a medical term which means bandaging a ship. What he meant to say, is they were repairing the ship and he used the term for bandaging, again revealing his medical background. And if we ever did doubt that he was a physician, we simply have to look at Colossians, Paul's letter, Chapter 4, Verse 14. And there we see Paul referring to Luke, the beloved physician.

Ah, now we can see the wisdom of Spirit, for here is Luke a physician, a man steeped in the medical viewpoint, and yet he is fully convinced that a child has been produced on this earth without the physical union of a man and woman. Like Joseph, Luke totally accepted that the biological law of matter was nothingness, and had been nullified by Spiritual Consciousness. In fact, so total was his conviction, that the Virgin Birth was a fact and not a fantasy, that he, a reputable physician, living in an era when a man could easily be crucified for such an inflammatory belief, dared openly to make this the focal point of his gospel. And furthermore, he took pains to assure us right there in the first four verses of his first chapter, that he had eyewitness evidence to support the fact, and to convince him that Virgin Birth, and all that followed that Virgin Birth, were authentic.

Now let's look at it another way. Could you think it possible for him to be so stupid as to jeopardize his whole gospel by such an outrageous claim? Would he stake the credibility of everything he had to teach on such a bizarre idea, if he did not have evidence and belief, and conviction that it were true, especially at a time when there were people alive who would know, who could contradict him if it were not true, people who had been very close to Jesus and his Mother. So you see, there was something that he had to tell us, something that our own human race consciousness has not been able yet to fully comprehend.

The function then of Lucas was, from the highest level of his own Spiritual endowments, to reconstruct, and to record the Spiritual birth, and the events that followed that Spiritual birth. It was his job to be faithful to fact, to be impersonal in his statements, to be unbiased, to remain unconditioned. It was not his job to judge, to interpret, to theorize, but merely to set forth with Spiritual integrity, the full truth that was presented to him. He was to be a loyal reporter, and that is precisely what he did.

First, in 24 chapters, he reveals the glory of God present in every man, from mystical birth to mystical ascension, and then with the help of Paul, he goes on to record the acts of the apostles in another 28 chapters, to forever silence the cry of unbelievers who believe that salvation comes after death,

and to reveal to every unwavering heart that the kingdom of God on earth is a reality now, to be lived in by all who are willing to accept the mantle of the perfect Christ as their own individual and permanent identity.

Lucas addressed both the Gospel and the Acts to a man named Theophilus. But when you realize that Theophilus in Greek, means "lover of God," he really was addressing everyone in the world who is a lover of God. And because his inspired purpose was to preserve for mankind the fullness of Divine glory that is manifest by the infinite Christ, you may be sure that the same Holy Ghost which overshadowed Mary, was there to overshadow Lucas whenever his human mind faltered, and to lead him to the facts that he was destined to chronicle for posterity. So that even Lucas might, at times, find himself recording certain facts that would have no clear and specific meaning to him as he set them down, for he was a channel for the Spirit. But, we, fitting his work now into the work of others, and seeing the panorama of truth from the advantage point of time and distance, we are now privileged to observe the handiwork of Spirit Itself setting before us the Divine blueprint for all who wish to release themselves from bondage to the world of the un-Christed mind.

For example, we can now clearly see that the Virgin Birth of the world consciousness from matter to Spirit was one of the roles that Mary was enacting. Mary was more than just a Spiritually conscious woman who brought forth Christ Jesus in Bethlehem; Mary represents your Soul. Think about that a moment. Mary represents your Soul. Your Soul Mary, married to God without a man, brings forth the Christ. No physical union could produce the Christ. Mary must be a virgin; she must show that no physicality can enter into the Christ experience. We in our mental state, cannot see or imagine what takes place when our Soul is married to God; so there is Mary ordained by Spirit to show us visibly what happens: the Virgin Birth happens.

Mary brings forth a babe. Your Soul, married to God, brings forth the babe. Your Soul is impregnated with the Spirit of God and a new Christ is born! With Mary, it becomes an outer visible event and a visible babe, and with you it becomes a different event, an inner invisible event. The babe that is born within you is your realization that the Infinite Christ is your present Identity. You see, this is your Virgin Birth. You are Christed; you realize who you are. Mary's experience is a preview of what your Soul must experience if you wish to be born here and now into the kingdom of God on earth, and then continue into the fifth world of Consciousness.

Our mistake has been that just as we personalized Jesus and lost the

Christ, so we personalized Mary and we lost our Soul. When you impersonalize Mary, you will see that she is not a woman, she is your Soul, she is the Virgin Bride of God which gives birth to the Child of God in you, the full individuality of God as your perfect, present Christ Self.

At one point in the Gospels, Christ tells his disciples to go further out to sea if they want to improve their catch. You see, land refers to the material consciousness of mind; sea refers to the Soul, and so they must go further out to sea, they must leave their mind for Soul. Now, the Latin word for sea is 'mare,' which closely resembles the name of Mary. Mary had many, many roles. She was the world Soul, she was the individual Soul of Mary, she is the individual Soul of man, she was the mother of the babe, and she became the disciple of the babe. She was the mother of the children of Joseph after becoming the mother of the first begotten. All of these roles of Mary are enacted throughout her experience, and you have to be alert and quick to see which one is being enacted. But the major role of Mary throughout the New Testament is as the visible symbol of your Soul. As a matter of fact, every Mary in the New Testament is another facet of your Soul, and that's why there are so many women disciples named Mary.

Now, where do the Disciples go after the crucifixion of Jesus? They went to the Upper Room of Mark's mother's house. What was her name? Mary of Jerusalem. They went into Soul Consciousness to await the Invisible Comforter. And who was the first to witness the return of Christ after the crucifixion? Mary of Magdalene; she found him in the garden. Again, Soul Consciousness perceived his invisible form. Then there was Mary of Bethany, that was the sister of Lazarus, and she stayed within the house while her sister Martha went outside. She represents another Soul quality of you. Mary, the wife of Cleophas the brother of Joseph, was an intimate friend of Mary the mother of Jesus, a symbol of a sustaining strength of your Soul. Mary Ann, the sister of Philip prepared bread for the sacred rite of the Last Supper, another Soul symbol.

And, always, we are being reminded that to live in the Infinite, you must get out of the bondage of the human mind. To leave our nets means, to abandon every attempt to find material, mental solutions to life, and to invite the Virgin Birth of Christ through your Soul. Only Christ, only Christ, is the perfect image and likeness of God.

And so when the Voice commands you, "*Be ye perfect as your Father,*" It is commanding you to experience the Virgin Birth, to let your Soul be the bride of the Holy Ghost, so that God through your Soul, can reveal the Holy

Child where you stand, as your Being. When we stand in the way of this Virgin Birth by remaining in the human mind, we invite conflict and chaos. That's the way of the world, and the results are visible and tragic. World karma and individual karma are the ignorance, the unawareness of man, that unless Christ is born within him, he is not alive in the eyes of God, and he ultimately must perish. And this karma is only lifted to the degree that we withdraw from mind so that Mary in us, our Soul, can give birth to the Virgin Child. Then the unconditioned image and likeness of God replaces your mortal self and you can walk confidently in the kingdom of Heaven on earth under Grace, untouched by the illusions of pain and sickness, lack, limitation and death itself.

Let's take a little quiet time for a moment to contemplate the idea that Mary represents your Soul, and that as you dwell in your Soul, you are reenacting the Virgin Birth, which Mary brought into this world. This becomes a permanent practice. I am being born of a Virgin. I am resting in my Soul, and my Soul is the very same Mary that is depicted at the beginning of the New Testament, giving birth to the Christ child.

Mary is not a person. Mary is my Soul. My Soul goes unto the Father. The Father, through my Soul, expresses the Divine child, and there will come within me a realization of my true Self as the child of God. This is the purpose of the Virgin Birth.

Now, while you are in this contemplation, letting the Silence embrace you, let me tell you something very important. Your Virgin Birth will become a specific event. You cannot predetermine where it will happen, or when, or how, but know this, it really does happen. And when it does happen, you are aware that something is happening. One moment you are standing there, or sitting there, and the very next moment you are not there, someone else is there. A 'you' that you never expected to see, or to hear or to feel. A 'you' that you never even knew existed takes the place of your normal, natural human self. It happens so quickly, and so unexpectedly, that you almost want to say, "wait a minute, wait a minute, I'm not ready yet, give me back myself."

But even before you can fashion those thoughts into words, your new Self is there. And you find yourself feeling, "oh so this is what it is to be reborn, but this is incredible! I am the new Self now. Where did I come from? How did I get here? But I'm different than anything I ever expected to be. I'm not made of physical flesh." And suddenly, you realize that you really are not conscious of body. Oh, there's a form up there in front of you; it's a form you

lived in just a moment ago. And if a friend walked by at this very moment he might wave to the form and say, "Hi, how are you?" But that form up there isn't you at all.

In this moment of perception, you know, you know, that the form up front is not you, and you know that it never was you. Something has cut away your bondage to the form. And your identification of that form positively vanishes. You are not in that form, you never were, and now you know it so well that forever and ever, as long as you walk the earth, you will never forget this experience when you were free of form, and you will spend your entire life trying to return to this freedom, because you know that is where you must be.

Behind the form, maybe two feet, three feet, there you are, and you are conscious, sharply conscious. You know yourself to be another Self, invisible to the world, but very real to you. You have a lingering remnant of feeling that this Incorporeal you has perhaps some kind of a form, but at the same time you do feel formless, but very much alive, so alive that no words can describe it.

For now you are independent of the world of form, independent of time, independent of space, and independent of everything in space, yet very much alive. The earth may be revolving around the sun, but not you. You are not revolving around anything, and never again will you ride in an airplane or an automobile.

The form out front may be seen to do that but never you. The form out front is now coming under the new Divine law of your Invisible Self, and it will no longer be governed by the world mind. It will be governed by YOU, by this New Consciousness that is pouring out all of Itself into this new wonderful Invisible Self that you are standing in consciously. It is an experience. And, only much later do you realize what really happened is that some force has cut away your sense consciousness, in the twinkling of an eye, when you think not, the Bridegroom cometh.

Somewhere now, in between the old self and the new Self, a thought is forming. *Has he come whose right it is to sit upon the throne? Is this the reborn Self? Is this the anointing?* And so you remain in the Silence. All people have now vanished from your Consciousness, all solid things, all material objects, all matter; the total material world in this experience is not there. Are you really walking in the Kingdom?

And then, there are the people again, but now it's something different. They're not people anymore. You realize this New Consciousness is seeing

something else. Instead of people they've become the tips of gleaming candles. The outer eyes had seen people, but now the inner eye is beginning to see glowing candles. And so, your question is answered but not with words. It is answered by Divine messages, Divine thoughts, flashing intuition, moving quicker than the speed of physical light.

Yes you're speechless, you're stunned, and you are beyond a human happiness because you've actually crossed a threshold. You can never again be satisfied to remain in form. You abide in this invisible, just as unwilling to give up your new incorporeal Self, as you once were unwilling to surrender the corporeal self. You have found your new home, your new body, your new Self born of a Virgin.

Now this is it. This is the Self that never dies, this is the Self that lives under Grace, this is your timeless, deathless Spiritual Self, the Son of God. You see why Jesus never married? How could that Invisible Self ever marry? No wonder he feared no object or person on earth. No wonder he said, "*Pilate, thou couldst have no power over me.*" And no wonder mankind has missed the essential message of the Bible.

How could any human being suspect that he actually had another Self? A Real Self, an Invisible Self, right here on earth now, a Self that can never be touched by any human being or any material force. Who could suspect that? What human mind could believe that?

You can. I can. Mary did, Joseph did, Lucas did, the apostles did, the disciples did. You will experience that. And on the wings of this stupendous liberation comes still another experience.

For now, the Reborn Self is emerging into the newness of Its invisible Spiritual environment, and we actually feel hidden manna, a new substance. All that previously was space is now replaced by a sense of aliveness where the space had been. And yet, this is only the first taste. It's a new and a greater aliveness, and it's accompanied by the realization that now life is actually beginning; that there is an invisible magnitude present, ready to be explored, and it is all your own Infinite Being. New senses are awakened, awareness of new possibilities, because you really are changing life streams from the mortal to the Immortal. And this is the manifestation that Rebirth for you has begun. You're awakening from the deadness of illusion, resurrecting from the dream of life apart from God, which man calls mortality.

I want to repeat this: the self you are walking in this moment, living in, talking in, being seen in, feeding and entertaining, is not your self. You have

another Self, a Virgin Self, a Real Self, a Permanent Self, and it is not in this form, but it is present where the form appears. It is a Self that is totally independent of everything in the world, and it is totally sustained by Itself. It lives here, now, in the Invisible Kingdom of God where you stand and it is Divine Life expressing.

For centuries beyond count, you have been going through the rebirth into that Self, and, "*in a twinkling of an eye,*" like passing through a wall without any effort, you will move through the wall of material consciousness and find yourself in that new Self, reborn. From that moment on, your life purpose will be clear. Your single pointed desire will be to live as that Self in that Self. And for you, every so-called evil on this earth will no longer be evil. Instead, it will simply be a reminder to you that you have come out of your Virgin Self, your Reborn Self into the false self that knows evil. And then, you will quickly recognize evil as the chastener; the visible reminder that you have strayed from Self, and you will see that evil has only one function, and that is to drive you back to the Self where evil cannot exist.

Our work for 1974 will be to experience the Virgin Rebirth, and to live in that Reborn Self. We're going to meet as the disciples often did, not in the flesh, but in our invisible bodies, even while we are scattered physically throughout the world. And to do that it will be necessary that we strip ourselves of every belief that we are mortal mental creatures.

Before the experience of Virgin Birth occurs, there must be a willingness to accept Immortality, and to live from that level of acceptance, abiding in Immortality as the One Self, the Only Self, because It's Infinite. We make the conscious continuous effort to refuse every trap that would try to tempt us into the denial of our Infinite Immortal One Self, pure Spirit without material opposite.

Now get that: Infinite Immortal One Self, not just One Self, but Infinite, One Self. Not mortal self, but Immortal. You must live in the Consciousness that you are the Immortal Infinite Self, and there is no other. Everywhere you look in this universe is your Self, that's the Consciousness, and you must practice it. There is no material opposite.

Now, the degree of our loyalty to the truth of this One Self, will determine how long we continue in the labor pains of false mortal existence, in bondage to false senses, living under penalties of duality, struggling to find permanence and peace in an impermanent, unpredictable, un-divine world.

To show us this Spiritual way, Mary had to have a Virgin Birth. You see,

she is completely disproving the religious doctrine of salvation. She is completely disproving the religious teaching that Christ will return to earth. She is showing that Christ is here on earth. She is disproving the religious error which establishes God in heaven behind the clouds, and man on earth.

When Mary produces the Christ Child visibly on earth, she is revealing that God is on earth, Christ is on earth, the Kingdom of God is on earth, the Power of God is on earth. And the Presence and Power of God on earth is the Invisible Christ in the midst of her being, in the midst of your being, in the midst of the being of everyone on this earth, is the Christ that she reveals.

She is a pure channel of the Infinite Spirit, blessing mankind with the eternal truth that God is individual being, the One Self of all, that every individual Consciousness can open itself to the Virgin Birth, the Christ within, that world consciousness may be reborn of God.

Oh what a beautiful demonstration! What a grand opportunity, once we know, accept, and turn our attention to living out of that Consciousness which says, "I will open my Soul that Christ may be born as it was born in Mary. For Mary is the Virgin Soul of my very own being."

In Mary, the world mind meets the Infinite Soul, and the world mind is swallowed up. And there appeared a great wonder in heaven. Let's look at that:

"There appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet and upon her head a cross of 12 stars. And she, being with child, cried travailling in birth and pain to be delivered."

Now that's the twelfth chapter of Revelations, and that is Mary, the world Soul bringing forth the Christ, overcoming the world, overcoming the sun and the moon, overcoming all that is matter, all that is mind.

"And there appeared another wonder in heaven: and behold a great red dragon having seven heads, ten horns, seven crowns upon its head."

That's the world mind, the collective consciousness of man, and it's throwing every mental and material weapon at you to prevent the birth of Christ Consciousness in you and on the earth.

And all this is an epic dramatization of the unseen forces now at work within you. For just as your Soul is Mary, and your mind is the earthly representative of that great red dragon identified as the cosmic mortal mind. And just like Mary, you may not let that mind devour your child before or after it is born. You must bring forth that child, that Christ child, that newborn Christ

Self who is to rule all nations with a rod of iron. Then your Child will be caught up unto God and to the throne.

Then, for you, the cosmic mind will be cast out, that old serpent called the devil, and Satan which deceiveth the whole world will be shorn of all power. And within yourself will rise the great realization, like a loud voice, saying in heaven..

"Now is come salvation and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ, for the accuser of our brethren is cast down which accused them before God day and night."

This is the great rebirth. Your newborn Consciousness goes unto the Father and knows that henceforth the Word is made flesh in you, pure Spiritual flesh, imperishable, because I am the Father, I am the Spirit, you and the Spirit are One.

I think we'll pause a moment; much more to be said. And, when you are taking this little intermission, look at your friends if you have a group with you, and please see, with your Soul, the unborn Child that is waiting to be realized in the Consciousness of everyone present. Make this a real Nativity, not a pageant, not a ceremony, but a realization of the birth of Christ in your Soul.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End Of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

In the Bible, whenever the miracle of a Virgin Birth appeared, it was disguised; it was protected that way from exploitation. There are many material minds that would be very quick to pounce upon such information, and they're not above going forth and making similar claims.

There have been more Virgin Births in our world than just the birth of Jesus Christ. And because Spirit is very wise, every Virgin Birth is always kept secret and is always a very special Spiritual event with a very special purpose involved. Now you'll find one in Genesis, Chapter 17, Verse 15: God goes to Abraham, and here's what God says to Abraham:

"As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah shall her name be. And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her yes, I will bless her, and she shall be the mother of nations; kings of people shall be of her."

So, *"Abraham falls on his face, and he laughs, and he says in his heart,*

well shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? And shall Sarah that is ninety years old bear?"

But God reads his thoughts, and God says:

"Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting, covenant and with his seed after him."

Now, if you're not aware of the possibility of Virgin Birth, you naturally presume that God made it possible for Sarah to have a child by Abraham. But that is precisely why Sarah is in her ninetieth year, to show that real Identity is never flesh but Spirit, to show that a woman can actually Spiritually conceive *at any age*; it doesn't depend on physical union. That's the meaning of God's statement, I will bless her, I will give her a son. You see, this is the Virgin Birth of Isaac through Sarah, without Abraham's physical help.

Now, we have the same situation in the First Book of Samuel, Chapter 1, Verse 2. And here, we learn that a man named Elkanah has two wives. His first wife Hannah is barren, the second wife Peninnah has children. The Lord had shut up Hannah's womb, we learn in the 5th Verse, and Peninnah, the second wife, taunts her about her barren condition until Hannah is constantly weeping and unable to eat.

So in desperation, Hannah vows that if she's given the power to bear a son, she will turn that child over to God for all the days of his life. And this, you see, in disguised form, is her turning to Spirit within and seeking the Virgin Birth of Christ in Consciousness. And so, something very interesting now happens. In the 19th Verse it says:

"And Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and the Lord remembered her."

And she bears a son and called his name Samuel. Now we know that Joseph did not know his wife, but here we're learning that Elkanah knew Hannah his wife, and so we have a very fine point. The Lord remembered her, and this is the statement that the Spiritual Identity and the Spiritual Birth of the Child was independent even of that physical union between Elkanah and Hannah.

In other words, if Elkanah had been away on a vacation for two years, Hannah would still have conceived the child; it didn't depend on their physical union one bit. This was still a Virgin Birth, and that's the disguised meaning here. And it's to teach us that Virgin Birth can even be concealed from the mother, who thinks that the birth of her own child was caused by a physical union. And I'll bet you that there are quite a number of those in our

world.

Now, you'll have to think about that for quite a little while, but I think you'll get it, and it will make you see that much that has been happening in this world under our eyes unseen by the human mind, is actually a preparation for the Virgin Birth of the world consciousness.

Now there's a third Virgin Birth in the Bible, and it's very lightly referred to. As a matter of fact, you'd never suspect it unless you were listening within when you read it. It's in 1 Chronicles, Chapter 7, Verse 14. All it says is a very brief reference to the Virgin Birth of Machaleel, but it doesn't use the word 'Virgin Birth.' He was the grandson of Joseph of Egypt.

And then of course, we have the Virgin Birth of John the Baptist to Elizabeth and these, you realize, plus others which are not in the Bible, but which occurred among the Essenes, these were all known to Mary and to Joseph. They were dedicated students of religious truth, they were very knowledgeable about the Old Testament; they were aware of all the sacred Hebraic traditions and laws.

But something else: the Virgin Birth idea was not at all new to Mary and Joseph. You see, not only did they have these specific examples before them among the Essenes and in the Bible, but they were both members of high degree among the Essenes, and they were both undergoing a rigorous training period of inner teaching. They were learning about the sanctity and discipline of parenthood in preparation for a very special purpose which had been taught earlier in the School of Initiation founded by Ezra, otherwise known as Estras, Estrus.

This sacred teaching was actually recorded by Ezra, and then his mystery books were passed on to the Essenes. Their special Spiritual training for parenthood was this: they were preparing a virgin consciousness to attract egos from Higher Consciousness for future children. Now, that may sound unthinkable to some, but so far ahead of our Spiritual understanding were the Essenes, that they knew, and have proved to their own satisfaction, that the Higher the Consciousness of the future parent, the higher the Consciousness it would attract. For this reason, maidens and men were chosen for the unique training and were pledged to virginity and chastity, and a life of dedication to Spirit.

Joseph himself was a very strange man, even to his own family. He wasn't the least bit worldly; he was very simple, a very humble man. He had not the slightest desire to get ahead in this world. From his very earliest years

he was conscious of inner communications, guidance by a celestial force. His one undiluted interest was Spiritual attainment. As early as the age of twelve or thirteen, he took the vow of chastity, holiness, prayer, and at twenty he lived alone in a small house by the Lake of Galilee. He worked as a carpenter's assistant, and no matter what came into his experience, Joseph, above all, was obedient to inner instruction. It was no accident that Joseph was selected to assist Mary in the great revelation of the living Christ on earth. It was by ordination. Long before the event took place, he and Mary many times, read the momentous prophesy by Isaiah. "*Behold, a virgin shall conceive and bear a son, and shall call his name Emmanuel.*"

What does Emmanuel mean? God with us. Not God in heaven, not God in the sky, and not God after you turn in your material body. No, it's too late then. Emmanuel means God with us, here now, on earth, God with you, with me, with everyone who walks the earth; God here, now, as the Invisible Living Self of man.

And the living proof of that eternal truth, which is really the only salvation of man, will be the birth of Mary's child here on earth without a human father. The Light of God made visible, and that Light will then turn to man and say, "As I am the Light, you are the Light. As I came forth without a human father, you came forth without a human father, as I existed as Light, Spirit before Abraham, so did you. And as I was never born, for Spirit is never born, and as I will never die, for Spirit never dies, so you were never born and you will never die because you are Christ on earth now appearing to false mortal sense as a human being."

Yes, there were many other prophesies known to Mary and Joseph. Isaiah also said:

"For unto us a child is born. Unto us a son is given, and the government shall be upon his shoulder and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counselor, the Mighty God, the Everlasting Father; the Prince of Peace."

In Numbers 24, 17: Balaam prophesies:

"There shall come a star out of Jacob and a Scepter shall rise out of Israel."

In Micah 5:2, near the end of the Old Testament, there's another prophesy:

"But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth who shall be ruler in Israel; whose going's forth have been from old, from everlasting."

The Eternal Christ is here, given to man in Micah. Not the Christ who was born on a certain day, but the Christ who was revealed to be on earth. The Nativity revealed the ever present Christ that had always been present.

During all of her young life, Mary heard prophecies about the Messiah who would come - the virgin who would bear. And she was chosen among the other maidens, trained by the Essenes for this event. Her youth was spent in deep inner communion, purification to make her a pure channel for pure Spirit. And, in as much as Spirit always prepares the way, it should be abundantly clear that Spirit had prepared the way through Mary to let Spirit perform its role through her with total harmony.

Now, there is in the Vatican, a group of writings by St. Jerome. He's the high priest who revised the old Latin version of the Bible about the year 384, and then his revision later became known as the Vulgate Edition. It was canonized in the Sixteenth Century, and formed the basis of the Bible that was used by the, and is used by the Roman Catholic Church. Among these writings, there's the following statement about Mary's daily routine, and her character. I think you'd like to hear it:

"From the morning of the third hour, [six to nine], she gave herself to prayer, from the third to the ninth, [nine to three], to external work. From the ninth to the twelfth, [three to six], she again prayed. She was always first at the holy vigils, the most learned in the wisdom of God's law, the most lovely in humility, the most skillful in the Psalms of David, the most marvelous in charity, the purest of the pure, and the most outstanding in every virtue. She was steady and persevering, and each day she spent better than the last. No one ever saw her or heard her angry. Every word that she said was so full of Grace that it was clear that God was speaking in her. She praised God without ceasing, and when one greeted her she replied, 'Thanks be to God.'"

Now, what St. Jerome does not tell us, is that Mary's service in the temple was not a prayer to God up in the sky, but a recognition of God as the All in All Spirit of the Universe; the one Self without opposite. Mary was living the First Commandment that her son would later proclaim to the world. She was honoring Spirit supremely; she was accepting no second self for herself, nor for anyone else in the entire world.

From infancy, Mary had been surrounded by her parents with peace, beauty, even a private sanctuary. The Essenes themselves well knew that Spirit is the only Self, and at the age of three their daughter had private tutors. And the prophetess supervised, and consciously the child lived in contact with Divine Revelation. She was taught to strive constantly to maintain

Oneness with the Divine Light within. And, so total was her devotion, that because she attained so highly at this early age, her companions frequently became envious, and so they falsified reports about her to her superiors.

But always, she held them in the Light, meeting every test with unconditioned faith, trust in the All Power and the All Presence of One Spirit, always willing to face every appearance of descent with the knowledge that transfiguration is the reward of every trial. She was always faithfully building the seamless robe of One Divine Consciousness, which would someday serve as a Spiritual umbrella for the Consciousness that would go forth as Christ Jesus to open the Soul of man to the Living Word in our midst.

The big question about Bethlehem still remains. Did it happen? Did it not happen? But Joseph, the husband of Mary, knew that it happened. Mary knew that it happened. Luke the physician believed that it happened.

You know, one scientist proved that he could produce frogs from frogs without a male frog. He poked a needle into the tiny black sphere of a frog's egg with no male influence, causing normal development into a tadpole, and then into a young frog. And there's Julian Huxley, the scientist who is the brother of all this; he said that virgin conception is a fact found in nature. And then there's others. They pointed out that bees, snails, ants, silkworms are all immaculately conceived. Naturalists have come forward. Biologists have come forth and they declared that Virgin Birth doesn't constitute a breach of physiological continuity. In fact, there have been suggestions that centuries ago, at the dawn of history, mankind multiplied without union of male and female, when there was less distinction between male and female.

But, while science and religion are still locking horns over whether or not Virgin Birth really happened, everyone has overlooked something else far more important. A more pertinent question than: Did it happen or did it not happen, and that question is, what did happen? You see, the world has been debating about whether or not there was a physical birth. Religion believes Mary gave birth to a physical baby. And most of science declares that there's no scientific evidence to support a Virgin Birth. It's impossible for a woman to set aside biological law. They say if it were possible and there are many nuns who are just as devoted to God as Mary was, and they'd be having babies by Virgin Birth by the carload. In fact, they say any woman on earth who followed Mary's rigorous schedule of prayer ought to be in danger of giving birth, whether she had union with man or not, if it's true.

But, we in this class today, because we have had the opportunity to build a firm foundation in our Spiritual understanding, we are prepared to look

at the Virgin Birth in a meaningful way, and to correct the misconceptions of these past two thousand years in which mankind has either accepted or rejected a physical birth in Bethlehem.

Mary did not give birth to a physical son. Now, you've got to see that. What we were all looking at, but didn't recognize, was a new kind of birth on earth, a birth far greater than a virgin woman giving birth to a physical child. There was no physicality involved. There was no physical mother. There was no physical child.

Mary had actually been lifted out of false mortal sense into the realization of Spiritual Identity. The stone of mortal mind, mortal material sense, had been rolled away. Her Self had been awakened, and God, through the clear transparency of her, true Spiritual Identity was expressing His Divine image and likeness, which appeared on earth to mortal sense as the Christ Child. This was a Spiritual birth, the first birth of its kind on earth during the past two thousand years. Spirit begat Spirit. God the Father appeared through the glass darkly of mortal sense as God the Son.

And so, the Son later declared, "*I and the Father are one,*" meaning God the Father is Spirit. I and the Spirit are One. I am pure Spiritual Being. I am not made of mortal flesh. I am Spiritual flesh; indestructible flesh, eternal flesh. I am the Living Word, God made manifest to human vision. I am Divine Being perfect as My Father, for My Father and I are One Spiritual Substance. You see, no physical boy was born in Bethlehem! And no physical boy went forth to overcome the world. No physical boy set aside the material laws of the world and overcame death every time it was presented to him. No physical boy walked on water, fed the multitudes, raised the dead or healed the sick.

The Light revealed the Light, which is all around us now. Spirit revealed the presence of Spirit everywhere, to manifest Itself to human consciousness in Its ever present glory; to show us the Spiritual Kingdom and the unreality of the physical world imagined by the senses of man. The succession of miracles that followed was a revelation by Christ that Christ is here now, that Christ is the Invisible Identity of all, that Spirit is the Invisible Substance of all, and that we are all that Spirit here, now and forever.

There could be no human father, or Jesus Christ would not have been able to set aside the appearance of material laws. He had to enter this world free of material belief in order to express the fullness of Omnipotence, the fullness of Omnipresence, the fullness of Omniscience. He had to demonstrate the fatherhood of God, Spirit as the Father of all mankind. He had to demonstrate that the Spiritual Son is not born of a human father and has

dominion over all material things and over the entire sense of human life. The New Testament is really the living proof that the creation of Spirit-God, never becomes matter, always remains Spirit, and is totally under the perfect law of Spirit.

So the moment you make Jesus Christ a mortal or physical man, you lose the New Testament. You walk right past its meaning and its purpose. You commit the great separation; what might better be called the great abortion, separating the life of man from the Life of God. And you condemn mankind to a life of illusion, a victim of his own duality, walking in the mental tomb of human flesh, unaware that he really is Christ Spirit, Son of God, not born of material woman.

Now it becomes clearer that prophecies in the Bible about a child born to a virgin, have also been personalized. Religion saw in these prophecies the statement that a holy child would be born to a virgin, but Isaiah was not referring only to a specific event. Perhaps mankind has really failed to see as far as Isaiah saw. He was really foreseeing universal salvation, the birth of Christ in the world consciousness. He was witnessing the Infinite Soul, the Virgin Mother becoming One with Divine Consciousness, bringing forth the Only Begotten Son, the Infinite Christ as the One Living Consciousness on earth, leading man out of the wilderness of mortality into the First Heaven.

I think the Infinite nature of the Virgin Birth can be seen very clearly in Isaiah's Chapter 8, Verse 8. Here he speaks of Emmanuel, the son of a Virgin and prophecies:

"He shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land. O Emmanuel, shall fill the breadth of the land."

He's talking about Universal Christ Consciousness, the Universal Virgin Birth, and here in Chapter 9, Verse 7, after predicting that unto us a child is born, again he declares:

"Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end; the zeal of the Lord will perform this."

If we look again in Numbers, 24:19, after predicting that a Scepter shall rise out of Israel, Balaam further declares:

"Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city."

The city, of course, is material consciousness; the Scepter that shall

have dominion is Christ Consciousness.

And here again, in Micah 5:4, after predicting that out of Bethlehem shall come forth one to rule in Israel, the Prophet again declares:

"And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the Lord, the majesty of the name of the Lord his God; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth."

When we worship the physical nativity of Jesus to Mary, we're missing the point. The truth, the real Star of Bethlehem that lights our way into the First Heaven, is the realization that Christ can only come to earth through your Virgin Soul, because you see, your Virgin Soul is entirely free of every material belief. This is the narrow gate, the narrow gate of individual and world salvation. Soul is the Virgin Mother through which you re-conceive yourself and return to the Father's House. Mary is the world's Soul, and Mary is your Individual Soul. Bethlehem is God Consciousness; Bethlehem is where you receive Divine Bread, the Divine Substance which expresses as the **Word Made Flesh**. The Christ Child is your Self born in Bethlehem, born of Divine Substance through your Soul.

Let's take a moment of Silence, resting in the WORD, letting only the Soul be your facility of awareness; no thought necessary, no plan, no idea, just resting in Soul, for Soul conceives the Christ without any human help.

This Christ Child born to the Virgin Mary is a sign. It is a fulfillment of a prophecy made to her, a prophecy made to mankind, demonstrating the firmness, the unchanging inevitability of Christ Consciousness to every individual who chooses the Gate of Spiritual Identity. Emmanuel, God with us now is my perfect Spirit.

Oh, and from that point, how the symbology of the Bible opens up. Your Soul, living in God, gives birth to Christ in you. Your Christ Self now calls together your twelve disciples, your twelve Spiritual powers, and because their names are writ in Heaven, your twelve Spiritual powers go forth and overcome all material obstacles in your path, building the Christ miracles on earth. The entire New Testament of Jesus Christ becomes a living preview of how Christ, Christ Virgin born in you, in your Soul, leads you out of material consciousness and the false laws of this world, out of the opposites, into the First Heaven all without human help, by Grace. You can see the entire New Testament represents the inner activity of your Being through Christ. Every character, every obstacle, every event takes place inside your Being as the Soul of you births the Christ which goes forth into the next Kingdom of God.

This birth of the Virgin Child throughout the world is taking place now. It is actually the rhythm of the Spiritual Universe coming through. It's the rhythm of God knocking at the door of your consciousness, saying, 'Let me be born in you.' And so, whatever you can do to open your Soul to the Virgin Birth, to accelerate the Virgin Birth in the world, is the fulfillment of your purpose on this earth.

This birth of the Virgin Child must be echoed in every individual consciousness. Without it, there can be no individual or collective transition. That's why so many individuals spend a major portion of their lives in frustration, seeking entrance to the Kingdom but always finding that the veil will not part. Mortality can never enter Heaven; only your Virgin Immortal Self can walk in the many mansions of Spiritual Reality.

One of the very first keys to Christhood is given in Luke 1:26 and 27:

"The angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, to a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary."

Gabriel is the power of God's Will. The Virgin is your Soul; the house of David is Divine Consciousness. The secret meaning is that only through Soul, which is espoused to Divine Consciousness, can the power of Divine Will become manifest. So every mind teaching on earth is doomed to failure for this reason, and every religious teaching that salvation comes by believing that Jesus Christ is the Son of God is equally doomed to failure. These teachings fall short of the mark and perpetuate the separation between man and God. Such teachings actually contradict the Word of God, as expressed in Scripture. *"God is no respecter of persons,"* whether you believe in the Virgin Birth or not. God is no respecter of mortal beings, no matter what they believe. So your human beliefs have no meaning, no substance and no power.

As you lay aside all human belief, even good human belief, religious human belief and scientific human belief, only then will Divine Will through your Soul, manifest the Immortal Divine image and likeness to replace your mortal form. And then you are Virgin born. This is salvation. This is the way you follow Jesus Christ who said, *"Follow me."* This is how you enter and live in the Kingdom of God. Only through the Virgin Birth can you experience the Virgin or Mystical Death, which is transition.

Now, the inner voice tells Mary, *"Your son shall reign over the House of Jacob forever, and of his Kingdom there shall be no end."* The Virgin Birth of

Christ in you, through your Soul, is a Divine mandate. There's only one answer you may give, 'Yes, I am ready.' If you answer, 'No, I am not ready,' you are rejecting the Will of God in You. The Virgin Birth is not an event that you can ignore or defy. You must consciously accept it as the purpose of your life. Turn away from every other purpose; concentrate your efforts in this one direction, and let God manifest your Immortal Self. In this acceptance, this dedication, you can be perfect as your Father, which means you can be liberated from the illusion of human flesh that dies.

"How shall this be," says Mary, "seeing I know not a man?" And the angel assures her that the Holy Ghost will overshadow her with the power of the Highest, and that Holy Thing that shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

In the Consciousness of a fourteen year old girl a new idea was dawning, destined to shake the world, and to fulfill the unspoken dream that lies in every human heart. A new world was being born, not a new baby! A new way of life, freedom. The Infinite Soul was preparing to bring forth the Infinite Child that never dies, as a finished Reality already established on this earth. Now, ask yourself: Was that a fourteen year old girl? Was that a woman? Was that a material creature, or was Invisible Christ appearing to mortal sense as a fourteen year old girl?

Why does Gabriel say, *"With God, nothing shall be impossible?"* Because only God exists. And why does Mary reply, *"Behold the handmaid of the Lord, be it done unto me according to thy word?"* Because Spirit is demonstrating the sequence of Divine authority that must be followed within a person in order to experience Christhood. First God, Infinite Spirit, then the impulse of God as Divine Will pulsing Its power through your Spiritual purified Soul, which is Mary.

Then you're obedient by yielding to that Divine Word. So Mary's reply, *"Be it unto me according to thy Word,"* she is accepting the Fatherhood of God as the only Creator, the only Parent. She yields her total human identity as material woman. She accepts her total Identity as pure Spirit, neither male nor female. She walks completely in the Kingdom of Spirit, devoid of every belief in matter and mortality. She knows that man-made material or biological law is a nothingness in the presence of Spiritual Consciousness. She is demonstrating that the Word of God expressed within is a power, the only power, and it can be trusted under any and all circumstances in spite of very appearance that may seem to deny that power. She had heard the Voice! And when you hear that Voice, like Mary, you will trust whatever It tells you.

You too will witness that with God, nothing is impossible.

In bringing forth this Spiritual Child made of Divine Spirit, Mary was demonstrating that she had found her own Spiritual Body, for only the Spiritual body can deliver a Spiritual Child. She had found her Temple not made with hands, and she was living in It. Spirit begets Spirit. That was the Virgin Birth. But is it that all that happened?

When the first born of Mary was made visible, did it ever change from Spirit to something else? Can Spirit become anything besides Spirit, if Spirit is all? And did not that same Spirit which men call Jesus Christ, then declare, that It's Father was your Father and my Father? Did not that Holy Spirit declare that Spirit fathered you, just as Spirit fathered him? Did not the people of Galilee and surrounding areas see him only as the carpenter's son, in spite of the fact that his Father was Spirit, God?

Do not the people of your city see you as a physical man or woman, in spite of the fact that your Father is Spirit, God? If Spirit is your Father, how could you be born physically? If God is your Father, were you not born of a Virgin? Was not Mary, on that day of the Nativity centuries ago, by making the invisible Christ visible to man, revealing that everyone on this earth is the Invisible Christ, the Spirit of God, fathered by God? The answer is clear.

Also, if Mary was demonstrating that physical birth is illusion, that there really is no material woman on earth to give birth, that she was Spirit and Spirit was being manifest, that only the Spirit of God stands where we see anyone, that Spirit Invisible is ever begetting Spirit Invisible, then we must see that every birth that we see is a physical birth is actually a Virgin Spiritual Birth seen through the density of illusory human vision as a physical birth.

Mary was demonstrating that no mother has ever given birth physically to any child, just as she was not giving birth physically, and that your child and your children, whether you have borne one or ten, is always the Invisible Spirit of God, the Living Christ. You have never produced a Spiritual Child through physical union, for the identity of every child you have is the Invisible Spirit of God. That is the unending, ever present, miracle and the mystery of the Omnipresence of God. With physical union you cannot produce a Spiritual child and yet the identity of every child on earth is pure Invisible Spirit. The Allness of God guarantees that only Spiritual Birth is possible. Every birth is a Virgin Birth; Spirit is always begetting Spirit. Since the world began, we have always been entertaining Angels unawares.

This truth is occasionally demonstrated at rare intervals during the

centuries, to parents who have a high Spiritual integrity and share a dedication to Spirit like Mary and Joseph did. Upon them, in these rare occasions, is bestowed a Spiritual Birth without physical union. It never occurs in such a way as to cause an embarrassing situation. It fits into the family pattern. It never occurs where the male might become abusive and suspicious. It never occurs where there is a woman alone, so that it would become conspicuous or talked about.

And again, always, when it occurs, it is for a specific purpose that eventually becomes known only to those parents involved. And its purpose is always the same, to plant the Truth of Virgin Spirit in consciousness, to establish a Spiritual Center that will send out Spiritual waves, to show a Spiritual household, and to draw unto itself a Spiritual household, to prepare mankind for the overturning of world consciousness which is the Virgin Birth of this world, the Virgin Birth which is fast approaching?

Fortunately, there have been Spiritually illumined individuals working silently for the upliftment of world consciousness, even during eras when civilization has seemed to be at its lowest ebb. And so, these labor pains of world birth appear to us as upheavals and struggles, dictators and slaves, depressions and discords, but only because our vision is limited to the Fourth World of mind.

As we accept the Pearl of Great Price, the opportunity to be reborn through the Virgin Soul, we are anointed and lifted into the Fifth World, which is the first of three heavens. Then it becomes clear to us why God sees God, where man sees man.

Nothing that happened to Mary could have happened if Spirit were not present on earth. She wasn't waiting for Christ to return; she expressed Christ. She didn't seek external aides to demonstrate this phenomenon. Instead, she permitted the Imprisoned Splendor of her own inner Being to flow out into outer expression without any interference of any human concept. It was a demonstration of such magnitude that forever it should establish in all Disciples of Christ, the confidence that Inner Spirit can fulfill from Its own substance, any ordained so-called external need.

We who have caught this precious Christ Vision, no longer content with material prosperity, or with fleeting pleasures, or with a reverence for material or even intellectual conquest. We know that Christ without Soul can never appear. We know that Gabriel comes to every Soul; that Mary in us, balanced by Joseph in us, the male and female elements of our humanhood united into one Self, in His name, Spirit, produced the God Presence within, Living Christ,

which then goes forward to pierce the veil of illusion, and reveal the everywhere Spiritual Being that men call God.

I'd like to call your attention to several tapes that would be useful to you at this point. Most of you have the Special Seven Series, and I suggest that after you have assimilated this particular tape, '*Your Virgin Birth*,' that you hear the 4th tape of the Special Seven Series and that is '*Creation and Recreation*.'

And then there are two others you could hear in the following weeks: You would benefit if you heard once more:

Tape 11 in The Infinite Way Series: Tape 11 – '*The New Horizon*.'

And also, Tape 9 in The Revelation of St. John Series, Tape 9 '*The Seventh letter to the Churches*.' Those three tapes would be well worth your while.

And that brings us into 1974. We've traveled a long way together. We have many beautiful things ahead. So at this time: From this house to your house, from this heart to your heart, deep felt wishes that 1974 for you brings an abundant harvest, and that you will accept the invitation to enter the New Kingdom of your own Invisible Christhood by inviting that Child through Mary, your Soul.

Much Love, until we meet soon. Thank you.

CLASS 8

THE YEAR OF DELIVERANCE

Herb: . Once again, it is a great joy to send Spiritual greetings to you from the hills of La Jolla.

A great deal has happened since Christmas day 1973. Several weeks ago I was instructed to wait. There was much more to come, I was told, so I waited; and now I know exactly why. Our entire program for 1974 has been established. I think you'll agree it's a challenging program, an exciting program. But even more, it is an accelerated program that is going to demand your maximum Spiritual cooperation. For 1974 our theme is:

By Their Deeds Ye Shall Know Them.

It is now time for all of us to show forth, not by words alone, the power of God expressing and multiplying through our awakened Consciousness. This is going to be our year of deliverance. It's going to be an active year, an unusual year, a year of remarkable Self discovery and Self expression. And by the end of 1974 you should be walking in another Self. It's that kind of a program. We're now coming into our own Christhood, but not as a momentary experience, but rather, as a living daily Consciousness. We're coming into the Christ Consciousness that never looks back into material sense, the Consciousness that lives in Spirit, and therefore can never die in matter. We're coming into Christ Consciousness which knows:

I Am the Truth. I Am the Life. Thou Seest Me Thou Seest the Father.

So there you have our program for 1974. The way has been made clear. We've all been living in two selves, but this year the demand is made upon us as never before to live only in our Divine Selfhood, here and now, and to step out of human selfhood. You're being asked to walk in your awakened Self which never ages and which is totally independent of form. You'll be asked to bear witness to the power and glory of your own Divinity, and you will be shown how to bathe in the pool of Siloam, how to tame the tempest to world appearances, how to lift yourself and your neighbor from the whirlpool of the sense mind, how to manifest by living deeds the ever present miracle of Grace. By the end of 1974, or even before, you will say with authority:

“I live yet not I, Christ liveth my life.”

But please remember this, the astronauts returning from Skylab after eighty-six days in the stratosphere, are finding it extremely difficult to readjust to conditions on earth. You have been living in conditions on earth for thousands of years, and your readjustment back to Spirit, away from earth conditions is going to make their readjustment look like a little kindergarten. You have more to forget than they have to forget. You have a more difficult job to perform, and, fortunately, you are not limited to your own human resources, for if you were, it would be impossible to attain Christ Consciousness. But we have a Father within who will lead the way, who will teach you to move toward the Light out of the world of illusion, into the world of Reality.

Now you know that fear, doubt, hesitation continually enters into our mortal way of life. We want to look back, we want to play it safe because we fear the unknown, and so we struggle. We're going to continue struggling, we're going to continue clinging to form, to matter, to things, to the visible tangible evidence of our senses. We're going to complain of many things, physical pressures, inertia, the emotional whirlpool. We're going to find four hundred and fifty different reasons why we cannot step from the life we know into the great Abyss of nothingness. But, finally, because the Father within is ever at work, there's going to be a flicker of truth to make you realize that only in the unknown itself can you discover your real Self. There's going to be a flash of insight to convince you that all uncertainty, all fears, doubts, all belief in other powers than God, are really part of the same illusion which has kept all of us captive within the counterfeit sense mind of this world.

No, we're not going to pretend that learning to walk in the kingdom of Heaven on earth is going to be an easy job. But we are learning to fully trust God. We are learning that we must suffer doubts and misfortunes. We are learning that we must be jolted out of complacency, self-righteousness and smugness. And we're learning to trust God, even in the midst of all these seeming disappointments. We know that we will be rebuked. We know we will be chastened. We know we will even be scourged. But there's something within that is going to strengthen us with the same Spiritual courage that could make Paul say:

“My Son despise not the chastising of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of Him. For whom the Lord Loveth He chasteneth and scourgeth everyone, every Son who He receiveth. If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with Sons. For what son is he whom the Father chasteneth not?”

And so, part of our wisdom tells us that behind every hardship, every pain, every jolt, we will still feel the invisible hand of Spirit leading us gently, compassionately, but firmly, into the unknown, building our confidence by a pattern of problems followed by recoveries, until we stand revealed in our own identity as immortal Sons of God. When you have accepted the One Self called the invisible Christ as your Self, and when you will accept no other self but this One Self as the only Self in the universe everywhere, as the Self of everyone you know, including you, then you will be in Christ Consciousness, illuminated, free, walking in your Eternal Self.

Now, of course, many people want Christ Consciousness until they learn what it really is, and so we're going to have to clarify that right now. Christ Consciousness is not a person believing in Christ. Christ Consciousness says, "I am not a person living in a body that tomorrow will die. I am Christ living in a timeless body of Spirit. I have no other body, not even the body you see." Christ Consciousness is conscious that God is all. Spirit is all. It does not believe in God *and*, in Spirit *and*, perfection *and*, life *and*, eternity *and*, infinity *and*, the Spiritual universe *and*, a Spiritual body *and*, the Christ mind *and*. Christ Consciousness does not think with a human brain or depend on a human brain for guidance. It bypasses the human brain cells which can never find heaven.

And so, if Christ Consciousness is our goal, we must be willing to step beyond the limitations of our own human brain, beyond our own human experience, beyond what our senses tell us. We must dare to walk in the unknown, not once, not twice, but every single day. Now let's illustrate that. Look around your room. Are you aware of the Christ light in your living room at this moment? And, of course, you must say, 'no'. Your brain is unaware of that invisible light. Look around, ask yourself, can you feel the infinite power of God in your room at this moment? And you must say your brain is unaware of that infinite power. Yet, Christ is there. Christ is there, right now where you are, saying, "I Am the Light." And the power of God is there waiting to embrace you with Its perfection. What stands in the way? Your brain. Then how can you hope to experience the light and the power? They cannot walk up to you and introduce themselves. They're not going to tap you on the shoulder and say, "Here I Am." It's you who must open out a way. It's you who must, "Leave your nets." It's you who must come to the place where the human brain is not in the way. And behold, when you come to that secret place, the light and the power which always are present, even now, sweep aside the veil of your human sense, and then they reveal to you the perfection of Heaven where the imperfection of human thought had seemed to be.

The Christ that does the mighty works can never leave you. "Believe on Me," says that power, "and that works that I do ye shall do." No man can experience this power with the human brain. That's why the human race suffers. That's why man remains powerless against the so-called powers of evil. And that's why mankind still lives on the treadmill between birth and death confined within the limitations of the human brain. **That human brain is the adversary.** It's completely hypnotized and serves only the world mind. Whether that brain is in a scientist or a preacher, in a parapsychologist or a government official, it makes little difference. The hypnotized human brain lives in Godless time and in Godless atoms. And only when that brain is still, can your Soul open the door to the eternal now of Spirit.

There was a time in Egypt when the brain power of all the magicians in Pharaoh's court were actually powerless against one man because he had transcended his physical brain. And then, there was Elijah showing forth in the court of Jezebel that Christ Consciousness renders all else powerless. And the black brotherhood of magicians in that court found that they could do nothing against the I Am Consciousness of Elijah. These four hundred and fifty Prophets of Baal struggled with their brains trying to bring fire from the sky, and it was actually a feat that they normally performed with outstanding success. But in the presence of Christ Consciousness they failed, proving again dramatically, that one who lives in Spiritual Identity, in Christ Consciousness as the one infinite Self is a majority; and so with you, and so with me.

Four hundred and fifty doubts and fears may clutter our horizon with problems, but what are they? They are brain illusions. They declare the absence of God. They declare the presence of imperfection. They declare the nonexistence of Spiritual Reality. But the ever present Light, the ever present power of your own Christ Self is ever ready to do the impossible. It simply requires your recognition of it, and then it can draw blood from a stone, or fire from the sky. It can remove every one of the four hundred and fifty brain illusions that clutter your horizon, if you will firmly quiet the human brain and let Christ above the brain shine through.

This coming to Christ Consciousness is the mystical meaning behind the story of the three Magi in the Gospel of Matthew. Each of these important narratives in the Gospels is placed there by the invisible hand of Spirit as a mystical guide for those who walk the inner path. The story of the three Magi is very important to us at this point.

Whoever has received a measure of inner light knows that this strange story contains a mystical clue to the nature of Christ Consciousness. The Magi

were more than magicians. They were followers of the Persian Mystic Zoroaster. They were also members of the mystical White Brotherhood which functions as a beacon of light for those on a path of truth. Outwardly in the world, they were mathematicians and astrologers, just as familiar with the movement of heavenly bodies as with the palm of their hands. The sky was actually their church, but within the Akashic records of the cosmic mind they had the capacity to read the destiny of physical man.

One day something went wrong, and it continued going wrong with progressive intensity. Jasper in Toras, Melchior in Arabia, Balthazar in Sheba, all felt a strange influence crossing their consciousness nullifying their mathematical calculations, and even changing their feeling about time and space. Nothing seemed to work. And so they compared notes, and they found to their surprise that there was a new force exerting a power over their minds. And this was actually the experience of Christhood rising within each of them. A Divine fire which was dissolving all of their mental concepts, it was lifting them above the world mind into a realm where world thought was rendered null and void. Now this change of Consciousness is spoken of throughout the Bible. It's always camouflaged by a visible outer event, seemingly an innocent deed, or an innocent word. For example here in Genesis 25:6, 25:6, we read Isaac:

"Isaac lived eastward unto the east country."

Now, the word 'east' here means accepting the invisible Christ as Self. East means accepting the invisible Christ as Self. Isaac accepted his own Christhood, which is the meaning of he lived Eastward, unto the East country. He didn't live in the world mind. He took no human thought for his life, but he relied totally on Christ within for his daily manna. He lived Eastward. And we have, I think, a similar mystical statement in first Kings chapter 4 verse 3;

"Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of the children of the East country,"

...meaning that Solomon's level of Christ realization was higher than any illumined man of his era. And so, with this in mind, we can understand something else that we now read in Matthew:

"Behold, there came wise men from the East to Jerusalem."

We know now that the three Magi are initiates of higher truth, responding to the inner Christ within themselves. They're not being drawn by a visible star in the heavens, that's for the literal Bible reader, for the material

mind of man. Their star is the rising Consciousness within, and it is lifting them above limited material sense, beyond the visible objects in the sky, beyond the tiny wheel of time and space, into the eternal, into the Infinite Self. And once you begin to be aware of this, you'll find scripture very subtly confirms this inner journey, which is taking place in the consciousness of the three Magi.

Herod, as you know, is a symbol of the world mind. And so in Jerusalem the Magi speak to Herod. They ask for directions. They had been using their minds to peer into the invisible Akashic records for heralds of warnings and coming events on earth, and, of course, that's a higher level of consciousness than most of our astrologist's today. But even reading the Akashic records is not sufficient if we're to have the mind that was in Christ Jesus. And so here in Matthew 2:12, the Magi are warned by God in a dream, that after they have found the virgin babe in Bethlehem, they should not return to Herod but, and listen to this quote:

"Should depart into their own country another way."

Now, when the Bible says 'another way,' it means that, we who use the mind to become aware of the existence of Christ, may do so, for there's no other way to become aware of the existence of Christ. But once we find the Christ within ourselves, we never return again to the human mind. We return to our own country which is Divine Consciousness, Divine Selfhood, Divine Identity, 'another way,' which is abiding in the glorious truth that my Christ Identity is my true permanent Selfhood here and now. You come to Christ through the mind, but you don't go back through the mind, you go another way. Now you're in the Christ mind, because you accept the Christ Identity.

And so, you see, as early as this very beginning, right after the birth of the babe, the handwriting is on the wall. The human mind was actually being released from the false powers of the world, and this Spiritual event was actually a preview, the dawn of a new age, the realization of the presence of infinite Christ on earth, everywhere. You might call the Magi the first fruits of the virgin birth to Mary, for she is the symbol of the world Soul, and of the individual Soul of man. The same invisible everywhere Christ which appeared to human sense as the newborn infant through the Soul perception of Mary, entered into the consciousness of three Spiritual seekers in distant lands, visibly drawing them to the infant, *"For I, if I be lifted up, will draw all men unto me."*

Now the purpose of this demonstration of the infinity and the omnipresence of Christ in the babe, and in the Magi coming together, was to

make us all aware of that which our brains and our eyes cannot see. And this, though unrecognized at that time, is going to become more and more important and meaningful to all of us, as we, too, become more receptive to that very same Light which drew the Magi, for that Light within us, that Christ within us, has been drawing us unto itself, just as it drew them.

"I create new heavens and a new earth," this was declared by the invisible Christ through the mouth of Isaiah. And, now to commemorate the new heaven and earth that they discovered, which is the invisible Spiritual universe that surrounds us all. The three Magi, who had become initiates of the inner everywhere Christ, bring the infant a gold cup, signifying that they have accepted Spiritual identity for themselves. And a bowl of frankincense, signifying that they have been released from mind consciousness, from brain consciousness, from human sense, and Myrrh, signifying that they are now totally dedicated to Soul Consciousness, Christ Consciousness, and that they are learning how to live in the bodies of the Soul which are made of a Spiritual substance, a substance that is ageless and independent of material powers, totally indestructible and eternal.

These gifts of the Magi symbolize that when you have accepted the everywhere Christ as a living reality of your own being, you are committed completely to the inner Master. You abide in the ever present perfection of Christ everywhere, not just within yourself, as the only power, the only presence, and you let this newborn Consciousness grow into its full Spiritual maturity.

When the Master said, *"Sell all thou hast if you wish to experience eternal life,"* it was intended for you to know that you must let go of your mortal identity. The surrender of your material concept of life, of your mortal identity is the gold, the frankincense, and the myrrh, that each of us is going to present to the Christ of our own being. When we do, in exchange for our material sense, for our mortal identity, we will receive our true Identity, and Christ within us will express as omnipresence, omniscience and omnipotence. And Christ within us will manifest outwardly as the Spiritual kingdom of Grace on earth. God will be revealed as your individual being.

We learn from legend that the Magi arrived at the manger twelve days after the birth of the babe. This means that we must all pass through twelve gates of consciousness on our way to the New Jerusalem, which is the Holy City, infinite Divine Consciousness. The twelve tribes of Israel are then united in you, the twelve disciples are one, the darkness of matter is dissolved in the full flow of living Light. This is transition from the material sense of selfhood into life

without end.

But, you know, our understanding of the mystical meaning of the story of the three Magi is still incomplete, and possibly the greatest hidden truth of all must still be learned. Perhaps you will understand it better if you think back for a moment to the story of the nobleman from Capernaum. Do you remember he came to Jesus in Canaan of Galilee, and he begs Jesus to heal his son who was dying back at home? Now this Jesus, of course, is the virgin babe grown up, and so the nobleman has actually come to the virgin babe who is now a man, and what does the virgin babe grown into a man say or do? Does he go back to Capernaum where the boy is dying? No. He simply declares, "*Thy son liveth.*" and, lo and behold, the boy does live.

Now there's a principle there, and that is I, Christ, here appearing as Jesus in Canaan of Galilee, and I, Christ, appearing to mortal sense as a boy in Capernaum who was dying, are one and the same I, Christ, one Self, unseparated and undivided. You must understand that. There is only one identity. There is a boy in one city and Jesus appearing as a man in another city, but they are one identity, and the one identity is I, Christ, the invisible Self. And when you understand that, you can understand, too, that I, Christ invisible, but to mortal sense appearing in Bethlehem as the virgin babe, and I, Christ invisible, appearing in distant lands as the three Magi, are the same one undivided Self.

Do you hear that? Can you accept that? If you can, this momentous truth leads to another. When you accept your Christ identity, you, too, must learn to accept Christ not only where you stand, for that will be incomplete, that would be a limited, finite Christ, and there is no such thing. You must learn to accept I, Christ, where I stand, and everywhere, not localized, not in a point in space, not in a point in time, not in a spot of geography, not my personal self, and not his personal self, not even I, Christ as the virgin babe called Jesus. That isn't enough. You are not in Christ Consciousness until you live in I, Christ everywhere as the only Self, your Self is that Self, the only Self in the universe. Then when you have accepted that, are willing to try to live by that acceptance that you are Christ invisible, the only Self in the universe everywhere, no matter what you see, then you've opened the door and you've crossed the threshold of a limited mortal sense. You have begun to walk out of the limited brainpower, the false life stream into the infinite kingdom of heaven.

This is our year of deliverance, and in this year this is what we are going to do. So please remember, there's no such thing as a finite Christ

Consciousness. Christ is infinite. When you say, or when you think, or when you know, "I am Christ," you must mean, "I am infinite." So, if you are Christ in Oregon, California, Oakland, Oklahoma, if you are Christ in Holland, Norway or Switzerland, India or Alaska, if you are Christ in 1974, you must be Christ in Bethlehem in the year of the virgin birth, you must be Christ in the year 2000 A.D. And, even though human experiences do not exist yet in the future, you must be Christ in all that is known in the future, right now, because Christ already is existent unto the end of the world. You cannot shorten the arm of God. And you must learn to work on this, for until you can accept infinite eternal Christ as your Self now, and the Self of all who walk the earth as your Self now, you're not conscious of Christ, and you are unprepared for transition.

When we are not conscious of Christ we are denying the existence of one omnipresent Self. And when we do that, no matter how sincere we may be, our salvation remains a promise but not an experience. I know it's difficult, but we have ten more months to do it. Salvation taught by the churches without Christ Consciousness, is impossible. It's really the greatest tragedy of religion. It promises salvation, and millions, and millions, are led to death instead of salvation. The meaning in nature of Christ Consciousness has totally escaped the religious leaders of the world. And until this error is corrected in individual consciousness, whoever continues to live in this world without developing infinite Christ Consciousness is actually ignoring the teaching of the inner Master who said, "If you do not believe that I Am He, the infinite One," the infinite One is not in the actual quote, but that is the meaning of He the infinite Father. *"If you do not believe that I Am He you will die in your sins."*

Infinite Christ Consciousness is that which you must take with you today, and live with, and grow with, and understand, until you can accept it and believe it, and know that it is true, and then trust it. At every turn you'll find the New Testament pointing to infinite Christ Consciousness, not brain consciousness, as the only way through which the will of God can express in you.

Instead of the three Magi, in the Gospel of Luke, we find him speaking of shepherds in the field who are informed by an angel about the forth coming birth of a Saviour. Now, 'shepherds' is a mystical term for high initiates. So, like the wise men, these shepherds, too, are followers of the inner Light. And now they are awakening to the newborn Christ within themselves. They are tending their flocks. And that means they are listening to the inner voice for their daily bread. Remember, David who conquered Goliath was a

shepherd boy? He did not let his material thoughts run wild. He controlled his thoughts Spiritually.

And now, in Luke's Gospel we find an old Essene named Simeon is allowed to enter the manger where the child is, and, here in Luke 2:30 Simeon makes a mighty statement, true and vital then, true and vital now. Holding the babe in his arms Simeon declares:

"Lord mine eyes have seen thy salvation which thou hast prepared before the face of all people; a light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of the people Israel." And then, to Mary, the mother, he says, *"this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel."*

Now, look again at the first part of Simeon's statement and you'll see a hidden Spiritual prophecy; that unless man accepts infinite Christ identity he rejects Christ, and by so doing he rejects God. There can never be salvation for any individual on earth who rejects the everywhere Christ identity as his own; even if he accepts Jesus Christ as the Son of God, that's not enough. Only the Consciousness that *I am the everywhere Christ of God*, opens the door, which is another word for transition. Salvation and transition mean the same. Transition is really the only salvation, and it only comes through attainment of the I Am Christ everywhere realization, as an active force in your daily life.

Now, the second part of Simeon's statement is a warning that few ears have been willing to hear. He speaks the words to Mary, but actually his message is directed to every mother and every father in the entire world. Here it is in Luke 2:35 Simeon says to Mary,

"Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own Soul also, that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed."

Now isn't that a strange warning? To this blessed woman who without a physical contact with a man, has brought forth the Christ child? And yet, this statement, one of the most significant in the entire New Testament, has been ignored totally. Not only by every church on earth, but by most mothers and fathers throughout the entire world. You and I cannot afford to ignore a single syllable of this revelation. The world mind everyday rejects infinite Christhood through personalizing the Christ and believing that Christ is one man named Jesus. And the cause of this rejection of infinite Christhood, the sword that shall pierce through Mary's Soul, is her inability to accept the son she bore as the infinite Christ. Mother love is going to see him after the flesh.

Here, the Bible is telling us that the greatest single obstacle to Christ Consciousness, is that the material consciousness of every mother and every father endows every newborn child with a material consciousness, thus perpetuating material consciousness on earth. Each of us, parents and non-parents, must learn that Christ everywhere is the true identity of every newborn infant. God is Spirit, the only Self. God has no physical children. God is the Self of every mother, the Self of every father, the Self of every child. And so, when a woman believes that she is giving birth to a physical child, she is also believing that she is a physical being. She is actually denying that she is a Spiritual being. In so doing, she denies her own Christhood, the Christhood of the child, and the truth that God, the living Spirit, is all there is.

Is that clear? The principle is, that there is one Infinite Self and no other, and until you and I have accepted the one infinite Spiritual Self, and no other, we pass on that consciousness to all those around us, parent to child, and then child grows up and becomes a parent and passes on that consciousness to the next child.

Somewhere along the line someone, someone with Spiritual vision, a love of God, a capacity to know the truth, stands in the midst of the world letting the world consciousness hit him or her without any effect whatsoever, and stands there knowing, "I am Spiritual being," whether I am a mother or a father, or not. I am a Spiritual being not a physical being. I cannot have a physical child. Mary had a Spiritual child. The child itself knew itself to be Spirit, the living Spirit of God. I must be of similar Consciousness.

Now, of course, it takes a great deal of contemplative meditation, a great deal of study, a great deal of inner work, before you can really accept and live by the truth that this is a Spiritual universe. And, therefore, no mother, no mother in the entire world has ever given birth to a physical child. And that's precisely why Simeon appears in the Bible, to warn the virgin mother herself of the pitfall that lies ahead of all motherhood. So that mothers everywhere will consciously bring forth the invisible Christ child, and then continue to maintain the Consciousness that sees no child after the flesh.

We can do that. We can make the adjustment for the millions of mothers who are born to what they call physical children. We can make the adjustment now. We can see that every child is pure Spiritual being, perfect as God, conceived and manifest as the Divine image and likeness forever, regardless of what human eyes see. And if we are parents who have forgotten to bring forth the infinite Christ child, it's not too late. Now we go into that inner Self, and we stand there, and we know. That which I brought

forth was not a physical being nor was I the parent a physical being, I never was. I have always been the infinite Christ child, and this that I brought forth appearing as a child, is my own infinite Divine Self invisible. I could only bring forth my Self because there is no other. Each brings forth her Self, the invisible Self that is the One Self, not a physical child.

Of course, the human brain looks at all of this and says, "I can't figure it out." And that's precisely what the Bible knows we're going to do. And so, to further emphasize that the human brain is incapable of knowing truth, and therefore further incapable of redeeming the human conflicts that surround us, here in Luke 2:38 we have Anna, the eighty-four year old Essene Prophetess, and she is brought to the child and she advises mankind; *That only Christ Self realized can redeem the world from material sense.*

And so, what have we learned so far? We've learned, number one, that the Christ of you is the Christ of everyone, and that means the Christ of everyone is you, one Self. You saw that in the Christ of the Magi, the Christ of the virgin babe, and they are brought together in time to show that they are one Self, undivided. And now you must learn that the Christ of you is the Christ of everyone who lives in Russia, in China, in India, in any part of this known world, and in every part of the unknown world. You must know that you are the Christ throughout time and space and beyond. Infinite Christ Consciousness is the only way through which you can live without denying that God is one.

In order to attain infinite Christ Consciousness you must daily work at it, starting with now by accepting it as the will of God, and then as you accept it and make it your purpose, as it is now our purpose for this year; during the next ten months we are to develop that capacity to live in the infinite Christ Consciousness. And for a very good reason, our Father, which is the infinite Self which is our own being, says: *"Unless you believe that I am He, unless you believe the infinite Christ Consciousness, you will die in your sins."*

Now that is a clear cut statement, that unless we attain that capacity not to accept Christ for me, and not for you, but for all as the one invisible Self that I am, to take myself out of geography, out of space, out of time, out of a localized person; unless we now learn that and live by it, there is no transition, no salvation, no life eternal, but rather, we are told by the Voice that we should die in our sins. And yet, if you believe on Me that I am infinite Christ Consciousness, your Consciousness, the Consciousness that is the only one Self, if you accept that identity, *"The works that I do ye shall do, and greater works shall ye do."*

Now let's be certain of one more thing. The Christ, the infinite Christ Consciousness which tells us that it is us, and asks us to live out of that Consciousness, knows that we have a difficult job to do, and it sets forth a way for that to be done, but only after we accepted that dedication for that purpose, does the way that is invisible become our way.

One infinite Self; every time you deny it for one, you deny it for all and for yourself, and you have pushed salvation away, you push transition away, you say, "I'm not interested in eternal life." One Self, without beginning or end, is Christ Consciousness.

Now we've got a good start for this year, and after a little meditation here in which we quietly open ourselves to the One Self, we're going to begin our new accelerated program for attaining the One Self Consciousness.

Let's just be still a moment, resting lightly above the senses, above the brain, above that human thinker, until only the Infinite can express where we stand.

[Silence]

We'll be back in a moment.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

[Heard in meditation]

"I shall now remove for you the great veil that stands between heaven and earth, the darkness that hides man from the light. Close your eyes. Be still."

So I closed my eyes; I was still. "Son," said the Father, "An invisible pathway leads to my kingdom on earth. It is available to all, yet few walk in it because it is hidden from the human brain. It is the goal that I have established for every Soul. Whoever finds this invisible pathway is one with God, and makes transition into life eternal. Whoever fails to find it is separated from the tree of life and must remain in the deadness called mortality. Is that clear?"

"That is clear Father," I replied. "Son," said my Father, "The great veil that prevents man from finding the invisible pathway to eternal life is the

identity of the virgin babe born to Mary in Bethlehem. Do you know the identity of the babe?" Instantly I replied with great confidence, "Yes Father I do, the virgin babe is the Christ."

"Son," said my Father, "You are mistaken, "You do not know the truth. The virgin babe named Jesus is not the Christ. As long as you continue in that mistaken belief you are stumbling in the darkness and you will not find the invisible pathway to transition. Again, I repeat, the virgin babe is not the Christ."

"But Father," I stammered, "I'm puzzled, I do not understand." "Then listen carefully my son, for I will now give you three important clues to help you remove the false belief that blocks your entry into the path of light. Here is your first clue:

- ◆ Christ is invisible. Jesus was visible.
- ◆ Here is your second clue: Christ is infinite. Jesus was finite.
- ◆ Here is your third clue: Christ never ages. Jesus aged from infancy to adulthood

Now, son, if Christ is invisible, infinite and ageless, and Jesus was finite, visible and aging, can they be one and the same?"

"No Father they cannot."

"Good. Now son, if you look at something that cannot age but you see it age, something infinite but you think it is finite, something invisible but you think you are seeing it, what are you really seeing?"

"I am seeing an image in my own mind."

"Son," said my Father, "You have discovered the identity of the virgin babe named Jesus who men have worshipped for the past two thousand years. They have worshipped an image in their minds. And the result of that tragic blunder can be seen in hospitals and under tombstones around the world. Taught by religion to pray to an image in mind, they have placed their total trust in a mirage, and when the mirage did not answer their prayer they redoubled their efforts always fooled by their own brains, always seeking fulfillment from their own brain power or from someone or something in the outer world. But the illumined do not seek material or mental betterment. The mirage does not tempt them. They seek Me. And they know where to find Me, because they have understood that Jesus was not a man but an image.

And knowing this, they have understood. They have really understood the magical purpose of the image called Jesus on earth.”

“Now Son, ask yourself can an image speak? Can an image perform miracles? Can an image feed the hungry, heal the sick and raise the dead? If you look in the mirror at your own image you’ll find your answer. If you smile your image smiles, if you frown, it frowns. If you move your right arm, it moves its right arm. The image simply repeats whatever you do.”

“Does it surprise you then, to learn that the image called Jesus was completely controlled by Me, that it had no power of itself? That it could do only what I did first? And that it could only give to the world the words that I put in its mouth?”

“So now son, you know the great secret: All men in the world are images. They do not realize that they are really robots totally controlled by the world mind. They are mortal images, finite, temporary and imperfect, no matter how intelligently they seem to govern their lives they are cut off from Life itself by their own false brain power, and ultimately they die. The false brain can no longer hold the illusion of life. The false image of form must dissolve.”

“Into this world of mortal images came another image, an immortal image, a Divine image, an image that looked exactly like mortal images. But this was an image not controlled by the world mind, but controlled by the infinite Father, an image that could speak the words of the Father and perform the acts of the Father, an image that could walk among the mortal images be accepted by them as one of themselves, communicate with them, and teach them immortal words and immortal deeds. There is the great miracle of the virgin birth. Mary lifted into the Soul realm brings forth this Divine image to walk among human images. First, to impart to them the Divine Word at a level they can accept, and then having made them aware of the power of the Divine Word, to show them where to find the Divine Word within themselves.”

“Now son, bearing in mind that I, the Father, spoke every word that came from the mouth of Jesus, I want you to learn something marvelous, something beautiful, something you will remember for the remainder of your years on this earth.”

“Now gently close your eyes. Release yourself from the concepts of the brain. Just let go, really let go. Let go of all the mental barriers. Find My

peace. Until you are alert but relaxed, until you have an open mind, uncluttered, without concepts, without criticism, without judgment. And now, let the virgin babe itself tell you who it is through the words, "that I, the Father," placed in its mouth. Listen carefully while you abide in the sacred stillness of your own Soul, and you will clearly understand how through the image called Jesus, I taught higher wisdom to those dear ones on earth who were ready to hear, for these are My words heard by men through the mouth of Jesus."

"You do not know Me. If you had known Me you would have known my Father also. The words you hear are not mine. I speak nothing of myself. Thou seest me, thou seest the Father. The Father has never left me alone. The Father sent me. I and the Father are one. The Father worketh hitherto, and I work. Why callest thou me good. I can of mine own self do nothing. The Father within doeth the works. Whatever the Father does the son does likewise. I am not of this world. Before Abraham was, I Am. I Am from above, you are from beneath. Where I Am you cannot come. That which is born of Spirit is Spirit, that which is born of flesh is flesh. I who speak to you, Am He. If you do not believe that I Am He, you will die in your sins. I Am the light of the world. I Am the giver of life. I Am the resurrection. Who eats my flesh will never die. I Am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. If I go not away the Comforter will not come unto you. My kingdom is not of this world."

Abide now for a few moments until you have accepted that through a Divine image God spoke every word in the Bible that came through the mouth of Jesus. For that is the truth, and when you understand it your knowledge of the Word of God will deepen.

We can discover this easily for ourselves now if we examine some of these precious words, and you'll discover that they yield a new meaning.

"Why callest thou me good, of mine own self I can do nothing, The Father within he doeth the works."

Your human brain sees Jesus heal the sick, feed the hungry, raise the dead but Jesus himself here informs us that we are blind, hypnotized, that we are fooled by our five senses, by our brain. Jesus says he is not performing these miracles at all. He tells us that if we had Spiritual vision, we would see that where he seems to be there is an invisible identity actually performing the great miracles. And he calls this invisible identity, "The Father Within."

We cannot afford to pass by these words any longer. At this point, the

invisible Self is speaking through Jesus, performing miracles through the visible form of Jesus. And it is saying to you and to me, and to all who walk this earth, if you seek Christ Consciousness you must now make an important distinction. You are looking at the invisible Self but your eyes are seeing a form which is visible called Jesus, which is an image in your mind. Again through this image called Jesus we hear,

"I speak to the world those things which I have heard of Him."

So, here we receive an astounding bit of information, that Jesus is not speaking the words, but the Father within, the invisible Self is speaking the words. The real speaker throughout the entire New Testament is this invisible Self, the Father within, and this is also the real doer. And whatever it wants to say or do, it says or it does within, in a Higher dimension, an Invisible dimension, and through a miracle that man does not yet comprehend. What it says or does in the Higher dimension appears outwardly in this dimension, called this world, as an action or a statement by Jesus who is the Divine image. Do you catch the incredible, amazing wonder of it all? And then, to make certain that we really understand and accept this astounding truth, the invisible Self, speaking now, says through Jesus, making Jesus say these words:

"My Father worketh hitherto, and I work."

Jesus is saying here, "I am an effect, not a cause. There's no power in the image called Jesus. All power lies in the invisible Self, "I Jesus, have no power. I can do nothing. I am only the image in the looking glass. If the Father speaks, I speak. If the Father touches the leper, I touch the leper. If the Father sees no blindness, I touch the eyes of the blind and they see." We learn here that because Jesus is powerless he cannot be the Christ. The Christ has all power of God. *"Son all that I have is thine."* All My power is thine, but Jesus is forced by the invisible Self to declare that he has no power, he can do nothing. He actually confesses he is not the Christ, but he is an image outwardly expressing the action of the invisible Self. And in these inspired words the mask for centuries has lifted and our attention is focused on the power of the invisible Self, which we are to learn is the Self of our own Self.

Then, in words unmistakable, words that should be heard and understood by millions, and millions, and millions of religious worshippers who have turned away from Christ for thousands of years, who have been fooled by their senses into following an image. These are the words:

"Thou seest me, thou seest the Father."

Artists are going to paint pictures of Jesus. Sculptors will immortalize Jesus in bronze and marble. Poets will describe the great love and compassion in his face. But, you who wish to enter heaven on earth, you may not be fooled by physical appearances.

Quote: *"You do not know me."*

And until you know me, the visible Jesus, as an image, you will not seek the invisible Christ who is speaking every word that you think I am speaking. *"If I go not away,"* if you do not get rid of this image, the Comforter will not come unto you. If you still worship the image how will you find the Christ?" Now listen again as the infinite Self continues to reveal truth after truth to make you free:

"I am from above, you are from beneath. Where I am you cannot come."

These words were spoken to the Pharisees, and, of course, they were baffled, they were enraged, they were confused, they were insulted. There he was a man, Jesus, standing right in front of them, no different from any other man. He had a face, two eyes, two ears, a mouth, a nose, a chin, a body, what did he mean he was from above, and they from beneath? Why, this man was a thorn in their sides. But the words were true, and the words were not spoken by Jesus. They were declared by the invisible Self who was telling mankind that there are two kinds of images. There's the Divine image under the control of God, Jesus, and a mortal image under the control of world mind, the human man, the human woman, the human child. The Divine image is from above, the mortal image is from beneath. The image from above can never be sick or die, the image from beneath is always sick, much of the time and it never knows why, and it always dies without ever knowing why at all.

Now it's impossible for a mortal image to become a Divine image. Don't even try. That's the meaning of, *"Where I Am you cannot come."* Where the Divine image is the mortal image cannot come. So when religious worshippers are taught that they can go to heaven when they die, they've been mistaken. They've been misinformed. No mortal image can go to heaven. That's why we're not studying how to be better human beings in the next twenty years. We're learning how not to be mortal images. We're learning that if we are from beneath we cannot enter heaven, which is a synonym for eternal life.

Now, an even stranger thing happens. The invisible I Am which talks to mankind through the visible image called Jesus, wants us to know that it is not in the body of Jesus, and so it says,

"I Am not of this world."

You are looking at the image of Jesus, it is in this world but I, who speak to you, I who perform the great acts, I Am not in this world, therefore I Am not in this body you call Jesus. Christ is not in Jesus. It's a big shock isn't it? And Christ is not in you. Christ is not in anyone. Christ is not in any image. I, Christ, I, the Father within, performed miracles on earth long before Jesus appeared in this world. I performed miracles through many other images, through Buddha, Krishna, Moses, Lao Tzu, Abraham, Elijah, all expressed My words and My deeds. All expressed My Grace and My Power. All, by deeds, showed forth the Glory of the one invisible Self that I Am.

Not only before Jesus, but after Jesus, many way-showers revealed the presence and power of my perfect kingdom on earth. And they were not people, although they appeared to be. All were transparent images who had risen above human brain power, out of mortal sense. They had discovered the invisible giver of life. They didn't seek Me in the sky. They knew that space does not contain Me. They didn't seek Me in their bodies, for they knew that the infinite is indivisible. And they didn't wait for Me to return to earth, as religion teaches. Instead, they laid down their own sense of human life and accepted Me, the Father within as their own Spiritual Self.

That was their secret, they accepted My presence as their presence. They were Christ Conscious. They made a choice between My Infinite Self and their own mortal bodies, and in this manner they stepped out of the world mind, out of being mortal images limited to material laws, and they totally trusted the one indivisible, invisible Self of the universe to be their only Self, everywhere.

You are either a Divine image or a mortal image, and you have the choice. If you know that I-Christ am in your room at this very moment, that I-Christ am your only body, that I-Christ will never die, that I-Christ am your only life, your only Self, you will release yourself from belief in your own body image, and you will stand confidently in your invisible Divine image which has no boundaries. You will not know your Self after the flesh. But you will know your Self after the one invisible Spirit.

"And I who have been your Self since before the world began, and

who will be your Self when your false mortal sense has left this world, I will reveal through you My glory, My love, My power and My Grace. You have always been invited to join with Paul in saying, "*I live, yet not I Christ liveth my life.*" Now again look at My words spoken through Jesus,

"Before Abraham was I Am."

Now you must learn to accept My words in a special way. You know Jesus did not say them. I, the invisible Self, which is your Self, said them. And so, do not let the invisible Self be a stranger to you. Is the invisible Self far away? Is there a second self beside the invisible Self? Am I not your invisible Self now right where you are? Then who spoke the words through the image called Jesus? Your invisible Self, not THE invisible Self, but YOUR invisible Self spoke the words. Do you accept that?

If you do accept that, do you see how ridiculous it is for you to ignore the words of your own Self? Do you not see that every word from the mouth of Jesus is coming from your own infinite Self translated through Jesus into this earthly dimension, so that it can be understood by your mortal sense. Is this not a miracle that your above Self can educate your beneath self? Is it not miraculous that your own invisible Self through Jesus, has been presenting words and miracles through centuries to lift you out of your finite shell into life without end? So, when you hear "*before Abraham was I Am,*" when you know that your own Self is making that statement, you are merely being lifted above brain power. For your brain thinks that you were born in time and you will die in time. But your Self says, "No, you are eternal life, before Abraham was." And so, you must accept the words of your Self and do something about it. You must stop. You cannot go on ignoring these important words from your Self, and you must realize that your brain has fooled you. It has given you a false sense of self in time. And your brain which cannot know these things, must now say to your Self, "I accept what you are telling me. It is true, before Abraham was I Am."

Just imagine, the world thinks that I began life years ago as an infant in a cradle. The only Self I am, is that which was preexistent to the world, and that which will always exist. And each of us who do not accept this and live out from that knowledge, are not in Christ Consciousness. Even if we think we understand it, but only read it and tuck it away in our intellect for future use, by that very removal of the livingness of it here and now, we deny that we are that one invisible Self and we become Christ unconscious, unconscious to Christ.

And that's the cause of anything that goes wrong in our lives. It's the cause of a heart attack, it's the cause of a bad business, it's the cause of a back-sprain, it's the cause of any ailment or any problem. It's the cause of error, and the only cause of error in the world. To be unconscious of Christ is to be dead because Christ is life, and we can be unconscious of Christ for a minute, or an hour, or a year. Wherever the gap of unconsciousness to Christ exists, we will suffer. And so to be conscious of Christ, not unconscious, we must learn how to let these words of Christ take us beyond our own limited brain power, beyond our own human thoughts, beyond the mortal images that we call bodies into a realm of Truth known only to the one invisible Self.

Now, earlier in this lesson on this side of the tape, the second half, we had, I think, twenty-three or twenty-four sayings of the Christ beginning with, "*You do not know me*" and ending with, "*My kingdom is not of this world.*"

Now this is very important, for the next twenty four days, twenty-three or twenty-four days, whichever it is, we have an important task. Each day if you will take another one of these Christ sayings into contemplative meditation, realizing that they are not the words of Jesus, they are the words of your own infinite, invisible Self, and that you must let your lower self, the brain self, accept the words of the higher Self until they are your Truth, so that you can live in that Truth. If you will do that, you will see why this is your year of deliverance.

Now it isn't too easy, it's often a bit confusing, and one of the reasons is that the invisible Self will often use the word I to refer to itself. And then it will turn right around and use the word I to refer to the image called Jesus, and you won't know which I it means unless you are able to look at it with the knowledge that it is one or the other. For example, "*I Am the life.*" Now that does not mean Jesus is the life. But it does mean that I, your invisible Self, Am the life. Now, when you get to the other statement, "*I can of mine own self do nothing,*" It does mean Jesus. Jesus can do nothing, meaning the image can do nothing of itself. And then, of course, you will know why Joel had to have a lesson called "The Two Ways of I," which you will find in your "Mystical I" tapes and in Joel's book [The Mystical I.](#)

And so, remember, whether the words refer to Jesus or to your own invisible Self, the real speaker is always your invisible Self, which is Christ. And you cannot ignore the words of Christ. You cannot read the words of Christ. You must make them your way of life. "*You must eat of my flesh and drink of my blood.*" Make my words your words. They were spoken to lead you into heaven, and they will, if you will do precisely what they tell you to do.

Now some of you may find the time to do this even a bit more thoroughly, and that would be to look up the twenty-three or twenty-four statements in the Bible, and jot down the chapter and verse next to the statements for easy reference, and you'll find this method will give you a greater insight, because almost every one of the sayings are connected to a situation, and if you know the situation, naturally you can see the saying in it's relation to the situation. To help you out, I can tell you that most of the statements, and probably all of them, are from the Gospel of John, and they're in the chapters from three to eight.

Now, with this new way of looking at statements by Jesus, I think you can see a new meaning beginning to come into your life, for example, to the Pharisees the invisible Self through Jesus says, "*Where I Am you cannot come.*" Now when you come to that statement it's going to look cold to you, and you won't be able to figure it out, "*Where I Am you cannot come.*" Well, what hope is there if you cannot come there, see? You're going to look at that statement and say, "I can't go there, well what am I going to read it for, what am I going to study it for if I can't go there?" But when you read it the context, see it in the Bible it says, Jesus said this to the Pharisees, "*Where I Am you cannot come.*" Now you when you study this statement, you might just as well ignore it if you don't do it correctly, and correctly means that it is a contemplative meditation. You're looking at a code. It doesn't come right out and hit you in the face and say, here's the explanation. You're looking at a code, and it's up to you in this contemplative meditation, to decipher the code, and you've had all the clues. For instance, rephrase that statement according to your new understanding. And so you can now say to yourself, "I who speak these words is the infinite, invisible Self that I Am," so, therefore, where I Am, means, I, the infinite Self. Where the infinite Self is, you cannot come. He was speaking to Pharisees, to mortal beings. He is saying, "Where the infinite Self is, mortal beings cannot come."

Now apply this to yourself. You thought you were a visible, mortal being. No visible mortal being can go where the infinite Self is. And you will say, "Well I'm stuck." No you're not stuck, now is the time to look at that statement more closely, because your infinite invisible Self is telling you that your mortal being cannot go where your invisible Self is. Your invisible Self is in heaven, your mortal being is in this world, you want to make transition; it's telling you your mortal being cannot make transition. Are you going to walk past that statement when it tells you your mortal being cannot make transition? Why would it tell you this? That's the reason for the contemplative meditation unless you analyze these words and take them into the silence you will not

find the invisible pathway. That's how men have barred themselves from the kingdom of heaven.

And so, now we're ready to contemplate. I've made my translation so that I know my mortal self cannot go where my invisible Self is. My eyes are closed, and I know my invisible Self is in heaven, my mortal self cannot go there, but how can I get there? And then, I see there is an answer. I must give up my mortal sense of self. So there's the reason, because, where I Am you cannot come, but you must get to where I Am, you must give up the you that cannot get there. And so now I contemplate further. And now the light dawns brighter. I cannot be two selves. I cannot be the Spirit and a material self. I cannot be the invisible Self and this visible one too. I cannot be immortal and mortal. Which Am I? If I am the invisible Self, Oh, my heaven, I don't have a mortal self to give up, do I? I am the immortal Self now. I Am, I Am, I Am. I must be in heaven right now. Here this minute, I Am the invisible Self, and where I Am I must say to the mortal self, you cannot come.

And so, this Divine revelation pours through me because I have taken the time not to ignore the words of Christ. So they lift me, as they will lift you, above human thought. I rest in the Word, I abide in the silence above that thinking human brain.

Now my contemplation is over. I'm in the deepness of meditation. Where I Am you cannot come. My mortal selfhood is a lie, it is one too many. It cannot come where I Am. And where am I? I Am the invisible Self, I Am everywhere. That mortal self that I call me cannot come everywhere. How can I be everywhere if I Am a mortal finite being? I give up mortality. I give up the sense of being mortal. I Am everywhere, the infinite invisible Self. And then, when I have reached the conviction within that this is true, during that day I practice the knowledge that I have discovered within. In fact, you might get a little card, and when you write the statement out that you work with, underneath it write the meaning. Five days from now you come back and see if you have followed through on that meaning, okay?

Every Christ saying must be treated the same way, just as carefully. I tell you, this is the doorway to the invisible path of light. It'll take you out of the foolishness of brain cells. It'll take you out of mental matter that never can enter heaven, out of a human selfhood that is rejecting Christ every single day.

Well, we might have time for one more saying let's try it.

"The Father has never left me alone."

Now let's not make this a group of words. This is Divine truth. You can depend on it. Now let's understand it. You look it up in the Bible and this one is chapter 8 verse 29 of the Gospel of John. Still speaking to the Pharisees, meaning to the human brain, and as you start your contemplation, begin to rephrase according to your new knowledge. It says, *"The Father has never left me alone."*

Who is the Father? The Father is the invisible Self, your invisible Self. Your invisible Self can never leave you alone. Right, and so now your invisible Self is present where you are. It can never leave you alone; wherever you go it will be. So, in your mind it reads, "My invisible Self can never leave me alone, and my invisible Self is everywhere. I can never be apart from my invisible Self, which is God. This I accept. Why? Because this is the Word of the Christ saying it. The Christ says it so, you accept it. And because it's the Christ saying it and you're accepting it, you must be willing to live by it. The moment you do accept it, you're under Divine law.

Now let's take a problem. I don't care what it is, legal, financial, physical, business, domestic. Why is there a problem? In your consciousness somewhere you were not accepting that the Father has never left you alone. You were not accepting that your invisible Self is Christ. And so, you were identifying as another self. You identified as a man, a woman, a physical mortal being, and starting from the wrong place in consciousness as a person, you had to stumble, you were separated in your consciousness from the invisible Self which can never leave you. You left It. Return to identity, "I Am the invisible Self called God which can never leave me," and you bring everything in your lifespan under the jurisdiction of Divine law. Nothing in your life can be separated from your invisible Self, your identity, which is the Spirit of God.

Now why does it work? Because it is not a truth, not an opinion of man, it is the truth of God. It is spoken by the Christ. And if you take the time to contemplate it, to learn it's meaning, to let it open itself in you, it's your truth. It removes the false sense of self, the apartness which is in the consciousness of man, and you are in Christ Consciousness knowing Christ as your identity, living Christ, trusting Christ as your everywhere Christ Self, which has dominion now over the world, and there you rest. Because, *"it is the Father within who doeth the works,"* the minute you have accepted the Father within as identity, It doeth the works.

Now this is an invisible pathway opening the words of Christ within yourself by contemplation, with the knowledge that they are spoken by your own invisible Self, not by Jesus. And, as you get the habit of accepting these words of your own invisible Self which has been put in the Bible, you are opening the doorway to another mansion, which is the way to transition. Otherwise, we ignore the words of God.

All of you who are going to follow this invisible way of contemplation with the words, know that I am going to be with you on your meditations. No specific time, but every morning as you do them, I'll be doing them. I'll be with you every step of the way during the next twenty-three or twenty-four days. I'll be sharing with you the joy of your own inner unfoldment.

And I have here, a little announcement about Joel's new book, the title is, Living Between Two Worlds. It'll be on the book-stands about March the 20th, and if your own local bookstore doesn't have it you can reserve it with them, or you can write, DeVorss & Company, 1641 Lincoln Boulevard, Santa Monica California 90404, that's Living Between Two Worlds.

Well dear ones, I think something good is happening, and I'd like to call this the golden pathway. It's invisible, and it's blocked by another invisible door, and you can't find the invisible door unless you find the invisible sound, but it's all here, and the words of Christ unlock that door to that invisible path, to that transition. Your invisible Self spoke the New Testament, enacted the mighty deeds in the New Testament. If you will just work on that enough to just understand it, the Bible becomes a vast open book and it leads you to the Bible of your own heart.

There'll be another tape next month, and by that time each of us should be further into the realization of who we are so that we can look at each other and know, "There I Am."

Again much love, much appreciation. We are walking the path of Truth, and it *will* make us free. Thanks so much.

CLASS 9

ACCEPTING DIVINITY

Herb: Joyous Easter Greetings from the sunny hills of La Jolla.

Our Easter message today is a very strange one. It comes from an episode that was quite extraordinary in the life of a twelve year old boy. His family had taken him to Jerusalem for the feast of Passover, and in their hustling metropolis something caught his eye, held him, fascinated him, drew him away from the celebrations and separated him from his parents. And there in the Holy City of Jerusalem, this twelve year old boy stood among his elders, and to the astonishment of all, he challenged the wisdom and the learning of the leaders of the Judaic religion.

That was really a momentous day in the history of mankind for the child was not a child, and he was doing much more than challenging Judaism. He was standing there overturning every belief of the human mind. He was opening the gates of heaven. And he was bidding all who could hear his inner meaning to enter a new world where death was unknown and where life is always eternal. Now, he was not a twelve year old boy, he was the voice of your Divine Self telling you the very purpose of your life on this earth. So listen now, to the real miracle of Easter:

"And when he was twelve years old they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast, and when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem. And Joseph and his mother knew not of it. But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a days' journey and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance. And when they found him not they turned back again to Jerusalem seeking him. And it came to pass that after three days they found him in the temple sitting in the midst of the doctors both hearing them and asking them questions. And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers. And when they saw him they were amazed, and his mother said unto him, "Son why hast thou dealt with us. Behold, thy father and I have sought thee, sorrowing." And he said unto them, "How is it that ye sought me? Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?" And they understood not the saying which he spoke unto them."

Now let us look carefully at Mary's statement. "*Behold thy father and I have sought thee, sorrowing.*" Now look carefully again at the reply made by your Divine Self through the visible Divine image, called Jesus. And Jesus said unto them, "*How is it that ye sought me? Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?*"

In that stinging rebuke delivered by Divine Self to Mary, you will find the reason that religion has been unable to lift mankind into the kingdom of heaven on earth, and you will find there, too, the reason why your entry into the kingdom has been delayed.

Mary had said, "*Thy father and I have sought thee,*" meaning that she and Joseph had been looking for him. But God, teaching that we are Divine, and therefore not human, that we do not have a human father, that God is our only Father, that Divine Self is our only being, God corrects Mary, and says through Jesus, "*I Am about my Father's business,*" meaning my Divine Father's business is my only business. God is my only Father. I am Divine Being.

There you have the mystical key to paradise. Miss it, as mankind has, and you miss the one great truth that towers above all others in the Bible. When a boy of twelve is made to tell the Virgin Mary that God is his Father, he is declaring that he is the Divine Son. He is accepting his Divine Selfhood, and he is renouncing his human selfhood. He is saying, "I am Divine, here and now," and he is telling you and you, and you, who you are. Mark those words carefully. For until you follow the 'wayshower,' and declare yourself Divine here and now, you are rejecting God. You are actually saying, "God I am not your Divine son now so do not waste your Divine Grace on me."

Before we go anywhere in this work together, here and now, you must understand there is no way to worship God unless you **accept your own divinity**. That is the tragic blunder of millions of worshippers throughout the world. They have not been taught the stupendous truth that the Father within is their own Divine Self. They've been misguided, misinformed by human teachers, themselves unaware of their own Divine identity. And in direct contradiction of the Word of God in this monumental mistake, these countless millions have been separated from God and isolated with their teachers in the darkness of the world mind. You, in the Infinite Way, have gone too far into this work now, to be given anything less than Absolute Truth. And the Absolute Truth we want today is this:

You Are Not A Human Being. If you do not claim your Divinity, by default, you deny the Fatherhood of God, and you will walk with the

confused millions in the prison of the mortal dream. There can be no halfway measure, you are not human *and* Divine. You are not human today, or on your way to becoming Divine tomorrow. You are not mortal today, immortal tomorrow. You are not matter *and* Spirit. You are not the child of human parents *and* the child of God. You are not man or woman *and* Divine. You are not physical *and* Divine. Is the point clear? You are Divine, nothing else, Spiritual being made of pure Divine Substance.

Now close your eyes please. Accept who you are. "All my human life I have walked as a human being. I am not a human being. God never made a physical being. **I am Divine Self.** I am that Self which was before Abraham, that Self which will be unto the end of the world, that Self which is the Word made flesh. I am the Life. I am the Love. I am the pure Divine Substance of the Father, his living Son. And I must reject all that claims me to be not that Son, not that substance, not that life, not that being."

How can I be what the Father says I am, and also be what I think I am, when my mind thinks I am human and the Father says, I am Divine? Shall I tell the Father I am your human divine son? Is there such a thing? How long can I continue to live in an impossibility? Is this not the cause of every problem that I encounter, a human rejecting Divinity, a human rejecting the Fatherhood of the Divine? And why do I do it? Because my eyes cannot see the Divine, because I have no knowledge of that which is invisible. And so, I walk in the visible *humanhood*, denying the Father's statement, "*Call no man your Father upon the earth.*"

And in doing so, I am not about my Father's business. I am about the business of this world, totally controlled by the world mind. My only way out of duality is to accept Divinity, to awaken. To refuse to be what I am not. To refuse to be human, mortal, physical, all that is not Divine. If I have penetrated to the core of my Soul above mind, I know that every waking moment of every day must be devoted to this purpose, to be that Self which the Father says, "I am." I never have been a human being. I am not human now. I am the Divine child of God, no other, and I must live in that Consciousness. I must live in the Self that I have not known, the Divine Self.

Now I know and you know that there is probably no more difficult adjustment that anyone can be asked to make in this work. It's really the battle of Armageddon. You fight it within yourself every single day, but the reason you lose so often is because you refuse to be your Divine Self. You still think you are a mortal, human, physical being. That has to go. Consciously, we learn to deny the mortal lifestream because it has been denying our

Divine lifestream, until we feel the invisible nature of Being. That's the real victory.

Your triumph over the mortal lifestream shatters the cosmic illusion, the illusion which imprisons you in a body, in a good world, in a bad world, in a daily struggle for survival. The bondage of the mind is broken, and with the end of mental dominion the bondage to the flesh is broken. The material world of good and the material world of bad are no longer there to deceive you. You're liberated permanently into the kingdom of infinite Grace. On page 196 of Consciousness Unfolding, Joel rips the veil away. He pulls it right off the false human consciousness, so that all of us who have caught the vision of Spiritual living, who seek total rebirth, can see clearly what our job really is. Here it is:

“Christ never was and never will be mortal. Christ is the Son of God appearing as that which we call man. Do you believe on him whom the Father has sent? Who was I Am? Who is I Am? And the answer is shocking; *none but you*. God sent himself forth into manifestation as *you*. At one period you think yourself bad, at another good, or sick, or well, until you realize this truth, and then you say, “I Am not a human being. I never was human being. I AM the Christ of God made manifest. God himself goes forth into expression as the Son of God. None of the trials and tribulations, or sins of the present, past, or future, can ever attach themselves to that which I AM. God himself went forth as a Son into the world to manifest the Christ of God. To show forth the mind that was in Christ Jesus, to show forth the Spirit, Soul, and body of God. **I AM the very body of God, the temple of the living God, the temple of the Holy Ghost, the very presence of God itself made manifest as individual being.**”

The world faces most of its problems by meeting them head on. Of course, this is the human way, the natural way, and many times it works very well. Sometimes it does not work very well at all, because it's really like shoveling snow in a blizzard. The snow keeps coming, coming, coming faster than you can shovel it away. In Spiritual living we never get into such an impossible position. We realize that our fight is never with the world outside. That's the false struggle which has fooled the human ego. Our fight is never with the headache, the backache, the abdominal pain, or the digestive system. Our fight is never violence in the streets or corruption in high places. Our fight isn't with the red tape of bureaucracy, or the countless emotional disturbances that tremble across the brink of our consciousness demanding our immediate attention, no, no. We have only one fight, and that is to go

within. To conquer the mortal lifestream within before it kills us, to accept Spiritual identity, to awaken to Divinity.

Only your Divine Self accepted, can overcome the illusions of the cosmic mind. You cannot do it humanly, no matter how heroically you try. As long as you linger in the belief that you're human, that you inhabit a physical body, you will remain under cosmic hypnosis and you will spend the rest of your days fighting human evils, shoveling snow in a blizzard. And remember, you cannot play it both ways. You must remain true to your Spiritual identity, consistently. Here's how Joel phrases it, again in Consciousness Unfolding, on page 194;

"Since you accept yourself as the Christ of God, then accept your Self as incorporeal. Not as having organs and functions, but as having the body not made with hands, eternal in the heavens."

"In the same way, since you're going to function as the individual Son of God, the infinite and invisible Son of God, then act as though you were joint heirs with Christ. And not as if you had to worry, and scheme, and plan, how you were going to make a living; try to live up to that higher sense of what you've understood your Self to be, your own identity. Do not try in your treatment to say, "I AM the Christ of God," in one breath and then continue with, 'How about my rent?'"

If you're laughing, you know it's because that's what we always do. We play it both ways.

And while we're on this particular subject, let's look at another Joel reminder on page 52; this time, Practicing the Presence, page 52, quote;

"We must not try to hold onto the forms of body. We are not body. The body is an instrument for our locomotion at this particular moment. It is an instrument for our activity. But we are not body, we are not fingers, or hands, or legs or hearts, or brains, we are Spiritual entity, and we have a body given to us by God, eternal in the heavens. Instead of trying to hold onto this form of body, we hold onto the truth of our identity, and the body is maintained harmoniously."

He says here, you have a body given to you by God, eternal in the heavens, and this little body you're walking around in is not eternal in the heavens. So that body given to you by God is another body, isn't it? We're going to have to find that other body.

Before we do, I'd like to suggest this, that before Easter you might look at chapter 9, all of it, of Consciousness Unfolding. Chapter 9 entitled "The Christ." I suggest that you contemplate the message in that chapter. Read it as often as necessary, until you really have captured the world shattering truth that you are Divine now. Do your very best to accept your light. Not to face another day sucked into the quicksand of mortality and corporeal form.

Well, you know who you are. Now let's see if we can discover where you are.

During the past month most of you have worked with the 24 statements by God your Divine Self, designed to lead you out of mortality into the realization of your Divine Selfhood, everywhere. So now let's travel together. Let's look at these priceless pearls and see if we can string them together into a necklace of Divine Truth. Your Divine Self says:

"You do not know Me. You have thought of Me as a word in the Bible. But right now I am alive in your room. And I say to you, "You still do not know Me because you are still making human decisions. You're judging the world around with your senses. You're still depending on your human brain." Look around the room. Does your brain see your Divine Self? Does your brain know that I am the invisible life in this room? Is your brain walking now in the kingdom of God? I'll tell you this, it never will. Your brain can only know this world. To your brain I am only a word. To your brain I can never be an experience. Your brain may say, "I am Divine," but your brain itself is not Divine, it's only a three ounce concept of the world mind. And unless you get to know Me, your Divine Self, before your brain dies, you're going to let a three ounce illusion separate you from Reality.

I have walked with you for many lifespans, and I have seen you through many three ounce brains that led you into problem after problem, while your brain ignored Me. All your suffering then was unnecessary, and now, too. Your tears, your frustrations, your sorrows, were all caused by the little three ounce computer which is programmed by the world mind. Too long we have been strangers. It is time now that you become acquainted with your living Divine Self, for I, in this room invisibly, I am the Wayshower, I am the Way. Come now, and I will take you home to the perfect house of your Father. If you had known Me you would have known the Father, for I go to the Father. I am not locked in your little physical body. I can take you now to your Father."

Close your eyes. The room you are in has four corners, some of you may be in an oval room or a circular room, it makes no difference. Your physical

body cannot be in these four corners at the same time, but I AM. Your human body cannot be everywhere in this room, but your Divine Self is. I, your Divine Self, am everywhere in this room, and, therefore, because I Am your Divine Self, you are now in the four corners, and everywhere else in this room. If you do not accept this you are unwilling to accept your Divine Self.

Now, a moment ago, you reached the conclusion that you cannot be both Divine and human, both immortal and mortal, both Spirit and matter. Now, to be faithful to your Divine Self, you must experience and live in your Divine body. Your eyes are still closed. In Consciousness now, become aware of your Divine body in any corner of the room that you choose. Rest there, accept your presence out of the physical body as real and alive. Now become aware of your Divine body in the second corner of the room. Probably, your brain traveled to the second corner and left the first corner, but your Divine body has not done that. Your Divine body has not gone from one corner to the other. It is both corners now. So let's do it again. Find yourself in the first corner, establish it, and now without leaving the first corner, find yourself in the second corner so that you are simultaneously in the first and second corners as Divine Self. And between the first and the second there's no separation, so all of it is you. Now hold on to that aliveness. And without letting go of the first corner or the second corner, move on pick up your Divine body in the third corner, so that everywhere first, second, third, the complete continuity is your being as Divine Invisible Self.

Now move on, complete the rectangle, go on to the fourth, and you are in all four corners. In short, there are no corners anymore, it is all you. There are no walls. Your invisible body of Spirit is the invisible space of this room. That's what Christ is, and your little brain has tried to confine you to a little physical image sitting in a chair. The same way, your little brain has denied the living presence of Christ, your Divine Self, and has been keeping you out of the kingdom of Grace. Stay there in the quiet, because we're getting ready to do a little traveling.

Now let's go to the four corners of the United States. Become aware of your Divine body in the state of Washington, and hold it. Linger there feeling your Divine Self. Now swing over to Maine, all the way across country, so that everything from Washington to Maine is your invisible Divine body, and feel the presence of it as a reality alive now, it is. Come on way down, now to Florida; all you. Don't leave Washington, don't leave Maine, pick up your awareness of your Divine body, of Florida, and hold all of it as you. It is all your invisible Being functioning, maintaining its present eternal Self. Now over to

California, so that you can feel your living body as a whole entity. No gaps, no pieces, no parts, no separations, your body fills the entire space that men call the United States. Can you accept that? If you cannot, you are still a brain controlled mortal, living in a mind controlled world that God did not create. And you really should practice this exercise every day until it becomes your automatic Consciousness, for I AM your Divine body, and I AM not limited by your little brain.

Whenever you walk into a room remember, your Divine body is there occupying the entirety of that room. Remember that your Divine body is living now in the kingdom of God right here where perfection is the only law, then let go. Trust your Divine body to be alive and functioning, expressing the perfect Divine law of the kingdom. If you know your Divine Self, it will take you to your Father it will reveal it's perfection to you, it will show you that it never needs healing, that it is perfect now and forever, and that it is all there is of you.

For the moment, I will spare you the trouble of becoming conscious of your Divine Self in the six continents and then out into universes beyond count and outside time. The point should be clear that where your Divine body is you have been seeing geography, nature, space, land, water and sky, you have been letting your brain fool you. Your Divine Self is the omnipresent Life here, now, and there's no place where your Divine Self is not, *"For Son thou art ever with me,"* is the eternal promise of the Father.

It should be clear that if you are not experiencing the perfect law of God, it is simply because you are rejecting Divinity where you stand. But, you see, your Divine Self is real, it is fact, and if you practice it, and learn never to deny it in spite of any appearance, you will soon realize that your real and only body is now walking in the kingdom of God.

When Mary and Joseph found little Jesus in the temple of Jerusalem teaching the learned doctors, there was another lesson being taught to us by God. The Doctors, you see, were in a physical temple, but Jesus was standing in the temple not made with hands. He wasn't a twelve year old boy. He wasn't in physicality. That's only the image that men saw. He was the one omnipresent Divine Self. He wasn't just in that spot. That is why he could teach the elders. Your Divine Self was revealing that when your Divinity is accepted the wisdom of heaven flows through you.

And so, later Divine Self makes Jesus say, *"The words you hear are not mine. I speak nothing of myself."* That was assuring us that when we get our

human selves out of the way our Divine Self reveals its heavenly work right here on earth. *"Thou seest me thou seest the Father."* I AM your Divine Self. I AM present. If disease confronts me, I remove the illusion. If disaster strikes, I remove the illusion. If a man is placed in a tomb, I remove the illusion. The miracle worker is never you. The miracle worker is your invisible Divine Self. If you have the good sense to get out of the little brain that thinks disease, disaster and death are possible, and awaken to your total Divine Self which knows that only perfection is possible where God is. Your Divine Self is never going to come down in a chariot drawn by white horses. Your Divine Self isn't hiding behind the clouds. Your Divine Self is you. There is no other you.

Furthermore, as long as there is your Divine Self *and* you, thinking, acting as a mortal, there's one self too many. There is no Divine Self *and*, no Divine mind *and*, no Divine body *and*, no Divine will *and*, all of the 'ands,' the human elements that we think are here, are the denial of your Divine Self.

When Jesus says to Mary and Joseph, *"Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?"* You're being taught the momentous truth that there's no twelve year old boy there, and no human where you are. Only Divine Self is there, and it is running the life of the Divine image called Jesus, just as Divine Self is ready to guide the image called you. There is no mortality. And that experience gives you a perfect formula for the way that you are expected to live in order to, *"be perfect as your Father."* It is a fool proof method. Planted in the midst of you is your Divine Self which expresses only the perfect Divine will. It's always there. My Father has never left me alone.

Your Divine Self is like an architectural blueprint. It contains the finished kingdom. You cannot fool it. You cannot alter it or improve it. Your total function on this plane is to bring your beliefs and your will in conformity with the beliefs and the will of your Divine Self. If your Divine Self does not believe in matter, but you do, then you're going to manifest problems. If your Divine Self doesn't believe in evil, but you do, then you're contradicting your Divine Self. You're straying from the perfect Divine plan. There's no way to get around this. Every time you believe something that your Divine Self does not believe you're in conflict with God.

And when you share the identical beliefs as your Divine Self, harmony appears, signs follow, and Spirit leads you step by step right out of the mortal dream. Divine Self can never leave you alone. It is you. Ignore it, inevitably you're going to fall into a trap of the sense mind. But turn your thoughts to Divine Self, seek, ask, knock for It's wisdom, live consciously in the acceptance of your Divine Self as a constant truth of you, the law unto you,

you're going to be caught up by the Holy Spirit. Take those thirty second meditations:

Here, now, is God. Now is God. Everywhere, now is God.

Appearances mean nothing. Now is God, that is the fact. You can almost feel the downward pouring of the Spirit as you rest in that knowledge, Now is God. Now is God in every country of the world. The clock doesn't matter God is the only time. The action we see doesn't matter, God is the only action. The words we hear from people don't matter, God is the only voice. The animosities, the violence, it's nothing because now is God. Now is God here as my Divine Self. And because my Divine Self is God here, it isn't separated from God anywhere. Everywhere that God is being, God, my Divine Self, is. When I have this firmed up in consciousness, even for thirty seconds, I have sought my Divine Self and accepted It, and I set in motion the law of Divinity. It will never let me down.

Now we learn something most unusual as we go deeper into the acceptance of Divine Self. Your Divine Self can never move your physical body. I know it sounds strange. Your physical body, though, is moved always by the world mind. It's the world mind that makes your heart beat and controls your brain. Your Divine Self has nothing to do with your physical form, and that's why hearts fail and bodies deteriorate.

Your Divine Self moves only your Divine body, your immortal Soul body. And as you bring your beliefs in conformity with Divine belief, you are released from control of the world mind. And then Divine Self moves your Divine body, but this appears in the appearance world as your improved condition. You see, it's the step that's missing. All human activity functions without Divine ordination. But when this happens, when you move out of thought to let Divine mind move your Divine body, you move under Grace in all things, and the Divine body movement within you becomes the outer physical movement of your human body. This is the meaning of "*The Father worketh hitherto, and I work.*" The one Divine lifestream performs its perfection independent of the physical world, and your Spiritual body walks free of the material grossness of the sense mind and its false powers.

Standing on the banks of the Jordan, John the Baptist was amazed to see Jesus coming to be immersed just like all the others. He cries out with astonishment, "But I have need to be baptized by you," meaning, every human, even the highest, must learn to accept Christ identity. Then not once, but three times, in Matthew 3:11, Mark 1:8 and Luke 3:16 John the Baptist

announces, *"I indeed baptize you with water, but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose. He shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire."*

Through Isaiah, your Divine Self also says, *"Look unto Me all ye ends of the earth and be saved."* Why? Because no human teacher can baptize you. No human teacher can take you into heaven, or bestow Grace and everlasting Life upon you. Your Divinity is already established here and now. Your living Christhood, your Divine Spirit is the way. Your flesh and blood cannot experience heaven. It is impossible for human beings to be about God's business.

It seems so baffling when we see a Christian religion that is blind to the fact that the voice of your own Divine Self within you is the only real teacher. And yet, in the name of righteousness, you can take a great Soul like Annalise Scanan, a person totally dedicated to Divine truth, and yet, she was excommunicated from the church, and the reason, her books spoke about hearing the inner voice. Her church called this anti-Christ. And by its man made laws, it declared that only the President of the church had the right to hear the voice and to report what it said.

Now, if we were to accept such a ridiculous decree, I guess you'd have to take the book of Revelation and throw it out of the Bible, because it's a complete Revelation of what the Divine Voice said to John. And then, in the other parts of the Bible we have the voice heard by Isaiah, Daniel, Ezekial, Hosiah, Malarchy, Moses, Samuel, Solomon etc., ad infinitum. And I guess the same church might consider it wholly unacceptable for more modern Souls like Mary Baker Eddy, or the Fillmores, or Joel Goldsmith, to hear the Voice.

The tragedy of such a man made doctrine is that it really denies the voice of God to mankind. What are you supposed to do if God speaks to you? Should you tell God that the President of your church forbids God to talk to you? This is an absurd proclamation. Not only that, it's made in the face of specific Biblical passages which tell us just the opposite.

Revelation of St. John chapter 3 verse 20; *"Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come to him, and will sup with him, and he with me."* Now clearly, all mankind is invited to listen for the voice. Again, Gospel of John chapter 10 verses 15 and 16; *"As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have which are not of this fold: them also must I bring, and they shall hear my voice; and they shall be one fold, and one*

shepherd.” Same chapter verse 27; Christ says, “My sheep hear my voice and I know them, and they follow me. And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.”

Now God is never going to ask the President of any church for permission to speak to Christ. And eternal life is not going to be experienced by anyone who does not accept Christhood. So when a church prohibits the voice among its constituents it's also prohibiting Christhood. It is denying their Christhood it is shutting them out from Christ. And it is only Christ who can hear the voice and lead us to eternal life. Ironically, the announced purpose of that religion is to bring man to God and of course nothing could be more ridiculous. John 5:25: *“Verily, verily I say unto you the hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God and they that hear shall live.”* Just think of a religion that is prohibited from hearing the voice when only they that hear shall live.

Now if that voice comes to you as a clear soundless sound, listen. Open that inner ear. If it comes to you as an inspired thought pulsing through your Consciousness, listen, obey. If it comes as a clear cut understanding of what you must do, and when, do it. It's the voice of authority. You can trust it above every religion and every religious leader on this earth. It is Christ flooding your Soul with life, with love. It's the voice of freedom making you a partaker of the Divine life. It's the allness of your Father's kingdom coming forth expressing through your Being.

When any religion or Government, or what have you, denies what God has given you, it's setting itself up higher than God proclaiming its own Spiritual poverty, and really its digging graves for all those who are enslaved to its dark message of ignorance. Throw open the windows of your Soul. The miracle of the Divine voice demonstrated by the Prophets is what produced the Bible and the other great scriptures of both East and West. The living voice speaks daily through every pure channel everywhere. It never plays favorites, it has only one requirement, that you be **pure at heart**, and that means living in your Divine Self. The voice will never glorify the channel; it only glorifies itself. It says:

“I speak to you through a Prophet now, only that you may know I am here. But later the Prophet will go away, and then how will you hear my voice unless you are listening within your Self? Awaken to your Divinity, and in the midst of the clamor of the world above, the shadows of the senses, My voice will come to lead you out of the wilderness of mortal mind into the ever-present promised kingdom.”

That is the eternal truth of Christ, the good Shepherd, your Divine Self, and what God has given you no man can pluck away. "Hear My voice," says your Divine Self, "Open your heart and your Soul that My voice may come through to guide you, to take you into Reality, for I truly am the Way.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

...by the publisher. I haven't read it yet, but you may discover that every word of that book, [Living Between Two Worlds.] is already in your Consciousness. You will understand every word, and the reason is that you have been learning how to live between two worlds for a long time. Every tape you received from La Jolla, plus the "Special Seven" classes we had in San Francisco have been teaching us how to make our final transition from one world to the other. And the book will show you that you are now moving in the identical direction that Joel prescribed. It should be a very exciting experience for you.

When Jesus said, "*Render unto Caesar the things which are Caesars' and unto God the things that are Gods'*," he was not really talking about the tribute money that the Pharisees had brought him. He was describing exactly what we are now going through. Most of us are unable to ignore this world. And even though we want to live in the kingdom of God, the world around us is a daily fact that must be reckoned with. No matter how convinced we are intellectually that this is a Spiritual universe. Even while we speak of God, we find that we must pay tribute to Caesar, and sometimes the conflict is so intense that it tears us apart; but there is a solution.

It Is Time For You To Stop Living Between Two Worlds. You heard correctly, stop living between two worlds. Joel's statement does not mean what most students think it means. He does not mean that you should live between two worlds. He means that you have to go through this uncomfortable and often frustrating stage, while you are striving to transcend your material consciousness. But he does not mean that you must stay there and suffer.

Joel was merely trying to explain that you must get out of the world of illusion. You must make the effort to be reborn into the world of Spirit, and that while you are moving between two worlds, you must be patient and endure the hardships of adjustment as you die to the old man, and are reborn to the

new. But please, let us make no mistake about it. He was not advising us to remain between two worlds. He wrote twenty-five books teaching us how to get out from between two worlds. Listen to his own words, here they are:

“There are two worlds, the outer world of the senses and the inner world of the Spirit, and once we have been touched by this inner world of the Spirit, the natural man becomes less and less that the Son of God may be more and more.”

You'll find that in the first chapter of Parenthesis in Eternity. The name of the chapter is “The Two Worlds.” And every chapter after that, every book that Joel ever wrote, and every word that he spoke, was dedicated to lifting us out of that in-between level into the life that never dies. On page 266 of Parenthesis, we find this:

“The mystical life that lives in and through the Spirit releases us from all attachment to the outer universe, we have no fears, no hopes, no ambition, we are living in the Spirit, through the Spirit and by the Spirit and this is living the mystical life.”

And so, you see the real meaning of living between two worlds, is to let go of every worldly concern, to leave your human nets, to leave the world while you go within, confident that when you live in your now Self, whatever is needed in time and matter must appear by Divine Grace. But that demonstration is only within the parenthesis. Now we must press on beyond the parenthesis, beyond the comforts and needs within your present lifespan, into the highest aspect of mystical living. And this is the realization that you do not have a Spiritual Self and a material self. You do not have two selves. You do not have a now-Self and a time-self, an immortal-Self and a mortal-self. Before the end of this lifespan you must learn how to stop living in Spirit in order to improve the flesh, and walk only in your own one real Divine identity. Unless your human concept goes away the Comforter that takes you into transition will not come.

After Christ informed the Pharisees to render unto Caesar the things which are Caesars' and unto God the things that are Gods', let us remember that Christ surrendered the physical image in Gethsemane and finally permitted all sense of physicality to be crucified, teaching us that there comes a time when living between two worlds must end if we are to experience transition to Reality.

For you and me, Gethsemane is now. The world mind may send Judas

to betray us, but we can give Judas the sop with no desire to detain him, for there is no physicality to betray, no flesh to be crucified. The real crucifixion takes place never on a visible cross, but always invisibly. Within your Consciousness, as you let Christ overshadow the world mind, erasing your belief in the corporeal world and all that it contains, you ascend above mortal beliefs.

Soon it will be Easter, Ascension day for the world of religion that worships an external God. But today I've been given instruction to present to you *the original plan of ascension* given to the world, not only by Jesus Christ and Joel, but by many other illumined leaders of all time. Actually it's the 'third degree' of our work. You might call it the last supper, if you will, for if you are willing to sup Spiritually in the manner prescribed, for you there is going to be a baptism of the Holy Ghost. And so I'll give to you first in very simple outlined form that you may see it in its fullness, and that you can have it in a compact form for reference. So that whenever you feel somehow that you need a little nudge because you've lost your way, there it'll be ready for you. And, if after we have the broad lines of the plan and it's clear to us, later in this or another class, we can discuss it more fully.

This plan is a distillation of my study of the complete works of Joel, and of the teaching of Jesus as presented in the Holy Bible. It represents the plan that I follow, and the plan that I recommend for your Divine transition, and I offer it to you with an inner assurance that it is God's Spiritual plan for you for the remainder of the days that you spend on this earth. So this is the plan:

Be Divine. Live now in your ascended Self. Christ is never going to ascend. Christ has already ascended. You are that Christ. You have ascended. The Self that you are is the ascended Self. To be you, you must live in your ascended Self, now. Be Divine. And being Divine is a daily full-time job, and it doesn't make any difference whether you're an accountant, an architect, career girl, or house wife. You can be a Divine accountant, a Divine architect, a Divine career girl and a Divine housewife. You wouldn't say for example, "I'm too busy being an accountant all day, to be truthful, to be honest or sincere." You realize that you can be both. You can be a truthful accountant all day long. You can be a sincere career girl, you can be an honest architect, and so Divinity is the same. That is what you are, and it is the nature of your true being, and you must be it or you're going to be something that you are not, which is a very impossible way to live. So step number one, the foundation stone in your preparation for a life of Grace which leads to transition and to eternal life is this:

Be Divine. Be ye perfect as your Divine Father. Christ is Divine, not evolving, not becoming, not struggling to meet the rising cost of living. The point is, there is a you that is Divine now, and don't talk about it, don't read about it, don't even boast about it, but quietly, sacredly, secretly, firmly, with conviction, above all else, be Divine. Your brain may not know how to be Divine, but the Father does, so make up your mind to be Divine all day long, and the Father who seeth in secret will teach you how.

Of course, this command is not entirely new to you, you're anything but a rank beginner. The tools for establishing and maintaining yourself as Divine being are all around you, and you have only to want to use them. Your tools are Truth and Spirit. Not human truth. Human truth falls apart at the seams at the least sign of an opposing force. In a crisis it disintegrates. You can maintain Divinity only with Divine Truth. And fortunately, your Father has anticipated this. Your Divine Self has set before you the sayings of Jesus Christ, each is pure Divine Truth that you can depend upon. Where else would you look? You can't go to a dictionary or an encyclopedia, you go to your own Divine Self which has spread out before you Truth about your Being, telling you who you are, what your qualities are. There is no more precious gift on this earth.

Then second:

The deeds and demonstrations of Jesus Christ are Divine Truth.

Each is a Divine Truth with an inner message. And you will find that as you learn these inner messages, many of which you've already learned, you can stand in these Divine truths and they will stand up under all human pressures. If you're faithful, with the sayings, with the deeds a third thing happens. While you're faithful to Divine Truth expressed and demonstrated by Jesus Christ, knowing that Jesus is the image of your Divine Self, there to teach you, something else opens up within you. And soon you find that you don't have to go out there for the truth, it comes direct within your own Divine Being. Your own ascended Self delivers the truth within you, perhaps as the voice or an intuition, a thought, an impulse, an assurance. I hope and believe that many of you are already blessed with this Divine gift. And every time it happens, every time this inner something says, "I am showing you the way," this is another confirmation that you are already Divine. Every act of Grace that lights a lamp under your feet as a sign of your own Divinity, inviting you to accept, to cherish, the precious Divine Life that you are.

To these Divine tools, add daily contemplation and meditation, to

expand your sensitivity to the truth, and to prevent your consciousness from falling back into false human identity. And include reading and tapes, not as the main source of your inspiration, but as a reminder, to nudge, to lift you into your Divinity, into your Divine program whenever you feel a dry spot of Spiritual un-progression. Then, standing firm in Spiritual identity, receptive to truth, each day you expand your knowledge of truth with another saying of Jesus, contemplating, meditating upon it, making the inner meaning of that saying a truth that you will uphold without compromise or adulteration.

Now, already you know many of these truths. Divine Being never violates Divine Truth. You cannot be Divine Being and sick, Divine Being and exhausted, Divine Being and feeling pain, lack, limitation. You cannot be Divine Being and accept evil or error. But you are Divine Being, and therefore, sickness, exhaustion, pain, lack, limitation are all quickly seen as belonging to the human concept you once maintained about yourself. These negative sensations no longer belong to you. They're happening in yesterday's human self. And, at this particular moment, you need not concern yourself about techniques to dismiss these negatives as part of the non-self. These techniques will follow as quickly as being Divine becomes your first and foremost objective.

Ask yourself, "Can you be Divine and have a human body?" Begin to realize, in a remote corner of your consciousness, that you have a Divine body now. Become conscious of it. Start doing more Spiritual exercises like the one we did in the first half of the class, when we became conscious of our Divine Self in the four corners of the room. Do other exercises, stepping out of your old human concept. You'll be given more of these as we go along. Remind yourself that you are not Divine and human. Therefore, you do not have a Divine body and a human body. Realize that your Divine body is never sick, never suffering, never dying. And so, when something disturbs your physical concept, even if it happens to be a broken leg, realize that it cannot happen to your Divine body, your only body. And the deeper this truth is planted in Consciousness, the more often it is practiced, to your pleasure and to your amazement you will discover that truth in Consciousness really does mend bones. Truth in Consciousness will clear the sinuses, it will eliminate infection, it will activate paralyzed limbs, replace discord with harmony. And, actually, it will manifest Divine qualities that you would expect your Divine body to have.

Now, whatever is part of your human sense of life, consciously convert to your new Divine sense of life. You have a Divine mind. It is only capable of

Divine thought. So, when a human thought comes, you must know that it did not come from Divine mind. Therefore, look at your human thoughts as intruders, trespassers, deceivers, they are imperfect. And that is why we think about imperfection, because our human thoughts are imperfect, and that is why we experience imperfection. We simply experience our human thought. But because you have a Divine mind and a Divine Being, you cannot accept the possibility of imperfection. "*On the seventh day God rested.*" Divine Being has created a perfect finished kingdom. And, as Divine Self, you do not live between two worlds. As Divine Self you live here and now in the invisible finished kingdom.

You do that in a very special way. You do that by living in your Divine body, in your Divine mind, which thinks perfect thoughts, doing Divine deeds under ordination of Divine will. You let the human thoughts roll by without responding to them, until from the timeless, spaceless, Spiritual kingdom, into your Consciousness flow the Divine thoughts and actions of Divine Life. You've got to work at it.

Your Divine Self never lives in a physical body in a physical world. You do not live in a geographical place, or in passing time. Your Consciousness of the finished kingdom is your home, and this is where you live full-time. You do not live in a human body. You are invisible Divine Being. Your kingdom is present finished complete. It flows from the infinite silence of your Divine Being as your Consciousness of truth, and appears in the outer world as a changing human image, governed by the pure witness of your Soul Consciousness. And it is not controlled by the world mind or human senses.

Now let me read to you a beautiful statement made by Joel. At the Halekulani Hotel in Honolulu, February 2nd, 1964, quote:

"Ultimately everyone must be resurrected out of the tomb of personal selfhood and be realized as the Son of God, as incorporeal Being. And, eventually, everyone must ascend above corporeality into incorporeality. Not by physical processes, but by an activity of Consciousness. It all takes place in Consciousness. Consciousness must lift man up out of the tomb, out of body. Even a sick body cannot make itself well. It has to be lifted up by a change of Consciousness. Poverty will not get rid of itself. An activity of Consciousness has to change the picture." End of quote.

So, everything we have done together for the past ten years has really been an extension of that statement made by Joel ten years ago. All of it leads, inevitably, to what Joel calls, "the harmonious conclusion of your

initiation," meaning conscious union with God, permanently. In our spontaneous meditation now, that thirty second meditation, we go back to the knowledge that:

Now Is God. All over the world, now is God. It doesn't matter what people see, what people think, what appears to human eyes, now is God, and therefore, now is perfect Divine law, and that which denies it in appearance form is never happening. It cannot happen because now is God. Take that with you throughout your day while you are being Divine, and every now and then, in a moment when you can, just pause, take it into meditation for thirty seconds, feel its truth, and then go back about your Father's business.

Maintaining the purity of your Consciousness, you will gradually eliminate most beliefs that are untrue, and daily you will expand your knowledge with truth that is then above the human mind, until your Divine within becomes your Divine without. The inner and the outer become one when Divine Truth is your only Consciousness.

Now, of course, there's going to be a million and one little tricks played upon you by the world mind to suck you back into that human body. The world mind works full-time too. Twenty-four hours of every day it presents a world of matter and human flesh. It even creates a human you. It projects images through the mind, into time and into space. It tempts you to react. It moves the images. It draws you into emotional contact with the images. It flashes images that you fear and images that you desire, other images that please or displease you, more images that you want to possess, others you want to discard. And it gives names to the images, and it entices your senses with the need for certain images. By the time you are six years old, you're so conditioned that you usually spend the remainder of your life in a world of images that you think are real, because mother and father thought they were real. Because friends think they are real; religion, science, respected leaders of mankind think these images are real. And, finally, the image of you can no longer sustain its imaged universe. The same world mind that sent you forth as an image called baby, suddenly puts a pin in your image and you vanish into history.

"I am not of this world," says your Divine Self, "I Am not an image floating in space. I am not a helpless pawn in passing time. I do not live in the human world of passing images because, *"My kingdom is not of this world."* I live in the finished kingdom. I am from above, not from beneath. I who speak to you am He, your Divine Self, and if you trust Me, not your senses, not your

reasoning mind, not the opinions of man whose breath is in his nostrils. You will obey Me, and live now in the finished kingdom, not as a changing image in time, but as a perfect Divine Being. You will accept that here now you are under perfect Divine law. You will accept eternal Divine identity, before Abraham, to the end of the world. You will accept your invisible Divine flesh here and now, and you will trust it to be under perfect Divine law.

You will look at the unfinished kingdom of man, even at the image of your own human flesh, and you will know that your Divine Self is not living in that human image. Who eats My flesh will never die. Divinity accepted, is life eternal. *"I am the Resurrection."* Divinity accepted is resurrection, resurrection from a false human image in time that is going nowhere. *"I am the light of the world."* Divinity accepted is the knowledge that you are everywhere now, not a local space image, but omnipresent Spiritual being, light of the world, not matter, not material image, not bottled up in form, but independent of space and time, truly the invisible light of the world. *"I am the life,"* means that your now Self is Divine eternal without boundaries in space, living now, everywhere."

And then comes the great love of your Divine Self, a warning that without Divine Selfhood you are a dying image. Here is the warning:

"If you do not believe that I Am He, you will die in your sins."

All half-way measures are destined to fail. Human goodness is not enough. The full measure of God's life must be accepted as your life. Every Divine quality must be accepted as the Divine quality of your being here and now in spite of every appearance. Your Divine Self has no need of ascending. It is Christ, the Word of God, the invisible Self of you that never descended. It is the only Self you are. And, as you stand in your ascended Self daily, through work, through play, through sunshine, through storm, through health or sickness, Christ within changes your outer image, subtly replacing your human image with the Divine and this is the baptism of the Holy Ghost, the Divine Word made flesh. There is no earthly condition that can pluck you from the finished kingdom of God for your Divine Self is already there.

So, when you feel frustrated, do not know how to be Divine, just look at a saying of Jesus, that's why it's there in the Bible; that statement spoken by your Divine Self tells you how to be Divine, how not to be human. Ponder the statement and it will open your inner eyes, and then obey the truth you have discovered and make it part of your inventory of truth in Consciousness. I assure you, like a tree, your new Consciousness will pour abundant fruit into

your garden.

Just a word of caution:

There are many students who are still failing to recognize the full illusion. They catch part of it, and they're able to escape part of it, but another part of the illusion catches them off guard. You should realize that there is only one illusion, this world. If you think part of this world real and part is unreal, then you know more than God. "*My kingdom is not of this world.*" That's God's statement. And so, that's the truth you must plant in your Consciousness, and you must obey it. Divine truth you obey, because it only comes from the seventh heaven, the finished kingdom of God, and if you take that truth lightly, the Father has just told us, we will die in our sins. The full illusion is, 'this world'. You cannot ignore Divine truth, disobey Divine truth, or even obey only a fraction of Divine truth without losing your way. There's no place in this work for placing your opinions or your hopes above the Divine truth spoken by God. If the world is not God's kingdom, how can it contain the qualities of God? Therefore, to experience Divine qualities, you must live outside this world in the Divine kingdom. You must live outside humanhood. You must live in your Divine body. You must live outside your human mind in your Divine mind. The purpose of all Divine truth is to lift you up above finite human reason, which thinks it knows what truth ought to be and ends up by burying the human body.

Now, let's illustrate this to see how easily our senses are trapped into the illusion. Let's just consider a normal human being. He seeks to improve himself. He wants to protect himself. He wants to make himself secure, very normal. Why? Because he lives in the universe that God did not create. Appearances in this world stimulate him to action. So, if he sees people in danger he wants to help them. If he sees greed and corruption in high places he wants to correct it, and if he sees evil anywhere he wants to crusade against it, and all this is reasonable to him. He feels right about attacking and defending against everything that is wrong in the world. He's called a good human being. But what is he actually doing? He's actually letting the world mind use his human mind to declare that God is absent, that God is permitting evil, and that the same God who permitted the evils to happen, expects him to clean them up. He's been fooled into living outside God's universe. And in spite of all his good intentions he's a victim of the world mind, that cosmic atheist, and unless he awakens from the sleep, his entire life will be committed to chasing shadows in order to improve the shadows.

You see, living as a human being he sees the human universe, and he

sees it full of human errors that somehow filtered through God's attention without being noticed. And the poor victim of these illusions actually thinks that he's doing God's work when he attacks these shadows. That's how complete the cosmic illusion is. Now this cosmic malpractice ends when you're faithful to pure Divine truth. And that is God created a perfect universe. Who can change it? Stop your crusading, stop malpracticing God, stop malpracticing the world. Just pause and stop falling into the mental trap that has buried mankind in a tomb since the world began. Ask yourself, "Is God sitting around idly waiting for you and me to improve his universe? Do we really believe that God created something imperfect and then gave us the power to make it perfect?"

Let us face this truth. Only an imperfect god could create imperfection. Is our God perfect or imperfect? If our God is perfect, our perfect God could only create perfection, and therefore all imperfection must be an illusion of the human mind, and it exists only within that human mind. For God the perfect creator, created nothing which is or could ever become imperfect.

One of the mighty truths you learn to face in your daily inner work is that every danger, every evil, every pain in your human mind is keeping you in a mental universe that God did not create. The cosmic hypnotist has fooled you into believing that millions of mirages need improvement. This false picture will continue to enslave you until you remove the one mirage that makes all the other mirages possible. **There is no mortal you.** That mortal you trying to improve the other illusions is as much of an illusion as they are. You are living in the wrong self. You are letting yourself be flesh and blood that cannot inherit the kingdom of God. You've been caught asleep in a physical form, absent from the Lord.

There are many situations in this world where all the physical help you want to give to someone will actually not help them in the slightest. Can you physically give eyes to a blind man? Can you physically raise Lazarus from the tomb? Can you physically tame the flood and restore movement to a paralyzed limb? You see if we are satisfied to do the lesser works physically, then we will never develop the Spiritual capacity to do the greater works. We will forever be limited to a patched up universe.

You may have noticed that Jesus was not running around patching up God's universe. As a matter of fact, never once did he speak out against the entire Roman Empire, which was committing every possible human evil. He never attacked it. He never tried to remove the evil. He didn't teach us to fight injustice or to rise up and battle evil powers, or to go to war against

enemies. He didn't even teach us to defend ourselves or our neighbors. He *did* teach us to put up our sword, to stop improving this world, to stop defending ourselves against danger, to stop struggling to keep the wolf from the door and pain from our suffering bodies.

Was he mad, or did we miss his great point that he was exposing us to the material illusions and saying, "Stop, there's a better way, there's a Divine way a perfect way. God is not letting any of this happen. You're looking through material senses. You're looking at images within your own mind. You're trapped in the sense world. Your entire battle is imaginary. Your frustration is imaginary, even your fear is imaginary." The world mind is playing the entire scene with images, it is not God's work. You are not seeing God's universe and by doing so you are rejecting God. You are worshipping the world mind. Atoms have fooled you, time images have fooled you, the belief in a power other than God has fooled you, the belief in mortal life has fooled you.

You've got to pause, step out of reason, out of logic, step into your ascended Self. Be what you are, Divine Self, immortal life, one complete Self without finite human division. Take a long drink of silence. Rest in your finished kingdom, accept the oneness of God everywhere. **Now is God.** Where human eyes see danger, now is God. Where the human mind sees lack, now is God. Where the assassin stands poised to kill, now is God. Where all mortal life seems to be, *now is God*. Live in that finished kingdom, feel its peace, feel the essence of Divine life, feel the invisible power. Trust it, relax. It is all your invisible Divine Self. Nothing else and no one else is present on this earth. It is all your one Divine Self. You are infinite Divine Being everywhere, One Divine Self.

When the deep sigh comes, what Joel calls the click, open your eyes go about your Father's business confidently, the invisible work has been done. Let your Divine Self express without mortal belief in opposites. Return to your Father's house.

For April your assignment is to live in your ascended Self, and you can accomplish that by the things we have discussed, plus a very beautiful technique that I would like you now to consider.

Your thought, your consciousness, must be kept pure. There is no power on this earth that can walk into your consciousness if you are alert. Those negative emotions, those beliefs in unreality, all come into your consciousness because you are un-watchful. Now, let's for a moment just stand watching

our thought; determined that nothing untrue can enter my thought – that's it!

I will not permit anything untrue to enter my thought. I will only permit truth to enter my thought.

Now can you do that for a few minutes? Here comes the picture of a person. Now you've got to know that that picture is unreal why? Because only truth is entertained in your thought. The Christ sees no person. So you've got to be alert; henceforth know ye no person. All materiality, *all materiality* is untruth. Can you maintain a Consciousness without materiality? If you cannot you are letting untruth enter. An untruth that enters will express in an outer form of untruth. Maintaining truth in Consciousness is not mouthing words. You can recite the Bible all day long it won't mean a thing; you've got to reject that which is untrue. And form is untrue, evil is untrue, error is untrue. Everything that is untrue must be rejected before it takes a foothold in your consciousness, and this is how you purify your thought. You'll even reach the place where there's no thought because you'll find that everything in this world is untrue. The world is untrue. You cannot let anything in this world enter your thought. And yet, Divine thought, which is not about this world, can occupy your thought. The Spiritual Grace of the Father can flow through you. Now because what you have in consciousness is what appears in the outer world as your experience, you see this is where you determine your every tomorrow.

Now you've gone through the various ways to be Divine. This must be added, thought control, the rejection of the material lie in every form that it comes to you. The adjustment in consciousness that this that appears before me is not, what is there is Divine Self. Soon your thought is all Divine. You may for a long time think that nothing is happening, but you will not have negative thoughts that's for sure, will be happening. And gradually, as you remove all negative thought, refusing to let it enter, to defile, to influence you, to in any way force you to react to it, you just let it go by, and now the Father's thoughts begin to permeate your consciousness. This new level of activity begins animating you, the form moves; it does that which is the outer expression of Divine thought. The finished kingdom in the invisible, becomes heaven on earth.

All of this that I have given you in the second half, constitutes a blueprint of the way we live, out of body as Divine Being, in the finished kingdom to the best of our ability, until the baptism of the Holy Ghost becomes a fact. It is all important. And how you do it, how faithfully you do it, how deeply you are motivated to walk in the finished kingdom as Divine

Being, will determine the results.

I want to say to all of you throughout the United States, those of you across the oceans, a very loving and joyous Easter in your ascended Self, the Self that hath been, that now is, and that ever will be.

Much love we will see you again after Easter.

CLASS 10

LIVING IN THE FINISHED KINGDOM

Herb: Greetings dear friends from the hills of La Jolla.

The beauty of Spirit unfolding is ever a joy to behold. As you continue your quest for a better life, a more harmonious life, a more abundant life, even thinking perhaps of a longer life, you are led from sense to Soul into new realizations. And one glorious day there comes to you that beautiful phrase: **Eternal Life.**

We glimpse a meaning of eternal life, a perfect life expressing only Divine will. And then, in another glorious elevation of Consciousness we are told, "There is a you, a perfect you, an eternal you, a you as perfect as God." We are lifted above the belief that we are a sinning creature, a material mortal, and we can feel within us the excitement, the quickening, that ever blossoming understanding that a new Self is being nurtured deep in the bosom of the Father, and will emerge as the full blown Christ Self that we are. And, finally, comes the great command of the Spirit:

"Accept your Divinity. Be the living Son of God. Know your Self, be your Self, live as your Self, act as your Self," and we can no longer turn away.

We must face the command, and even though the idea is too staggering, deep within us we know that a glorious adventure which began many centuries ago is pushing through the crust of human consciousness demanding attention. We sense in some intellectual way that we are now being commanded, consciously, to uphold Divine law, consciously, to obey the commands of our Soul consciously, to live in the womb of Spirit and not in the material sense shadow of form. Yes, even to replace our false body with the Divine image, to let the old man die. But the jump is too startling, too monumental. "But you're asking too much," we say, "How can I do it?" And then comes the answer, one word: **Faith.**

Faith, but I have faith I've always had faith, I believe in God. I believe nothing is impossible unto God. And yet, somehow, my faith is insufficient. I can even read this glorious letter of Paul to the Hebrews, all about faith, what inspired Patriarchs and Prophets, and other Biblical characters have done through faith. And I'm inspired, too, but I cannot live on their faith. What I

need is a new kind of faith. A faith that is anchored, a knowledge, not a blind faith, not the faith of a sheep, but a new dimension of faith, a finer quality of faith, a faith that is not a straw in the wind. I need a faith based on individual experience, *my experience*, for faith in God is not enough if I do not know God aright.

When the disciples reached this level, where they needed a new kind of faith, even though they walked with the living Master, Spirit was ready to give them that faith. Spirit is always ready to give you exactly what you need at the time you need it. And so, when the disciples had reached that point where human faith was not enough, they were given the experience of the transfiguration. And in it are the keys to the kingdom of God on earth. In it is the Christ message. Nothing is missing. In it, when you have accepted it, understood it, believed it enough to live on it as the basis of your faith, you will find that you are ready for the earth shattering experience of your transfiguration.

Think for a moment, the disciples had left their families. They were following the most exciting man on earth. Through him they saw miracles beyond count. They saw multitudes fed with invisible food. They saw a dead boy raised up out of a coffin. They saw blind men and deaf men restored, crooked limbs repaired, lepers cleansed. All manners of human suffering were removed by the miraculous presence of the man from Galilee. And every day brought new miracles, new words of wisdom, new parables, new demonstrations of a Divine power that no man on earth had experienced in that magnitude before. And yet, even after two years of living with Jesus Christ, and learning the Christ way from his own presence, his own teaching, his own example, they were still not ready for the transfiguration.

It was in the third year that they were ready. And it was perhaps the most mystifying and remarkable demonstration in the three year ministry of Jesus Christ. We are told that three disciples witnessed it, and we've also been told that those three disciples were the only three capable of witnessing the transfiguration and that is why they were taken to a mountaintop. But, I would submit to you, that this may not be the complete truth. There is a message in why John, Peter, and James accompanied the Master to the mountaintop of Consciousness. It is a message for all of us.

When John in you, who is a symbol of loving God supremely, when Peter in you, who is a symbol of the faith that the God you love is present, perfect, and functioning, and that your faith is a faith in the power of God's present activity; and when the James in you, James who was the first to lay

down his life for the new Christianity after the ascension of Jesus Christ, when James in you, the total desire to make the total sacrifice of your human life for the God you love supremely, for the Spiritual life you accept on faith as a present living fact; when these three qualities in you are joined, you are ready to go to the mountaintop of Transfiguration, and not before.

That is why John, Peter, and James are shown to be the three disciples who accompanied him. They are the three disciples in you; love, faith in the works of God as being present and alive, and total sacrifice of all personal self. These three qualities combined in you enable you to overcome material sense and to see the light of God as the very nature of all being. And so, it was witnessed by three disciples for that purpose. And it was also recorded, and again we look at our Bible, and we find it recorded in three Gospels. You can search the fourth Gospel, and if you are an orthodox theologian you will not find it. But Spirit has pointed out where transfiguration is discussed in the fourth Gospel, the Gospel of John, and you will see that in a moment.

This transfiguration has never fully been explained to the human race, we have even questioned whether it happened. But let us see that if we cannot accept that it did happen, then, we must throw out the authority of Matthew, the authority of Mark, and the authority of Luke. And, if we cannot accept transfiguration in their three Gospels, then how can we accept anything else they say? We have to throw out the three Gospels. And finally, because we have been unaware that it is also discussed in the fourth Gospel we must say, "John did not speak of transfiguration and therefore it did not happen." And finally, we have eliminated from our knowledge the most illuminating event, or at least one of the most illuminating events in all religious history.

Now Peter was present when Mark wrote his Gospel from dictation. Peter dictated, and Mark wrote. So, therefore, Peter was saying this is what happened. If you read through the Gospel of John you'll know that nowhere in John's Gospel is the transfiguration denied. John never says, "I have read the Gospel of Mark." But I don't believe that that's true, in short, by consent John has indicated that he actually was present with Peter and James. And finally, we have the similarity of phrasing in the three Gospels, showing that all three Gospel writers agreed unanimously that there was an event called the transfiguration witnessed by the three disciples.

We can go a step further. We can see that John did not write his Gospel immediately after the three year ministry of Jesus Christ. The Master had ascended, the disciples had been dispersed, secretly, they had continued to

teach the Christ message all over the continent. And as the maturing John thought back on these events, he saw something that no other Gospel writer saw. He saw transfiguration with the eyes of God instead of the eyes of man. And I would like you to know now that the first fourteen verses of the Gospel of John are a description of the inner meaning of the transfiguration. John was telling us about the Light that appeared visible to the three disciples, and he was telling us that that Light is the Light of all men.

Yes, we can accept that it happened. We can accept that John knew that it happened. But now we must find out exactly what is it that really happened. We can ask religion, what happened? And it will say, "well, ah, Jesus was transfigured." And we'll say, "How did it happen? And it'll say, ah, religion will say, "ah, God's miracle. Jesus Christ had supernatural powers, he could disappear. God was demonstrating Divine power to make Jesus disappear." Now what did that teach us? What has it taught the religions of the world? Nothing, nothing of value to the entire human race. Why? Because that is not what happened.

Now what happened is something that opens you and invites you into the mansions of the finished kingdom of God on earth. What happened is the invitation to everyone who can understand the universal nature of Christ, to come now and walk in Christ here and now. Jesus was not transfigured. Jesus went through no change whatsoever. The disciples were lifted in Consciousness, and being lifted in Consciousness, they beheld what human eyes had not seen. They beheld what was always standing there before them. But they beheld it from a new level of awareness.

Now, instead of seeing Jesus, they saw what really was there. They saw the Light. Jesus didn't change to Light. They changed in Consciousness to behold the Light which always stood there, which they, in their normal human consciousness, called Jesus. And when they came down from this upper level of Consciousness they no longer saw the Light, they simply saw Jesus again. But Jesus was always what they saw, although only the Light was there. It wasn't a transfiguration of Jesus, but a transfiguration of consciousness. It was a revelation of the nature of Being, a revelation that the Light of God is the nature of that which man called Jesus, but also a revelation that the Light of God is the nature of Peter, of James, of John, of every human being who walks the face of the earth. There, on that momentous occasion, was revealed the invisible Light of God, which we all are this very moment.

"And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James and John his brother and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart and was transfigured before

them; and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. Behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him. Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord it is good for us to be here if thou wilt let us make here three tabernacles, one for thee, one for Moses and one for Elias. Whilst he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, "This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him." And when the disciples heard it they fell on their face and were sore afraid, and Jesus came and touched them and said, arise, and be not afraid. And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only. And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead."

Now, what is the explanation for one of the most mysterious events in the Bible? We have decided that it is not a symbol, but a living event. And now let us see that not a single word was spoken during the transfiguration. It was an event that could only be understood in the Silence above words alone. It had to be experienced to be believed. At one moment the body of Jesus Christ stood there among the disciples, and another moment the body vanished. Everything vanished head, face, shoulders, chest, arms, legs. Where did the heart go, the liver, the lungs? Where were the eyes, the ears, the nose, the mouth? They all disappeared in front of three witnesses. And in place of them there was nothing but pure white radiant Light. Shall we be satisfied with a stereotyped explanation?

The astounding truth of this transfiguration is given to us by John. Chapter 1, verse nine, look at it:

"That was the light, the true light which lighteth every man that cometh into the world."

That was the true light which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. The universal nature of that light is stressed by John. That was the light of you, of me, of him, of her, the light of every man. The universal light of God was revealed. That which no human eye can see today was made visible to the Spiritual eye of the three disciples. They saw the light of God, the universal light of every person who walks the face of this earth. It was not the light of Jesus alone. And that must be clarified in your Consciousness. It was the light of mankind that they witnessed, the Light behind our entire world. The Light we are looking at everyday and cannot see, the Substance of God. And then, to make sure we know that, John tells us it was a Light which lighteth every man. And John tells us more, again chapter 1 verses four and five:

"In him was life and the life was the light of men; and the light shineth in darkness and the darkness comprehendeth it not"

Again in verse 10;

"The world was made by Him and the world knew Him not."

That light is life. That light is the light of the world which makes that which is the true Spiritual universe. *"Ye are the light of the world."*

One more thing we should know and clarify is this: There is a difference between Christ, Spirit, and Light, and this might be a very perfect place for us to know that difference.

Let us take the difference between Spirit and Light. When the will of God is implanted in Spirit, that Spirit containing the will of God becomes the Light. The Light becomes Spirit animated with the will of God. In other words, Light contains the will of God. The Christ of God is the perfect ideal Divine image, and that is why it is said that Christ sits on the right hand of God. Christ contains the perfection of God's will for mankind. The perfection of that will called Christ is impressed into the Spirit, animating it into that which is called the Light, so that the Light contains the full impress of God's will. And that whole process is called writing.

And so, throughout the Bible you will find phrases that say, "It is written." Meaning, the Light contains the fullness of God's will, and it is written into the Light that you are perfect as the Father, that all that the Father hath is thine. And if you learn to let the Light live itself as you, the Light writes forth, expresses that which is written into the Light by the hand of God.

So see Christ as your Divine Self, Spirit as your Divine Substance, Light as the Will of God expressed in Christ written into Spirit, animating it into activity called Light, and that Light must express if you are to find the better, more abundant, more harmonious, the eternal Light of your being. You cannot bottle up the Light of your own being. You cannot bottle up infinity without paying the price.

To this very day, the religions of the world are totally unaware that in the first chapter of John, up to verses fourteen, and even if you extended it, up to about seventeen, there is a complete, an inner description of the transfiguration of Jesus Christ as it affects everyone on earth. And it is this awe inspiring message of Divine love and freedom which is being presented to us today.

Yes, John actually agreed that the other three Gospel writers were

correct in recording the event, but he went further, he explained the event. He explained that all who accept this Light as their very own are given power to become Sons of God, to be born not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but to be born of God. And there he revealed the priceless pearl of Eternal Life, Eternal freedom. And the Rip Van Winkle's of religion are still sleeping and letting it pass them by.

We have now an entirely new understanding of transfiguration, and, therefore, an entirely new understanding of man and the universe. We see now the great invitation extended by the living Light saying, "All ye who accept me as the Light of your being now, where you are, not five thousand or two thousand years ago, I am the Eternal Light made visible through the higher Consciousness of three who walked in the Light, who learned to accept the Light, and ye are that Light now."

Now let us analyze. Let us look very closely at those glorious words of John, those very glorious words of Matthew, the glorious words of Luke, and of Mark. Let us see if we can receive from them Divine inspiration.

Six days, what are these six days? After six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother. Why not five days or seven days? In the Revelation of John there was this great dragon, no one could identify it, 666. In the transformation of water to wine there were six water pots, and out of them came the wine of Spirit. There are six purification levels which lead to the seventh day. Material sense is our 666 human race. And only after you step out of material sense, out of six, do you open yourself to the glory of the Light. While you linger in material sense you are in the six. But you must come to that place where after 6 days, after leaving material sense, you have attained the level of purification in which the pure Light of the Father can shine as your very being. After six days you must go through those six days, and the quicker the better.

"Their faces shined like the sun." Face is the Consciousness, sun is the Light. The light of their Consciousness indicates that they had come into the awareness of the Christ mind, infinite knowing of the omniscient Christ mind. When they witnessed his face shining as the sun, they had come into the Christ mind.

"His raiment, white as the Light." When they witnessed the Light they were seeing the eternal body of the real universe, the Spiritual body of the Soul. "Raiment white as Light," and that is your body you're looking at. "Raiment white as Light," they were witnessing your infinite Spiritual body.

"They fell on their face," they totally surrendered, as you must. You must fall on your face, totally surrendering your human ego, your human personal sense, your human will, your human mind. This is falling on your face. As the three disciples fell on their face, we who wish to walk in the Light must fall on our face. We must surrender the belief in a material self. There is no material self here. I am the Light of God.

"This is my beloved Son." When you realize the universal nature of Christ, that Christ is the everywhere Self of all who walk the earth. You realize too that "this is my beloved son," does not apply only to the man named Jesus as religion has erroneously taught.

But if you are still in doubt, there is still a way to come above that doubt. For example, we could turn to the second Psalm, and let's do that now, Psalm 2. Psalm 2 tells us in verses, I think its six and seven, something very fascinating. Psalm 2, verses six and seven:

"Yet have I set my King upon my Holy hill of Zion. I will declare the decree the Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my Son this day have I begotten thee."

Well who wrote this Psalm? It wasn't Jesus. It was written centuries before Jesus Christ appeared on earth. And yet the writer says, he is hearing within himself "this day have I begotten thee." We just heard that in the transfiguration of Jesus Christ, but how could it occur on earth centuries before if it applied only to Jesus centuries later. And so, we find that the writer of this Psalm, being inspired by the inner Self, had realized his own Christ potential, his own Christ reality. And in the realization of Christ as his identity, the words were spoken, "This is my own begotten Son."

I have meditated for quite a number of people, and in the midst of the meditation I was told by the Spirit, "This is my begotten Son." And sometimes it brought me up with a start, because I really wasn't seeing the begotten Son at the start of the meditation until the voice spoke and informed me of my mistake. This isn't Johnny Jones you're meditating for, this is my begotten Son. It's the truth of everyone who walks the earth. Was it not to the seventy disciples who came back and boasted of their magical prowess as healers, that Jesus said, "Be thankful that your names are writ in Heaven." What was meant? "They were the begotten son." Wasn't it Moses who said, "I am That I am?" What made Moses so special, or Elijah, or any of the Prophets? They realized the nature of their being. I am that begotten Son. In other words, I am the Light of God, the Life of God. And that Light is no longer shining in darkness because I am not darkness. I accept it. I am that Light now. This is

the purpose and the pulse of all that is thrusting forth in the transfiguration, to tell us we are that Light which is being revealed through the higher Consciousness of the three disciples.

Isaiah, chapter 42, I think, it's the very first verse, and I should have it here in just a second. Isaiah 42:1:

"Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my Soul delighteth; I have put my Spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles."

Who is that Him? This is that Self made visible through transfiguration as the invisible Light of being. That invisible Light of Being is the servant of God. The Christ will of the Father, impregnating the Spirit of the Father, is the Light of your being containing the will of the Father in the Father's own substance, as your being. That Light is the servant of God. It expresses God, and when through your Soul receptivity, not your mind receptivity, your Soul receptivity, you let it flow, then the servant of God whom I uphold, mine elect, in whom my Soul delighteth, in whom I have put my Spirit, shall bring forth judgment, shall express the righteous perfection of the Father in you.

Maybe that's why Paul was stressing faith so strongly in his letter to the Hebrews, because the faith he was expressing was that these individuals who had faith, had faith that they were the Light of God. Faith that the Light of God in them was infallible, flawless, perfect, for it was the Father. I think there are more things in Isaiah that we might look at. And this is fascinating, [7], 43:10 and 11, 43:10.

"Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen," that ye is plural: witnesses. *"Ye are my witnesses saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am He."*

I am that Light at the core of your being. *"Before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me."* The Light of your being is God. And the full expression of God's Will is in the Light of your being. And if you think, if you think that you are going to find your Self and your eternal life somewhere else, listen to verse 11:

"I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no savior."

The Light of God in you is the savior of the world. This is telling you the universal nature of the Light of Christ which was witnessed on the mount of transfiguration. That Light is present.

Now we might go over to Paul again. II Corinthians, chapter 6, verses 16 through 18. I'll have it in just a minute here, oh yes:

"And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? For ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people." The Light of God dwells in you. The Light of God is you.

"Wherefore come out from among them," from the mortal race who does not know the Light of God as their being. *"Be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you."* The unclean thing is a statement about material sense. Anything that is matter is your false concept about the invisible Light of God.

"And I will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty."

Christ, then, in you, is the Light of your being. That Light is revealed in high Consciousness through your Soul. Then comes the word, "Hear ye Him." Hear ye him, hear ye the Light of your own being, the Christ of your own being.

Now this, then, becomes the key to the Kingdom. In order to express Christhood as a living fact of your daily existence you must learn how to hear, which means, accept, "let the Light of your being live itself," is the meaning of "hear ye Him." But you can't do this with the human mind. And you can't do this by just listening to the voice of the prophets of two thousand years ago. It must be done now in your Consciousness. There must be an actual event in Consciousness, in which your acceptance that you are the Light of God everywhere becomes the living daily fact of your being, that you live in the Light as the Light, accepting that only the Light exists, and nothing else.

You'll find that leads to that sublime state of serenity, which is the I AM Consciousness, the knowledge that the Light of God is my being, yours, and his, and hers, and the Light behind every visible object of this world. Nothing is here but the Light of God.

In Acts 3:22-26 we have something relative to this. 22-26, chapter 3:

"For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto men; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you."

Now that he who should say this is the He ye should hear. And that He you should hear is the acceptance of the Light of God as your being, right

here and now. Knowing that the Light of God where you are is your being, and that Light is everywhere as the Light of being of everyone else, is what is being spoken of here in Acts, and is the meaning of, "Hear ye Him."

"Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days. Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed."

And then in verse 23:

"And it shall come to pass, that every Soul, which will not hear that prophet," meaning the Light of your own being, *"shall be destroyed from among the people."*

Do you see, then, that the acceptance of the Light of God as the substance of the universe was being revealed? It was also in many other places in the Bible, too numerous to mention. There is another I'd like to look at in Deuteronomy. This is the eighteenth chapter of Deuteronomy, it's the 15 verse, in the 18th chapter; 18:15, and also the 19th verse. Here is the 15th verse:

"The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; hark unto him ye shall hearken." That's just like what we heard in Acts isn't it? And then in verse 19; *"And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him."*

I will require it of him. Now that doesn't mean that if you do not harken to the Light of your own being that you're going to die and that's the end of you. No, it says that you're going to have to come into the Light. And so, obviously, you're going to have to reincarnate, and you're going to have to go through another human experience, and maybe more than one. And, ultimately, you will come to a place where you accept that you are now the Light of God. For the Spirit of God says, *"I will require it of him."*

That is why we say now, "Why wait?" When we can face the truth, the opportunity, the challenge, the beauty of it now. I am the Light of God. And everywhere I look only the Light exists.

Just in case we're still in doubt, here comes Joel. In his new book [Living Between Two Worlds](#), page 60.

"There is no more personal sense of self because now the vision of I Am

as God is revealed. There is but one infinite Selfhood, one Divine I, one infinite Being, and I am That."

So hear ye him spoken during the transfiguration by the invisible voice, means, "Hear ye the voice of the Light of your own being," or "Be Christ," accept Divinity, for only Christ can bare witness. And if you do not accept the Light of your own being as the living Christ, you're going to be forced to listen to the false prophets of the mind. Hear ye Him, not the false prophets of the human mind.

"This is my beloved son," this Light was spoken about the Light of your being. The Light of your being is the beloved son of God. Who are you then? Who are you? Are you the Light of God? Are you the beloved Son of God? And if you are, are you a person? Are you a person? Are you a human being? Are you a man? Are you a woman? Are you a mortal?

You have just been told. You are the beloved Son of God, the Light of God. And this is the place where you prepare the way for transfiguration, the acceptance that I am the Beloved Son of God, the Light of God, and no other. Not the Light and a human being, not the Light and a mortal being, not the Light and a physical being, not the Light and a man or a woman. I am the Light of God. I am not a person. Thou seest me, thou seest the Father. And, again, who is this Light of God that I am? Page 51, we are told by Joel once more, same book. In fact, if I quote anything during this talk it will be from Joel's book Living Between Two Worlds. Page 51, says Joel,

"There is one infinite Divine being which manifests itself as your individual being and mine."

Just think, where you are, where you had accepted yourself as a human being, there is none, there is only one infinite Divine being there. And where I am, where I had accepted myself as a human being, there is none, there is only one infinite Divine being here. And the Divine being here, and the Divine being where you are, are that one infinite Divine Being and that is the Light of God.

"Hear ye Him for this is my beloved Son." And if you would be that Son which has all that the Father has, that Son which has no Father but the Father which is in heaven. You are now that Light, that beloved Son which religion has passed by. You are not a creature, not a sinner, not an animal, not a mortal, not a physical being, you are the pure undeluded eternal Light of the Father, forever and ever, and ever.

We'll rest in the quiet now, knowing ourselves so that we may be

ourselves, live as ourselves, act as ourselves, and let the Light of our own being express Itself without the interference of a human mind, human ambition, human emotion. That which is not, I am not. So the human self becomes that cork which floats on the ocean of Spirit. There is no human self. It must be still. Transfiguration was taught in Silence, no words were spoken. The disciples were lifted high, and they beheld no man, for none was there. Jesus never was there. You are not here in physical form. Climb the mountain, rest, know, be, accept, love God supremely. Love the Light of your being enough to have faith that it is here, that it bares the imprint of Divine will and the power and the glory, and the Kingdom forever.

And then, like James, be willing to deny thyself, to give back to God all that God has given unto you. In sublime gratitude that I am the Light of the Father, rest and sacrifice all human concept of self until you are divested of the belief that there is a personal you, a separate you, a you beside the pure infinite Light of Being. I am that one infinite Divine Being of Light. I am. Now. And in this transfiguration of Consciousness, we approach the throne of Reality.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

It is now a little over one year since we met in person in a group class, so I'm happy to report that an opportunity presented itself for a class reunion, and I have accepted. The time will be the weekend of July 26th, that's a Friday night, the Saturday, which is the 27th, and the Sunday, which is the 28th, those three days, the night of the 26th and the day and night of the 27th, and the day of the 28th. I think there might be five or six classes during that weekend retreat and it will take place in Boulder Creek, California, approximately four miles out of Boulder Creek at a place called Sartori. That's about nine or ten miles out of Ben Lomond for those of you who are not in that area, so that you have a point of contact. For instance, if you're coming down from Oregon, it would be above Santa Cruz and right, ah, nine or ten miles out of Ben Lomond.

Anyway, the event looks to me as an opportunity to renew our Spiritual ties in person, and there will be announcement coming to you from Richard Ireland. Richard has worked it out with Lance Pitts, and Gordon Ireland has been there to check out the area and they feel it's a perfect place for this retreat. So we're going to do that in late July for one night and two days. And

I think it might be an opportunity for all of us to touch all our bases together. It will be the first meeting since our breakup of 'Immortality House' in San Francisco, and it will be the first and only meeting that I know of for the entire year of 1974. So, if you can, and find it convenient and important for you to be there, we look forward to the precious hours shared together at that time.

Now for those of you who are purists, who want every important detail, there's just one minor point still missing, and that is the Moses, Elijah appearance in the Mount of Transfiguration experience. And just to put it in briefly, so that you can become aware of the amazing manner in which Spirit fulfills every possible area of activity, the significance is this: That when John, Peter, and James, in you are united, those qualities in you are seeking only the Spirit, then Moses and Elijah in you are united. So that Moses the law giver, or the Truth is united with Elijah, the Spirit, the I am of you, and the Mystical Marriage of Moses and Elijah in you, makes possible the appearance in the outer of the Divine image. And that's why Jesus is out there as the Divine image. Moses and Elijah in him have been united, and that is what the disciples witnessed in their mountain of Consciousness.

Now there are two sides to this coin. Once we have seen what Truth is, that the Spirit of God is the Light of your Being and you are looking out at everything but that Light, then you realize that the transfiguration experience brought to us in the four Gospels, is also a revelation of the hypnosis of mankind. It is a cosmic hypnosis. With our senses we experience what isn't there. In the transfiguration there are no heart and no lungs. When Peter and James and John come down from their high Consciousness they see the man again, they see the body, they see the hands and the arms, but they're not there. Jesus is never there except to the limited human vision. When we rise up in our vision, Jesus is transfigured, Jesus disappears, the heart and the lungs disappear. And this is a command to accept that where you stand there is no heart, no lung, no physical self; it must be transfigured. That is the cosmic hypnosis the physical you.

As human beings living in senses we see what is not there, and we live in this nothingness. We see eye, hand, foot, we experience breathing, and we reach out to attain and to possess this nothingness. We learn to fear the nothingness, and the simple fact is that we see nothing as it is, that each day we live in the dream.

Our mind is actually controlled, brainwashed, enslaved, it cannot see what is there, and the Light is all that is there. So we are actually the blind, the deaf, the dumb, the sick, the suffering, and that is what we see. We see these

effects in time and in space, and we live in these dying bodies. We live in the second chapter of Genesis and we make human plans. We're dead to the light, dead to God, dead to Reality, dead to Self and so we see the opposites. We see organs, bodies, we see this world. We do not know that the master hypnotist is the world mind. We see matter, material limitations, material powers, material lives. Everywhere we see our own false concepts, the lies about God, about man and about Self. We see many selves. And on the basis of our false senses we make judgments, and we make assumptions and then we act on those assumptions. We react to these moving images, these moving concepts in our mind, and we live day by day in this non-creation following our false guide. We think we're incomplete. We see our finite lifespan, we see opposing forces, we see imperfections, and we are wasting our substance, we are fearing that which is not happening. We are separated from our own lifestream, our own Self, our own Divinity, struggling for temporary things.

And now we must come to the realization that as human beings we are the disciples of the devil mind. We are glorifying the world mind and not God. We are victimized by our own ignorance, surrendering to false powers, relying on human authorities and false prophets. Distorting, finitizing, misjudging, bottling up the Spirit of God, the Infinite Self. We are not seeing God, and we are assuming that God is not being God. We are assuming that God is permitting evils, murders, arson, rape, the whole list of diseases.

What is all this telling us? That unless you are living in the Kingdom of Light you are living outside the Kingdom. The human race, of which we have considered ourselves a member, is not living in the Kingdom. We are all living outside the Kingdom of God. We're pyramiding our errors. We are not experiencing Reality. And we are trying to do what already is done, what already is finished. We are surrendering ourselves to death, to evil, to error. We are not experiencing Divine power, Divine law, Divine life, Divine perfection, which is ever present, ever at work. We are not experiencing the perfect Kingdom of Light which is here.

From a psychological standpoint we learn to live defensively. We build everything on our false assumptions, and we live in contradiction, we develop a fear psychology, an incompleteness, a misidentification of everything around us, even our loved ones. We live outside Divine law, Divine intelligence, Divine life. We accept untruth, unreality. We deny God's power and God's presence. We pretend we love God supremely. We assume God has left us alone. We judge unrighteously, after the flesh, after the appearance. And then we react to those false judgments even hoping for a

better world tomorrow while we deny God today. We worship false gods, we worship things. We do not experience see or understand the presence of unlimited energy, unlimited abundance, unlimited health, unlimited life, unlimited prosperity, unlimited joy, because we do not know the Light of God as our being.

On this ignorance we build our false life patterns, and we're even afraid to come out of this cosmic hypnosis into our own immortal Selfhood, unwilling to be one of the twelve, and so we drift. We float in time and we wonder why we cannot find the way. It is our clinging to this false sense of life because we have not yet developed a real faith. But on transfiguration, Christ reveals the secret of a real faith, a faith to release mortal sense of body and of world.

You remember the transfiguration. Do you remember what was said before it? I'll read it to you. This is chapter 16 of Matthew, just before chapter 17 where the transfiguration occurs. Here in chapter 16 verse 24:

"Then Jesus said unto his disciples," [Before the transfiguration] "If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me." And then he later revealed himself as the invisible Light. Follow me into the light of your Being.

"For whosoever will save his life shall lose it" If you try to hold on to your material sense of life you will lose it. You know that. *"And whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it."* If you are willing to lose your material sense of life and accept yourself as the Spiritual Light of God, for my sake, ye shall find it.

The entire chapter 6 of Joel's new book is just about that subject, from personal sense to Spiritual awareness. It's really the whole last tape we had about "Accepting Divinity." That is the command of the Christ. Transfiguration is not an event to say, "Oh I understand it," it is a command to follow me, to live in the universe of God, not outside. Now is the command to live in the finished Kingdom of God. That is what Transfiguration has been saying to us, "Now this is the way walk ye in it. Live now in the finished Kingdom." Because now, knowing you are the Light you have the substance which you can build your faith. Build your faith on that. Then it will not be an empty faith, a wavering faith, a faith that is a straw in the wind. It will be a faith based on **who you are, who the universe is**. It is the living Light of God, the one invisible Light. The one invisible Being is the substance of all. The living Light of God is the substance of every form you see. Build your faith on that, and live in the finished Kingdom of Light.

But, remember this, and that is why we have stressed the cosmic hypnosis, the brainwashing, the controlled human mind, you cannot do it by living in your mind. You must live above mind, beyond mind. You must live by a faith that passeth understanding, in order to achieve the peace that passeth understanding. And that new kind of faith based on knowledge has been provided to you by the Spirit of God. This is a deep, a total faith that the finished Kingdom of God is here now. And this is the meaning of, lay down your life. Live now in God's world, not outside. And to do this you must live outside the mental kingdom, the mental universe, outside of the sleep of non-reality. That is how you can be one of the twelve, and one of the seventy, and one of the seventy more who went forth, because they knew their names were writ in heaven.

If you know that the Kingdom of God is here, if this is your faith, is there any other way that you can live now? Is this not the challenge that we have really failed to accept? Isn't this the real opportunity? Live now in the Light of being and you are living in the finished Kingdom. This is a conscious continuous act. It is really a new way to live.

Peter was trying to tell us that, in his second letter, the second epistle of Peter, he was telling us to live in the finished Kingdom of God on earth. Only he didn't phrase it in such a way that we could define that way as clearly as we are now beginning to understand it. He starts out his epistle with that statement. I think I have it here, the second epistle of Peter, the very first chapter, the very second verse, first epistle...second epistle:

"Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord." Verse 3. "According as his Divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue. Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these, ye might be partakers of the Divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust."

Lust in its broadest sense is material sense. The belief in matter, and therefore the desire to function as matter, to possess matter, to experience the sensations of matter, all of this is part of the meaning of lust.

"To be partakers of the Divine nature," is to live in the finished Kingdom of God. Ah here's one from Joel page 62 of the new book:

"There is but one world. The moment we have transcended the personal sense of I, there is no more abundance or lack there is only allness,

infinity, completeness."

Now this one world that we enter as we transcend the personal sense is the finished Kingdom. But where is it? It's right here isn't it. John 3:2, we hear the voice of Jesus; *"Except a man be born again he cannot see the Kingdom of God."*

Well, how are you going to see the kingdom of God if it isn't here? And if you're to be reborn here, this Kingdom of God must be here to be seen. Again, he is telling us there is a finished Kingdom of God. In Luke, to the seventy he said;

"Rejoice your names are writ in heaven." And he told them, *"When you heal the sick say unto them,"* And listen to this, *"The Kingdom of God has come nigh unto you."*

He was telling them the only reason you've been healed is because we have revealed to you the finished kingdom of God where no healing is necessary. When the finished Kingdom of God is revealed to you, you are no longer sick, suffering, lacking, limited. There is none of that in the finished Kingdom of God, present here as the invisible Light. In Luke 10:21;

"I thank thee oh Father, Lord of heaven and earth that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent and hast revealed them unto babes."

"The wise and the prudent," the intellect, the mind of man with his many cautions, its personal brilliance, it cannot find the invisible finished Kingdom of God. But it is "revealed unto the babes," those without concepts, unconditioned, those who hunger and thirst for truth alone. Not self glory, not personal triumph. Matthew 4:17; *"Repent for the Kingdom of heaven is at hand."*

"At hand," the finished Kingdom is here. "Repent," well that's all that Transfiguration was all about, to change your consciousness from the belief that you walk as a physical mortal in a physical world. And the moment that you accept that you are the Light of God, the living infinite Light of God here and now, and live as that Light you have repented, "for the Kingdom of heaven is at hand." Matthew 10:1 5 and 7. Again the repetition: *"The Kingdom of heaven is at hand."*

Why do we find this constant repetition? So that we will learn to live in the finished kingdom of God instead of in the senses out of the sense mind. Always, we are being told again and again, and again, where you stand is Holy ground.

[Matthew] 10:1; *“And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean Spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.”*

Verse 5. *“These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.”*

I think we are those lost sheep. All of us who seek the truth are the lost sheep of the house of Israel. [Matthew 10:7] *“And as ye go, preach, saying, the kingdom of heaven is at hand.”*

Where is it? Where is that hand? Around the corner? Up in the sky? Down in hell? At hand is here. At hand is now. At hand is the Light of your being. That is how we worship. That is the Kingdom of God within you. That is the Father within, the Light of your being. So this becomes our new faith. This is our active faith. The Light of God is my being and I walk now not in this world. This world is not here. The Light of God is here. The Light of God is the finished Kingdom of God here. And I place my Consciousness in that invisible finished Kingdom of Light. That is where I live, act, breathe, have my being, and that is where I place my trust.

It **IS**. It is functioning. It is the Law. It is the Power. It is doing all that it must do right now. And that which the human mind sees controlled by the world mind is not my concern one whit. I am not looking for signs, not looking for effects to prove anything, not looking for fruitage. Take away those stones; I won't convert them to bread. I am the Light now. I am the fruitage. I am the bread of life. I am the Light. I am walking in the finished Kingdom of Light, there is no other on this earth. *“The earth is the Lord's and the fullness thereof.”* What else is there but the invisible Kingdom of God? It is working, it is here, that's your faith.

We accept not what the senses report, not the appearances, not the judgment of the senses. We accept the presence of the invisible Kingdom of God here in all its glorious perfection, and this is where we walk. Now is the Kingdom, the Power and the Glory. We are living the Lord's Prayer as a fact, not as a statement of words. And that leads us to the knowledge of one, and only one invisible Kingdom without opposite. I am looking at the Kingdom of Light with eyes that do not see it, but that does not remove it, it is here.

When Jesus disappeared it was because the disciples were privileged to witness the invisible Kingdom which is finished and present and functioning. And in it they saw no sickness, no death, no imperfection. They even saw two

men who allegedly had died, but they were living, right here, in the finished infinite invisible Kingdom of God, is the living life of everyone who has walked this earth. There is no dead person in the finished Kingdom. There has been no death ever in the Kingdom of God. There is no one to grieve for. There is only the one life, and everyone you have known through every incarnation is now that one invisible life.

We have, you might say, entered into the quickened Kingdom of the Soul, out of the controlled mind, out of the image universe, out of the world of effects. We learn to live consciously in the finished Kingdom of cause, of dominion, of source, before the world was, before time, and we will know we are doing this successfully when we stop trying to improve, but instead we leave this world.

Let's take a peek at Hebrews now, and see about the great faith that was spoken of in Paul's letter. That faith has a different meaning when you know exactly what was on his mind. Abraham's faith, Sarah's faith, what was that about? They were willing to trust the invisible Kingdom of Light to be functioning, "Yes I can give up my son," why? "because I do not accept this visible image. My son is the invisible Light of God how are you going to kill it?"

"Yes I can have a child past the age of sixty." Why? "Because the invisible Light can birth itself." And that is what is all involved here. Do you have the faith in the power of the Light to continue to be the Light, and that no man can push it aside?

[2 Corinthians 5:17-19] *"God was in Christ reconciling the world unto himself not refuting their trespasses unto them and has committed unto us the word of reconciliation."*

When you walk in the visible world knowing that you are really in the invisible perfect Kingdom of God, you are reconciling this world. And it's something like a singer. A singer wants to sing a song and the pianist says, "What key do you sing in?" "Well I sing in the key of C," or whatever. And then the pianist transposes the notes to make it in the key of the singer. You have to look at this world of appearances and transpose it. What's the difference what you see. You're always going to look out and see Jesus, but he's not there. The disciples were seeing Jesus everyday for three years but he wasn't there. In high Consciousness they transposed.

You must do this consciously. That's the purpose of teaching you Transfiguration. You must transfigure the world around you. You do not accept it as it comes to you, you transpose keys, you transfigure, you reconcile. And

then we are ambassadors for Christ, we are reconciled to God, we are in Christ Consciousness. We're not even living between two worlds. We're living in the one world, and that which appears in this world is simply the effect of our Consciousness made visible. Again, let's look at Hebrews 11:1. And there we are told about our invisible body, I believe.

"Faith," says Paul, "is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen." [Verse 3] "Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the Word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear."

The invisible, which is present, is what we have faith in. We have faith in our invisible body of pure Light. We have faith that this invisible body of pure Light in infinite and therefore, we have faith that we are walking in the invisible finished Kingdom now.

Can you do this? Can you try? Can you drop personal sense to live in the Kingdom now? Can you come out of these atomic images of the mind into the Light, into the Spirit, out of a personal you, out of an image person into livingness? Into I am living Spirit? Not a man of the world, not a woman of the world, not a human? Not the natural man who receiveth not the things of God? Can you rise above the control of the world mind? Can you see that the Light of you is before Abraham, before flesh? That the light of you is from above? The Light of you is immortal? Can you see that the mind cannot see this? And therefore you must live above the sense mind which lies about yourself?

I AM the harvest. I AM the finished Kingdom which has been white to harvest forever. And now I have faith to accept what is here, and not to wait for it to come tomorrow. Do you see what the difference is when you live in the finished Kingdom? You're not waiting. You're not saying, "Tomorrow will be better. Tomorrow I'll do this. Tomorrow I'll attain something," you're accepting it. Consciously, you're living it. You're redeeming every single second of your life. You're transposing keys, you're transfiguring the appearances. And you make a point of doing it. You don't sit there passively and say, "Everything is going to take care of itself." No, because the cosmic mind is ever working, and you must work hitherto, you must pray without ceasing, you must consciously know that only the finished Kingdom of God is here, and therefore every appearance that belies that truth must be met instantly, consciously, continuously. Before it takes you into this world, you must live in your invisible Kingdom.

And that is the completeness of the faith. It says, "I am complete now."

I lack nothing now. What can I lack if I am in the finished Kingdom of God? Lack is a statement that I am not in the finished Kingdom. I cannot accept that. Struggle is a statement that I am not in the finished Kingdom. Everything that says I am not in the finished Kingdom is a lie. What do I do about it? I place my Consciousness in the constant awareness that I am in the finished Kingdom of God and I'm working two things now; I am the Light. I am in the finished kingdom of God which is the Light, and there is one Light. Each side of my Consciousness is accepting the Light of my Being, the finished Kingdom of Light present.

I'm out of persons, I'm out of things, I'm out of effects, I'm out of false powers, false causes. I can look at that which threatens me and say, "Who art thou? Did God place you here? How can you exist in the finished Kingdom of Light? Is there another? There is no other. Then what are you? You're nothing pretending to be something, and no matter what you say or do or threaten, nor how you think you are hurting me, I feel no pain. I feel no doubt. I feel no fear." Why? "Because this is God's perfect universe. There is one universe of the Spirit of God under perfect Divine Law. The earth is the Lord's and the fullness thereof. And therefore that which fears or doubts, or feels pain, is a reminder that I have not left the false sense of self but I am lingering in a personal me which does not exist."

Do you see that? There is no pain in the light, no fear in the light, no doubt in the light, and if I feel these things I am not accepting that I Am the Light. Conversely, if I accept that I am the Light I must look at fear, pain, doubt, struggle and all the human inventory of frustration as nonexistent in my Self, and therefore they do not belong to me. And that is the meaning of transition from personal sense to Spiritual being. Listen to a few quotes from that sixth chapter of Joel.

"As long as you judge by appearances, as long as you see and believe in good and evil you're not under the law of God."

It's not only evil but you can't believe in good because the use of the word good is - you might say the belief that there is also something other than good. You wouldn't say, "This is good," unless you felt something else was bad. Now what is there in the Light of God that is other than perfect? And therefore everything is good. In the Light of God everything is perfect. And we lose the belief in material goodness and material evil because we don't believe in matter itself. If we do we are not under the law of God.

Again on page 59:

“The word I,” and he puts that in quotes to mean the personal sense of I, “The word I is the devil. The I that I call Joel, and the I that you call I, that I is formed by prenatal family and environmental influences. But when the transition in Consciousness takes place and the personal I is absent, then germs, infections, tidal waves, war and bombs no longer fill you with terror and the reason they no longer have that power over you is because there is no I there.”

You see, all that remains in your Consciousness when you're living in your finished Kingdom is I am the Light, where these things do not exist and if they come into my experience they are reminders to me that I have dropped the belief that I am the Light, and I must get back to that belief. I must place my Consciousness in the finished Kingdom from morning to night. Go to bed. Put your Consciousness in the finished Kingdom. Through the night it'll be there, wake up, *consciously* put your Consciousness in the finished Kingdom. I am the Light. And watch how the Light will express the fullness of Divinity in your day going before you to make every place straight, harmonious, blissful, filling every single minute with an expectant joy that always expresses the Father's living presence. For the Light is my name and in My name whatever ye shall ask will be given unto you.

Page 60:

“There is no more personal sense of self because now the vision of I am as God is revealed. There is but one infinite Selfhood, one Divine I, one infinite Being, and I am That.”

Page 65:

“We hasten the day of our death to personal sense and our resurrection to our Divine Sonship as we consciously remember not to judge by appearances.”

You see, this is one step further. Not only are you not judging by appearances you're placing your Consciousness in the Light of the finished Kingdom here, now. You're living in what is, you're not standing there saying, “That isn't, that isn't, that isn't,” you're knowing what is, and therefore everything that isn't hits the Consciousness of what is, and this is the reconciliation, the transposing, the repentance, the redemption.

“Remember then not to judge by appearances, by what we see, hear, taste, touch and smell, instead be still and know that I am God.”

And on the basis of today's lesson know that I am the living Light, living in the living Kingdom of Light now. Again;

"Listen to the judgment of God that is uttered within thereby behold the universe as it is in the image of God."

65 continuing on page 66:

"Our experience is determined by whether we're living through personal sense or whether we are developing Spiritual discernment. The world of the natural man is the world of human judgment based on appearances and the conditioned mind. The other world is the world that is revealed to us when we no longer form any judgments. We are constantly living between these two worlds, the world of appearances and the world of Spiritual recognition, and awareness by dedication and by devotion more and more of Spiritual Grace, more and more of the Spiritual Robe descends upon us and wholly envelops us. As we abide consciously in communion with our Divine Selfhood, all that the Father has clothes, feeds, houses us, governs maintains and sustains us."

And listen to this, page 64.

"We surrender the personal sense of man rather than try to bring God's Grace to the personal sense of man." Isn't that beautiful?

How many worlds are there? Did you say two? No, you're wrong. The world of appearances is not a world. It is a world of appearances. It is a concept, a cosmic concept. The only world there is, is the Kingdom of God, and if you're not living in it you go on living in that concept. Now to clarify this, here we are on page 124 of Joel's book;

"Always bear in mind that there are not really two worlds there is only one, the world that God created." Amen.

And let us live in that world, the world that God created. We are now living consciously by faith in God's world, the world of perfection, the world which is the Lord's. And that is how you overcome personal sense. That is how you overcome the material sense mind. You are transposing, transforming, redeeming, reconciling, living by faith in the presence of the power, of the life, of the substance, of the reality, of the here, now, finished Kingdom of God. Harvesting, by letting your Consciousness be that through which the harvest flows.

You'll find you are really living above mind, in Soul. This opens the buds of the Soul, and then Moses and Elijah, Truth and Spirit are merged into one active force in Consciousness and you are reborn in the finished Kingdom of God on earth. You are transfigured, you are ready to march into Jerusalem.

And where did I see this? I think it was in Matthew. After the Master had said to his disciples, "Follow me, deny thyself, pick up thy cross," in 16 of Matthew I'm quite sure, verse 28. After you have done these things and living in Self consciously: verse 27:

"For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels and then he shall reward every man according to his works. Verily I say unto you, there be some standing here which shall not taste of death till they see the son of man coming in the Kingdom."

Now, that means that as you transfigure this world, as you live in the finished Kingdom, as you come into the total realization that I am the Light, only then can you be untouched by what the world calls death. And, as you know, there is no death in the Light. You fulfill yourself, you abolish death and you abolish every condition that could lead to death.

Jesus was transfigured in their presence, not in the afterlife, but in this life. Here, now, they saw him before crucifixion, before resurrection, before ascension, and that is when we transfigure, here, now. Before we ascend we must transfigure. We must live consciously here doing the Father's work by letting the Light of our being enforce itself. *"The Father worketh, and I work hitherto."*

From this there comes a great and different sense of living, gone is the quest for the world's admiration, the great personal triumph. Oh no, here we attain the sense of deep inner peace, the assurance that the One Divine Being **Is**. And this leads to My peace, that serene Consciousness which can walk unafraid, untouched by world events, consciously knowing, I am the Light of God.

Now we are living before the world was. We are living at a higher level than the world of passing time. Our before the world was, is not in time, it is in the eternal now of Being, that which is my Father's House. Our faith is that God is all. That Spirit is now, without a material or human opposite. We are leaving our nets, breaking the fetters of materiality, living in our finished Kingdom, harvesting every tomorrow, in the today of pure Being. We have left this world. Are you afraid, or are you truly that living disciple who walks in the Light?

Let us join hearts, let us see ourselves in everyone. Let me look at you and know that your Light and mine are the same. Look at your neighbor and know that her Light and yours are the same. That one infinite Light stretches beyond all that we know as this earth, and encompasses all that we know as

heaven, and that heaven and earth are one pure perfect Light now. Transfigure this universe. Stand on your mountain. Know, I am the Light. For surely there stands those among us who in the realization of the Light will never taste of death. Be that one. Be that Son perfect now as the Light of God.

And let the blemishes of the world present themselves to your mortal mind in the knowledge that there is no power, no presence, no substance, no law, no reality to them, not even to your mortal mind which perceives them. For your mind is being Christed. You are leaving the world of mortal mind, moving on the infinite sea of Spirit living consciously in your Father's Kingdom, on earth as it is in heaven. This is our inner pledge, our inner conviction, our inner Glory. This is why we are here, and in this work we shall fulfill ourselves in the Divine image and likeness of God.

Another meeting in June on tape, another meeting in July on tape, and then, if you can, if you find the time, we'll meet in person in late July. Look for Richard's letter, it will contain all the facts you have to know about that July meeting. I hope you realize that this, today, is one of our most important meetings on tape. It is a turning, a vital turning, a great step in our understanding of the oneness of being.

Much love, much gratitude, much peace, and blessings of the Father eternally.

Thank you.

CLASS 11

I SAY UNTO THEE ARISE

Herb: From the hills of La Jolla blessings of love and the very special opportunity for all of us to step boldly into our Father's finished kingdom. First, let us sow to Spirit, placing our Consciousness, now, in the kingdom, resting there, letting the Tree of Life pour forth pure knowledge of the Soul.

We are in the silence.

“I accept one of the great messages of the Bible, “The finished kingdom of God on earth is here.” It has no opposite. Eternal life is the law of My kingdom. There is no death in My kingdom. There are no dead bodies in My kingdom. I eradicate every belief in death from my Consciousness. I am life conscious, not death conscious. I accept the Laws of perfection and harmony, which govern My kingdom as the only laws that apply to my life. In My kingdom my life is not under the law of matter. My life does not depend on form. My life cannot die. Nothing on earth, no power, no person, no condition can influence my life. Water cannot drown my life, fire cannot burn my life, discord cannot enter my life, disease cannot make contact with my life. No physical defect or malfunction can impair my life because my life is free, Divine, eternal, independent of form. And I shall continue to develop this inner knowledge until my outer form becomes a pure instrument of my life.”

In the days ahead, please go back to this meditation and you will discover in it fountains of wisdom, great value in your expanding Consciousness. Now, of course, while you are establishing the habit of living now in the finished kingdom of life, not in form, you also become very keenly aware that an invisible force seems to be as determined to keep you out of the kingdom as you are determined to live in the kingdom. It is kind of like the pull of gravity, it tries to hold you earth bound in spite of your valiant efforts, keeps tugging you back into this material world, and always against your will. This same mysterious force that controls you actually controls the entire human race. It controls the minds and bodies of every person on earth whether they be Nobel Prize winners, presidents, religious leaders, statesmen or scientific researchers; it controls every human mind and every human form. And this is a fact that we are going to have to face every single day of our

lives.

We must recognize the world mind controls the individual human mind if we wish to walk here and now in our Christhood. And the method it uses is a hard truth, but one that you and I must recognize, and that is God is not the creator of the human body. That's why it dies. The world mind, the cosmic deceiver, first manufactures our form, not God, and this is called birth. And then it plants its mind right in the midst of us to govern that form, so the human mind and the human form are captives of the world mind.

And it is this invisible mysterious force that moves everything in this world, even the growth of a tree. It makes the captive human mind imagine events and objects that are not there. It manufactures five imaginary senses and these give a sense of external reality to these imaginary objects and these imaginary conditions, which God did not create. It imagines life spans, diseases, discords, disasters, an endless parade of good and evil without real existence. Finally, the same mysterious force convinces us that we are dying, our loved ones have died before us, and, hypnotized right down to the last breath that we take, our captive mind accepts the verdict of the world mind, it loses its power to support the image of human life. And finally, we surrender our form in this image world, never suspecting that only our false corporeal sense can die. Death is the final illusion of the cosmic lie.

But, remember that illusion changes nothing. Life is uninterrupted. The illusion of death never changes your life. We are always the same life, the life that precedes the false sense of form. We are always alive, always independent of human form, eternal as God. This human world lies within the false cosmic mind. Everything in this world, including our bodies and our sense of life, is manufactured in this cosmic mind by thought, and consists only of thought. So completely does this cosmic thought process control us, that it actually does our thinking for us, and makes us believe that we are free thinkers. Whatever it thinks, we think. So that in spite of our desire and deep determination to live in God's finished kingdom, we are constantly exposed to cosmic thought of error, imperfection, lack, fear, insecurity, crime, danger, accidents and diseases, all of it subconsciously, and these cosmic thoughts press through our captive minds and automatically externalize as visible objects and visible events. Even war and death are externalized expressions of this mysterious cosmic thought process.

These material objects and material events are never creations of God, therefore, they never can exist. But in spite of their nonexistence, because we think it compels us to think them, to see them, to experience them, it even

compels us to build our entire human lives around the amazing belief that what God did not create can exist.

In this manner the cosmic deceiver forces us to live outside the kingdom of God, making us strangers in paradise, victims of an invisible enemy that pulls down the curtain on the promised land and fools us in a way that is so subtle and so overwhelming, after centuries beyond count, in spite of inspired teachers from Christ, Moses, all the way down to Christ Jesus, mankind is still stumbling in the darkness of sense consciousness, and totally unaware of the presence and the insidious nature of the hidden world mind. Today, we must unmask the many disguises of this cosmic hypnotist and consciously claim our permanent abode in the Father's house, in spite of every attempt by the cosmic thinker to deceive us.

Recently, a young man, selling the Watch Tower magazine, knocked at my door, and so I invited him in with no other thought than to witness the Christ of his being. We sat down in the garden and he poured forth his story. And while he was talking, suddenly it occurred to me that he was not really doing the talking at all. The cosmic thinker was talking. And this earnest young man sitting beside me was nothing more than the outer material disguise of the cosmic thinker. He described to me the horrors of Armageddon, the 144 thousand who would be saved, and how I could be among them; but only if I faithfully followed his religion. Finally, he insured me if I became a true witness of Jehovah, after I die I would be resurrected into the kingdom of God.

And I thought to myself, how many millions of sincere worshipers have been brainwashed with tails like that for thousands of years? They have been whiplashed into fear by horrors about hell until they were so eager to grasp at any straw that would save them from tortures beyond the grave. How they longed to escape the terrible fate he was describing, and how their hungry hearts would reach out where there was a place flicker of hope for resurrection after death.

Then I turned back to the young man and heard him pouring hot coals on the fire. So I quietly announced, but I don't plan to wait until I die to find the kingdom of God. He kept right on talking, too busy, too carried away with his own tale of horror. But, finally, he had to pause for breath, and when he did, I quietly added, "Where you are standing now is the kingdom of God." He glanced at me, started talking again, but abruptly he stopped in the middle of a sentence, his mouth open, no words were coming out. And he uttered a little nervous kind of laugh as if to say, surely you are joking. He was about to resume his tale of terror when I interrupted, "Tell me," I said, "you are

a good Bible student, didn't Jesus teach the kingdom is at hand?" "Oh, yes," he agreed, right off, "that is just what Jesus said." "Well fine, do you believe that he meant that right here, right now, is the kingdom of God?" "Oh, no certainly not." and then he proceeded to enumerate the world problems we face, the atrocities that we must endure, and the additional punishment God is going to send on earth because of our many sins. "Oh, no, no he concluded. Only repentant sinners can be resurrected into heaven after they die."

You see, the cosmic deceiver had just completely denied the mission, the message and the demonstration of Christ Jesus, that "the earth is the Lord's and the fullness thereof." And so, now we were coming to the heart of the conflict between Divine thought and human thought.

"Tell me," I said, "do you believe that God lives in the kingdom of God?" "Yes I do", he said. "Good. Now, you believe that God lives in the kingdom of God, but you also believe that this is not the kingdom of God, is that correct?" "Yes," he said, "that is correct." "Young man, do you realize that you have just confessed that you an atheist?" This shocked him. "What do you mean?" he demanded. "Well, if God lives in the kingdom, and this is not the kingdom, what you have really declared is that God is not here, and that is atheism. You believe in God up there, not down here. In fact, you came here to teach me about your religion, but you have just admitted to me that the God of your religion is not here, and if I were to worship a God who was not here, I would be an atheist, just like everybody who worships a God who is absent and not present."

For a long time he was very quiet. And then he said something that had never occurred to him before this day. You could feel something in him just struggling to find its way out into the sunshine. "You know," he said, "I've never thought of God as being right here. I don't know why, but I've always assumed that God is, well, out there somewhere. And somehow, in a way, I've been pushing God away without wanting too. I've prayed to God out there hundreds of times, and I've been hoping that he'd do something, send something, do something in a way, well, I don't know what I was hoping. I guess I, I just blindly assumed that he, some way, he would send some power, some angel, or someone from up there, down here to punish me or to reward me. But something happened in me, something I can't explain, and I've got to think about this, I've really got to give this some very deep thought."

I can tell you this that from the look on his face when he left an hour later. I had a very distinct impression that the cosmic deceiver had been

stopped, momentarily at least, in the Consciousness of one awakened young man. This same deceiver comes to all of us, and usually wearing a new disguise. We can be taken in by a hard luck story or a tragic appearance, or we can be alert, and we can recognize that our cosmic adversary is wearing another disguise. And if we do this, very often we can release a hypnotized victim.

There was another young man who wrote me from Africa. He was in the Peace Corp in Kan-Kzengi, that's the nation of Zaire. And he had left San Francisco with high hopes, and seems as if from the moment he arrived in Africa everything went wrong. His plane was detained by government officials, the passengers were suspected of being espionage agents. And, finally, when they were released, their living quarters turned out to be hell-holes beyond belief. It was filth, insects, rodents, no normal sanitary facilities. And, to make matters worse, the USA payroll hadn't arrived. So, many of the young people were penniless, away from home, living in hovels in a hot sultry climate. And this particular boy had absolutely no money to buy food. And so he wrote, "I am so sick and disillusioned, that even death at this time, would be more acceptable. It was a very depressing letter.

But I had known this boy back in San Francisco, very briefly, and I had seen then that his attitude was very discouraged, and dismal, despondent and totally negative. And that was the consciousness he took to Africa, and, of course, it externalized there.

After meditation, I wrote him a very strange letter. I told him that he was in heaven. I didn't know how it went over. All I know is that for seven months after that letter was sent to him there was a long silence from Africa. He didn't write me, I didn't write him. But last month a letter came. It was from the same young man. But the only thing about him that was the same was the signature. It seems that he had changed completely. It went something like this:

"Thank you for your letter last October. The months since then have been the most painful and difficult I have ever gone through: physical illness and mental anguish. But the wonderful thought you reminded me of, "I *am* in heaven," has served as the anchor, the ground of my thoughts and my meditation. I think I had a breakthrough. I have just about come to the point of realization that I am truly in heaven, in spite of what has been presented to my senses as lack and disharmony in Kan-Kzengi. Then he spoke of exhaustion being recharged and suddenly uplifted, and then he burst into these words,

"Oh, what a blessing to drink of the waters of Spirit, especially when one is so thirsty, nowhere else is there life. Only the Spirit is life. Money isn't life, food isn't life, shelter isn't life, friends are not life, Christ is life, Spirit is life, I AM life, oh what a beautiful realization!"

Well, actually, I could hardly believe my eyes it was so beautiful. And there were pages more bursting with new vitality, new understanding, Spiritual optimism that he never had before. And he ended the letter with these words.

"I've written to schools in Europe with petition as an English teacher. If I am accepted I will take it, if not then I will know that I am suppose to stay here in Kan-Kzengi for another year. Thank you for standing with me. Blessings, peace and health."

I think, whether it's a disturbed young man in Africa denying the presence of the kingdom of God, or a young representative of Watch Tower magazine selling us a future kingdom of God, it is always our function to remain awake, and to realize that the same world mind is coming to us in different forms, and always trying to keep us outside the Kingdom here and now. If we're not alert, right now in the world around us, we may be deceived into the belief that God is still up there twiddling his thumbs, while down here on earth people are being subject to hosts of problems.

One of the big crises in the world today is overpopulation and under nourishment. We are confronted with a very serious worldwide picture of famine, of children throughout the world who are facing starvation, of millions of hungry children in West Africa, India, Venezuela, Peru, and other parts of South America. We are told that they are literally doomed to starvation, to disease, to permanent brain damage and inevitable death. We're told that millions of pregnant mothers are facing the same horrible fate for their still unborn children. And all of this in our scientific age which boasts about technological advances. And in countries, too, where practically every three yards you have another church.

Now these countless millions of living children who are starving, and of unborn children whose mother's cannot even give them breast milk, have taken over the sympathy of the world, and this would seem to be right. But you and I have to see it another way. The simple fact is that we have failed to conquer this problem of worldwide starvation, in spite of all the heroic efforts of science and religion. And the reason is this: there is no human solution. For

years we've been saying, "Tomorrow we will find a solution." But thousands of tomorrows have passed. Hundreds of thousands of starving children have already died. The human race is still groping and striving to find a human solution that isn't there. Why don't we face the Spiritual truth? You're actually looking at a disguise of the cosmic mind. And this is the mind that declares that you have no right to live in the kingdom of God now; you must wait until you die.

But let's look at this together. The worldwide picture of millions of starving children is true or false, it's one or the other. What do you think? And before you reach a conclusion please notice, if to you this picture is true, then you are declaring that God is a monstrous fiend who permits innocent children to die and tortures them, tortures their parents by withholding food. You're actually declaring that God is either indifferent or insane. You are declaring that God has better things to do than to feed starving children, or you are declaring that God has no way of feeding them, and is therefore impotent. In short, if you accept this worldwide picture as truth you are declaring that you do not believe in the allness or the goodness of God.

Now, what's the other alternative? You can say something you have never been truly willing to say, and that is, you must say, that your mind is a liar. You must say that your mind does not see the truth. You must say that your human mind is an unwilling channel for the world mind, which is presenting to you the cosmic lie about the absence of God, for that is the truth.

Now that's the decision we've got to make. Your mind is a liar, or God is insane. And until you make this very difficult choice, you cannot stand and live consciously in the finished kingdom of God. We've been putting that decision off, but we have to face it. We have to see that every individual on earth must come to the point of knowing that his mind is a liar. Because until we make that decision we are all pointing the finger at God and saying, "You are responsible for starvation. You're permitting it. You are doing nothing about it. You're responsible for other things like war and hatred and cruelty, nuclear missiles, diseases, disasters, you're doing nothing about them. You're not a perfect God, you're not a loving God. You are not even a good God. You are an evil God, a God who murders, a God who tortures, a God who terrorizes the children of earth." You see when you refuse to release God from this world belief, what are you really saying? You're saying that you have fallen into the trap of atheism without realizing it. Okay?

Now let's make the decision. Your mind and my mind is mistaken.

However difficult it may be to reach that decision, and let's lift the cosmic veil of hypnotism that has entrapped mankind since the beginning of civilization. The Bible has been trying to make you reach that decision for the past five thousand years. I know in your wildest dreams, you will not call those millions of starving children Divine images and likenesses of God. So what difference does it make how many sermons are spoken on Sunday mornings, or how many prayers we send up to God up there who we think is permitting this suffering; no human words and no human wishes are going to wash away this picture. It has to be done Spiritually. And the reason this hasn't been done is because we see it, we feel it, we hear it, we read about it, we even think that we are thinking it, and the great mystery is that you are not thinking these things. **The world mind is thinking this picture through your mind.**

That is the incredible fact you are being forced to think these thoughts of starvation, and to see these atrocities. Your mind is controlled to see what God did not create. And this is being done without your knowledge, and without your consent. You are an instrument for all thought that flows through the world mind, and this is why every human being is held captive within that mind. This world mind is the thinker, not you. It is thinking what you see, and that is the only reason that you see it.

Now as this become clear to you, and you realize that you are looking at the cosmic mind universe which thinks *through* you, and out-pictures its cosmic concepts, while your heart is bleeding for those who suffer, and while you are grieving for what God didn't create, and while you are striving heroically to patch up the universe that exist only in the cosmic mind, you're making the same mistake that Adam and Eve made in The Garden of Eden. You see, you're listening to the serpent. You're trapped, you're hypnotized, you're deceived by sense consciousness.

It will relieve you to know that there is another view of the same universe. Just as you are looking at the mind universe, there is a second universe. And you'll be happy to know that when you view the real universe through your Soul, you will discover that the very same starving, dying children who appear to your mind, are seen in the Soul universe as joyous unblemished Souls, perfect as God. The total mind illusion is lifted to reveal that all who walk this earth in mortal form are really immortal living Souls who never can die. All Souls are always living, always independent of the mortal images projected in the cosmic mind. And they are always independent of the mental concepts that we have forced them and ourselves to entertain.

Take your grandparents right now, or your parents, or any children that

you may of think you lost. Where are they? They are right here in the Soul universe at this moment, and they always will be; they are perfect living Souls. Each of us is a Soul living within the perfect Soul of God. Nothing on this earth will ever change that. We're living Souls now, and even if we believe we are material mortals in a world of matter nothing will change the fact that we are permanent Souls. So when we abandon this material concept of life, stepping from the false world of mind into the finished kingdom of Soul, we will join the illumined ones who await our conscious re-entry into Reality.

Our meditation now is a very important one. Close your eyes and accept the truth that God has a Soul. And in the Soul of God is your Soul, the Soul of your daughter, your grandparent, your parent, the Soul of everyone you know is in the Soul of God, just as all the waves in the ocean.

Go now to your Soul above the mind. Rest in it. And let your Soul go to the Soul of God where all Souls are, and rest there. And as you do, you will know that there is a Realm where only Life is, and that no matter what form of death or disease, or disaster appears on this earth it is but a distorted mental image about the Realm where only Life is.

Again, this meditation is something you should practice for the next month, because as you go from your mind to Soul and from your Soul to the Soul of God, you will find a new power lifting you up. You will find it really takes you to the Soul realm. And there you will be released to your own Soul in God, in oneness with every Spiritual Self in the universe so that all are one in God. And you will find there a new kind of wisdom and power, lifting you, and releasing you from the serpent mind.

[Silence]

On the seventh day God rested. With these words Moses placed before all future generations the key to freedom. Why did God rest? Because heavens and earth were finished, and all were host to them, and God blessed the seventh day and sanctified it.

Moses was telling us way back there, that he had found the finished kingdom of God on earth. He knew that eternal perfection was a fact established, that Divine emanations of infinity were hidden right here beyond the perception of the human mind. And so he used the word blessed and sanctified. He was conveying that the power of God is always maintaining perfection, no matter what you see. That around us is an invisible Reality of perfection, it can never be changed. It can never be altered, it can never be influenced by anything in our material world because it is sanctified, it is

immaculate forever, it is Reality. And we are learning that we can depend on that.

But there was still another barrier. This was a very formidable barrier. A barrier that is virtually unknown today. And Moses called that barrier the serpent. God rested on the seventh day, his kingdom was finished. But Moses wanted us to know that the serpent did not rest. And if the world understood Moses, then salvation would be now, instead of tomorrow in a heavenly hereafter. Moses had recognized the allness of Spirit, the nothingness of matter, and the illusory nature of the mind, which misperceives Spirit and distorts reality into a false material concept. He knew that where we see starving, dying children, only Christ is. We see soldiers going to war, but only Christ is there. We see adults dying of disease, but only Christ is there. And where we see violence, hate, fear, cruelty, injustice, corruption, theft, envy, resentment, accidents, epidemics, any evil you can name, when we see these things destroying, crucifying the human race with atrocities and catastrophes that stagger the mind and pain the heart, Moses saw, instead, the finished kingdom of Christ right there. You see, he wasn't looking through the eyes of the serpent, he was looking through the Soul. The human mind is that serpent, and don't believe what it says, you'll find it's your only enemy. It is the barrier to your Soul. It is the barrier to your finished kingdom. And as long as you trust your human mind you will continue to live in the lower world of darkness seeing through the serpent.

Now this sounds very foolish to men, but only because the serpent mind of man says it is foolish. That mind can touch what it sees. It can see vast oceans, giant skyscrapers, airplanes in the sky, mountains, trees, flowers, animals, birds, insects. "Don't tell me these aren't real," says the serpent mind, and *that* is exactly what Moses himself once believed. He tells us so in Exodus chapter 4. He believed in matter, and so he cast his rod upon the ground and when it changed into a serpent he fled.

Why did he run away? He believed it was a real serpent. It frightened him. He did not have the Soul perception. To him error was a reality. He didn't know at that time that the serpent mind was presenting a hallucination of material sense. And this was Moses' way of telling us that **his own thought was the serpent**. He fled from his own thought. He didn't flee from a real serpent, from his own thought he fled. And then he's saying that the serpent really represents your thought, and my thought, all human thought. Whatever you see with your eyes is a serpent. Whatever you touch is a serpent. It's a serpent because you think it's there and it is not there; Spirit is there. Your serpent mind looks at the Spirit here and over there and calls it the tree, or it looks at the

Spirit over there and calls it a frog. You look at Spirit everywhere. But your serpent mind doesn't see Spirit; it sees the things where only the Spirit is. And these things says Moses, exist only as spots in your mind. So he calls them serpents. And he calls the mind that perceives these false thoughts, the cosmic serpent that deceives all mankind.

Today, we know the serpent as material sense. And because the serpent is the mind of man, man is material minded, even though he stands in a Spiritual universe. He stands here in a Divine Spiritual creation, and because of limited sense perception he has only material thoughts. And the mind that conceives these material thoughts is the deceiving serpent.

The rod, which Moses cast to the ground, is a symbol of Spiritual understanding. And so, you see the rod changing to a serpent is what our mind does when you look at Spirit, it changes to matter, but only in our minds. And, says Moses, because God made nothing evil, the serpent mind, which sees both good and evil, must be a liar. Now he's armed with Truth. And so Moses returns with the realization that evil is a lie about God; and lo, the serpent changes back to a rod. Meaning, his false thought is corrected by Spiritual understanding. And so, to demonstrate the nothingness of material thought, he puts forth his hand and touches the serpent. It doesn't attack him, it doesn't bite him, it doesn't sting him, it absolutely does nothing. That is to show us that all our material thoughts are mental. The claim of material evil must be reversed by Spiritual understanding and by Spiritual faith.

Overcoming your serpent mind lifts you above belief in the world in a material sense, and it may require forty years in the wilderness. You may have to go through Ten Commandments, you may have to walk for a long time in this mind universe, building your knowledge of right and wrong on a material level. But eventually, you see, you make your exodus from material thought. You deny the serpent. You reach beyond material sense, beyond the hallucinations that the world considers real. And you reach into the sure knowledge that **all matter in this world is imagination**. And then you remove the barrier to your Soul power and the serpent that has fooled the world is overcome.

Christ was actually the force, the power that worked through Moses. And it was Christ, through Moses, demonstrating that the finished kingdom of perfection is here. The harmony is available; the power is flowing. Our serpent mind keeps us in the belief of material mortal selfhood, material mortal males and females, and so we're in bondage just as surely as Adam and Eve were enslaved in the garden. We have a false sense of life, a material sense. And

the serpent still continues to do our thinking for us, imprisoning us in our material life spans. But you see, the same Christ is functioning now that functioned through Moses and the prophets, and through Christ Jesus, and it continued to unveil itself through Jesus to demonstrate that the Christ kingdom is the finished kingdom on earth.

It was to establish that the Christ is the invisible demonstrator, that Christ repeated the miracles of Moses through the image of Jesus; you remember, both healed leprosy, both drew manna from the sky, Moses changed water to blood, and Jesus changed water to wine. Significantly, Jesus gave his disciples power to trample on serpents, not on rattlesnakes, but on material thoughts, which are all thoughts of the serpent mind. It was this same invisible Christ who parted the red sea of matter to prepare man for the earth shattering revelation that all matter is mental, a nothingness existing only within the cosmic serpent, and within the individual human minds that repeat the cosmic lie on a local level.

Now it is time for the Ten Commandments to be Spiritualized. It is time for the Christ of Moses, and of Jesus, to reveal itself as the Christ of the entire human race, and to dissolve our human concepts about a God of imperfection and wrath and punishment; to lift man above the veil of the serpent mind into the Grace and the glory of his own Soul.

I think perhaps the most amazing part of the Moses demonstration was that he really never lived in a human body, he lived in God as Christ, appearing to human sense as a human body, but only appearing that way to the serpent mind of man, just as Jesus who followed 15 centuries later never lived in a human body. The Soul images they walked in on the earth were guided and governed by their immortal Souls to demonstrate the presence of the finished kingdom. The way of life that each of us can and must learn to accept.

Whenever infinite Christ-power was demonstrated, the masses continued to give Jesus power. It never dawned on them that this invisible Christ-power was available to them. And, finally, the point had to be emphasized and reemphasized, that:

I the Spirit of God, am here on this earth ready to demonstrate to anyone who seeks me; that I am the power and the glory, and beside be there is no other. I in the midst of you, I am the Life. I am the Life that through the Soul of Jesus saw the Soul universe and demonstrated it. I am the Life that through the Soul of Moses saw the Soul universe and demonstrated it. I am the Life that through the Soul of you can show you the universe of the Soul,

where all who ever walked this earth are living now, where those who have departed from the earth, and those who are on the earth, are living together now in One Self. Don't wait for the lion and the lamb to lie down together; they are already doing it in the Soul universe. *I, the Soul of you, I, the power of you, I, the Christ of you.*

When you are willing to release the concepts of the human mind, to let go of the belief that matter, the thought of the serpent, is where your life is decided, your life has nothing to do with matter. Matter is only the false level of consciousness that you externalize because you have not yet found the one purpose of your earth span.

There is only one purpose for all of your work on earth. Live in your Soul. Walk the earth in a form if you must, but live in your Soul, and your Soul will transform that body into the Divine image and likeness of God. **There is no other purpose for your lifespan than to find your Soul and let it express the fullness of the Godhead.** And when you give priority and single-mindedness of purpose to that goal, you will find that you are in the single eye of the Soul, in the power, in the presence, in the seventh day.

When Moses gave us the name serpent it was to show us to awaken us to the cosmic lie of thought that is not our thought, which we cannot even recognize because it comes through us as our thought and assumes material form. The material forms we see are the thoughts pressed through us by the cosmic lie, and that is the whole process of what Moses was saying when he said, this is the serpent in the Garden of Eden.

And remember, that serpent manufactures the form you think you are walking in. This is the total adjustment we are called upon to make, and this is the purification that prepares us to see what is really there. It's kind of like wearing bifocals. Jesus wore them, Jesus wore bifocals, with Soul, he saw the Soul universe; with mind he saw the mind universe. And he knew that only the Soul universe was there, that the mind universe was our concept about the Soul universe, which we cannot see. Moses, too, wore bifocals. He knew that only the Soul perception of man could enable him to live consciously in the finished kingdom of God. But he couldn't transfer his Soul perception to the minds of the Hebrews, so he did the next best thing. He demonstrated that the veil can be removed. That the veil between mind and Soul can be pierced! And he left a record, a written record that has been preserved, about the nature of that cosmic veil, and it all comes down to; the veil is: *your mind, my mind, the mind of man, the serpent mind*, which converts invisible Spirit into a physical appearance called matter.

Starving children, undernourished bodies, distended stomachs, weak bones. You know God isn't standing by watching that. What is it? The serpent, the serpent of human thought, which is the substance of that which we think we're seeing. We are not looking at extended stomachs, starving children. We are looking at thought, serpent thought, human thought, cosmic thought. And our hearts are going out because we see that thought. Lift the serpent in the wilderness. Go above human thought, out of human thought, take no thought, rest in the hills, go to the hills, seek the high places. Go up above to I. I am from above, come unto me ye who see through the serpent mind. I will reveal to you the universe of your Soul where only the life is, your life, the one now life of the finished kingdom.

So many wonderful things are throbbing through us now, that we who have committed ourselves to living here and now in this finished kingdom, are going to be fed by the wisdom of the Soul so that we can continue our inner journey to that seventh day of rest. The only thing that stands between us now is our recognition that the serpent, the human mind, is our adversary, agree with thine adversary. Recognize the nature of that serpent mind, your mind. And separate your consciousness from that mind by going above it and resting in the Word of the Father.

Now there's much more. I think though, we had better rest in the Spirit, and then return in a few moments for the inner Master has a thought, a Divine thought, which can open a new door for us. Be back in a moment.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

Now, let us face one of the biggest hurdles in our Spiritual journey. When the hungry multitudes found Jesus in Capernaum a few days after he had fed them loaves and fishes from heaven, a very strange thing happened. You would have expected him to welcome them with open arms, and to feed them. Instead he rebuked them. "*Ye seek me,*" he said, "*not because you saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves and fishes and were filled.*" In other words, I didn't feed you to prevent your starvation or to fill your stomachs; I fed you to demonstrate a Divine principle. Find the principle, put it to work and you will have more than food, you will have everything that you need for life eternal.

Now, suppose Christ Jesus were confronted today with the starving children of West Africa, India, South America? Do you think he would refuse

them and not feed them? Would he say to them, "Oh, no I already made that demonstration? I showed you all about the principle of abundance, now go find the principle and you will be fed."

You wouldn't expect that of Jesus Christ, would you? And yet, is God feeding those starving children? Is there something bigger behind the picture that we see, that we cannot see because of the serpent mind? Now let's face this challenge together again. Let's overcome it, because if you can meet this challenge you will demonstrate Soul power. And here's what we must face. Just as Jesus then, refused to feed the multitudes, God today is not feeding the starving children of our world. And that is a fact that cannot be contradicted. There are hundred of thousands of children who have already developed permanent physical and mental damage. Hundreds of thousands of them have already died. Many more are dying. This is a visible fact. God did not feed those who died, and God is not feeding those who are starving. Now, what's the principle that we must accept? And it's this:

If you accept this gruesome worldwide scene of starvation as it appears, you are loosing God. You are accusing God of murder. You're denying omnipresence, and you're denying omnipresent Divine power. You're saying it's happening. By inference, you're also saying, "God isn't doing anything about it." And this mass atheism that is practiced everyday by every religion on earth, cannot be practiced by one who wishes to live here and now in the kingdom of God. So, because we're dedicated to living in the Kingdom of God, we may not join the multitudes in their denial of the omnipresence of God. We must take the other alternative, and that is, in your consciousness, you must release God from the accusation by a realizing specifically, and with conviction, that your human eyes and the eyes of mankind are not seeing the truth. We are looking through the eyes of the serpent which has deceived the world. Stop it! Come out of the serpent mind consciously. Know, and accept that what your eyes see cannot be happening, cannot be happening. Remember those words, "It cannot be happening because God is there."

No God of Love would permit millions of children to suffer and to die of starvation. Not even a single child. So unmask the serpent. The world is wrong. You are right! Where God is there are no starving children, and God is everywhere. If you accept that starving children are there you have lost your God. And you have lost the great principles of omnipresence and omnipresent Divine power. And this is casting yourself outside the Kingdom of God.

When you make the startling choice that God is there, and therefore the starving dying children are not there, you're rising above material sense by faith and by understanding. You're changing the serpent back to a rod. You're standing firmly against the entire world mind. You're standing against a million mothers who declare that their children are starving, and you're standing on the glorious principle that God is not a murderer. And then, you, too, have learned how to trample on serpents. You have overcome the cosmic lie in the mind of the serpent which has deceived mankind since the first two legged man walked upon this earth.

I know it's difficult, but in this manner you honor God supremely. You move away the stone of material consciousness. You pierce the thick veil of blindness that has separated man from the finished Kingdom. You stand on the threshold of an even greater discovery. One so far reaching that it really makes man's journey to the moon seem like a Sunday picnic. You discover the illusion of death. And we're going to try to do that right now.

"And it came to pass the day after that he went into a city called Nain and many of his disciples went with him and much people,"

I'm reading from Luke, chapter 7, starting at verse 11.

"Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her. When the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, "Weep not." And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, "Young man I say unto thee, Arise." And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother. And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, "That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people."

Here we have one of the most dramatic events ever recorded in the scriptures of the world. And, here we're given the answers to the mysteries of life and death that have baffled philosophers since the days of Socrates and Plato, and Aristotle. We're given the truth about ourselves, and about our fellow man, truth about the universe, truth completely unknown to science and unsuspected by religion, and unrecognized by the world and its inhabitants.

Mind saw that boy dead. Soul saw that boy alive. The mind of you, if it had been there, would have seen a dead boy. But if you would had been there in Soul you would have seen a living boy.

Now I ask you to see that the boy in the coffin is more than just a boy in the coffin. That boy is the dead human race. The boy in the coffin is your own physical body and my physical body. Christ is identifying the physical form of every human being as a coffin. The boy is in a coffin. He's in his physical body, that's the coffin. And Christ is saying, "You don't have to wait until death overtakes you." Realize now that your human form is a coffin, it is not God's creation. Your human form is not the Divine image. Your human life isn't the expression of God. Oh you can wait, wait if you wish, as everyone else does who knows nothing about Spiritual truth, or you can accept the word of Christ that you are now Christ, that you are now life, the invisible Light of God and that your physical form is a mental image in the serpent mind, with no real substance, no real life, no reality. That's what Christ is saying there.

You'll notice that many of the disciples were with him. Now for a moment, suppose you step into the shoes of one of the disciples, stand there with Christ Jesus. You've just witnessed the healing of the Centurion's son a few days before. The dying boy, you remember, was miles away from Jesus. And when the Centurion asked Jesus for help, why it was given, but without going to the boy's bedside. Jesus merely said, "*Go thy way, thy son liveth,*" and at that instant the boy recovered and lived. Later we learned that this was a demonstration that there is really no separation in Christ.

Life is never separated and there's only one life. I, Christ, where Jesus stands. I, Christ, where the dying boy lay in a bed miles away, are the one and only present life without separation, and always perfect. The one life is never born and never dying, always perfect, and so what appeared to human eyes as an absent healing, was visible evidence that between Christ here and Christ there, there is no separation that can exist; one Christ, one life appearing to human sense as Jesus here, and a dying boy there. Realizing in the Consciousness of Jesus invoked the law of oneness, perfection is then made manifest, the boy lives. And to the human eyes, the boy was dying only because human eyes see the mind universe. To Christ vision there was no human boy, only the pure Light of God. In this Light we see that Soul universe where there is no dying boy, only life itself made visible to our eyes as a living boy, not a dying boy.

Now here's the important point. Life is there if we can see the Soul universe. Death seems to be there if we are limited to the mind universe, but whether we are able to rise above the mind universe, or not, makes no real difference because only life is present, never dying. And if we do not see that life, it is still there and always will be there to greet us when we are lifted above the serpent mind.

You remember verse 11 begins with, "And it came to pass the day after, that," the incident to which it is referring is this demonstration of the healing of the Centurion's son, which was really showing us the omnipresent Divine Life not separated between Jesus here and the boy there.

Now let's jump ahead one more year. Three of the disciples who were present at the raising of the widow's son from the coffin, are also present with Jesus as he lifts them in Consciousness to behold themselves in the presence of his Light, instead of his form. Now, when they saw him there as Light at that moment, you must remember that he didn't just become the Light during the Transfiguration, he was the Light before that event. But they hadn't been able to see it until he lifted them into higher Soul vision. He was this Light before Abraham, wasn't he? He said so. "I Am before Abraham. I Am the Light. I Am before Abraham," before Abraham he was the Light. He was also this Light before Gabriel announced the virgin birth to Mary, wasn't he?

And, always, his mission was to teach us that, we too, are that Light which existed before Abraham. And so we must be that now, that eternal Light of God. He was that Light. He was that Light when Herod tried to destroy him. But the Light of the child was too powerful, more so than Herod's army, for a very simple reason, that Light is infinite. Mental power, serpent power is powerless over the infinite Light when it appears to human sense as a child called Jesus provided there is a Consciousness of the Light there. He was also that infinite Light, when, as a child, he taught in the temple. And he was that infinite Light when mankind thought they crucified him. But they couldn't hold him in a tomb for a very simple reason, they had never crucified him. They had never put *him* in a tomb.

The serpent mind crucified an image within itself, the serpent from the first chapter, the second chapter of Genesis. That mind, in those at the time of Jesus, is what crucified Jesus. The crucifixion didn't take place except in the serpent mind. And after the serpent mind thought it had completed its work, his Light shattered the serpent mind in his disciples. And they beheld him. He was there all the time. Pure infinite Light, never born, never dying, and when the serpent mind in the disciple was shattered they saw the resurrected Jesus. They saw what always was there when the serpent mind was out of the way.

Now all the so-called miracles in the Bible are the infinite Light revealing that it is the unseparated Light of God, and it is ever-present where the serpent mind sees human sickness, where the serpent mind sees dying and death, the one unseparated Light always is. These conditions do never exist except within the serpent mind that deceives them.

Now let's go back with this information. Let's return to the funeral procession in the village of Nain. You're a disciple, you're walking with Jesus. Probably you would have walked right by that procession after just giving it a quick glance over, but not Jesus, he stops. You wonder why? It's really not an unusual event. You've seen many like this, the widow walks in front, the mourners are grieving and chanting, and the flute players are wailing and friends are carrying the coffin. It's a three-sided coffin with an open top, customary in those days because of the hot climate. And the whole dismal picture of grief and fear is very sad, and it almost turns your stomach. You'd like to move on. You don't know it then, but you are only looking at the world consciousness of death. You're seeing the serpent made visible.

Everything you see there seems real for only one reason; you're looking through your own serpent mind at the thoughts of the cosmic serpent, and these thoughts are made manifest. You're looking at what God did not create. You're looking at unreality because you are living in the mind universe.

Now wait a minute. Christ does not live in the mind universe. Christ lives in the finished kingdom of God. To Christ, Life is present. To Christ, the whole image of a town turning out to grieve for the death of a widow's only son is the imagination of the serpent mind. And now death, which is hypnotizing the mind of an entire village, meets the Consciousness of Life face to face, and death is swallowed up by life. Now this is why death is stopped by Christ Jesus. As he advances to the funeral procession there can never be a compromise in Christ. We can never pass by. We can never let unreality move past us without silently within ourselves knowing the eternal Light of God is always shining, living, present, in spite of every appearance.

You see, it's only the serpent that presents death. God never does. It's the serpent that creates the illusion of death. God never does. It's only the serpent that wears the disguise of death. God never does. Every discord on this earth, whether it's death or disaster, or world starvation, or disease or war, no matter what it may appear to be, it is a disguise of the serpent, the world mind functioning as the thoughts of your mind.

You would have seen a dead boy. You look around this world and you see dead people. Not so. The serpent mind is making the illusion of deadness. Your Soul will awaken you to the fact that only life is there. Until you break the serpent mind and find the single I of Soul which reveals the unchanging perfect reality, you are not getting the message of Christ raising the widow's son.

Death never occurs. Birth never occurs. Pure Divine Light is always present, and it is without opposite. And this is the real contribution of Moses and the long line of Prophets that followed him, culminating in the great works of Christ Jesus. They had discovered that this material world exists only in the false material sense of the serpent, the world mind, which functions as the individual human mind. And they were breaking the mesmerism of that false mind to reveal that in spite of what we see only the invisible Light is there.

It says here in scripture that the mother was a widow. Think about that. It says the dead boy was her only son. Now you know this is esoteric talk. What is a widow? Mystically, a widow is separated from her true husband. Her true husband is the Spirit of God. And so she was separated from her own infinite Source, consequently, she is known as a widow. The human race is a widow separated from the Consciousness of its own infinite Light. And in that sense, in separation from God, her son was born. The son was born of separation, and hence, born into the false sense of mortality, born into human life in a physical form. Who was her son? Her son was mortality. She had a mortal son because she was a widow separated from Spiritual Source. And her son was born into this sense of mortality. We are being told that human beings are not the children of God, they are the children of the serpent mind.

But here in the city of Nain something wonderful happened. Esoterically, Nain was the number nine. See, it's no longer 666, now a higher level of Consciousness. Nain is where the impersonal and the immortal nature of life is realized. Nain is when we are lifted out of material sense above the serpent. We no longer identify ourselves as physical mortals, but as the eternal Light, the Life, the Christ of God. Nain is where we accept everywhere is that one Light, that one Life, that one Christ of God. And so, tenderly, the Christ says to the widow, "*Weep not.*" Christ love is entering her Consciousness. Christ wisdom dries her tears. Christ wisdom reveals the uninterrupted nature of Life without end. Christ in you says, "*Weep not,*" that means a realization that we have been victimized by the serpent mind into believing that Life can end, and that false belief is shattered when Christ says to you, "*Weep not.*"

We begin to know, to feel Life itself as a living substance, a substance that by its very nature can never stop living. Weep not. Life is living.

Now a great inner rest enters our being. We may not realize it, but our Consciousness steps out of time without any effort whatsoever. In this new inner recognition of truth something beautiful spreads over all our thoughts and embraces us. We're touched by the Christ because we are really feeling our own Christhood. And so scripture says, "*He came and touched the bier.*"

Christ touching the bier is our inner recognition that mortality is a myth, that physical form is a myth, that humanhood is a myth, that death is a myth, that only Life is present. Christ touched the bier. Christ touching the coffin. Christ awakening us to the fact that the human coffin isn't there, only Life is present. There's no one there to die. How can Life die?

And now the racing serpent mind is standing still. All thoughts within that racing serpent mind are dissolved in this great onrushing recognition of the ever-present immortal Life of God and its perfect body of infinite Life. In scripture it's phrased; "*And they that bare him stood still,*" meaning, all thought that have upheld the coffin of mortal form, stands still. The coffin has no one to hold it up. The truth about identity will not support the false sense of physical body. The thoughts of the serpent are losing their false power. They can no longer maintain the illusion that flesh is a creation of God. And then those great words;

"*Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.*" The same I who later raised Lazarus, is here revealing the indestructible 'Temple not made with hands,' that there is an invisible Life which is your Life now. That boy isn't going to get up if Life isn't there, for that boy was dead to human eyes. But Christ is revealing eternal Life, not just for one boy, but for all who walk the earth. Christ is revealing that whether you walk here among the mortals, or you walk invisibly on the other side among the Immortals, you are the same one Life. The veil of illusion doesn't separate Life. It is always itself. "Young man, I Christ, the Light of God, I Am the Light of you. We are one Light. We are one eternal Life."

This is the inner perception now, as the widow in us is reunited with Source. Touched by the Christ, the false veil of human thought is erased. Vision of the Soul is opened up. And that's the meaning of the word 'arise.' See with your Soul. Rise out of the serpent mind that lies about the allness of God. Feel the glory of God's presence assuring you that His undying Life is the Life of you, the Life of everyone you've ever known, and everyone you will know. Break the cosmic lie that death can come to Life. Arise! Accept your invisible body of Light as a reality that is eternal here and now. Arise! Accept the eternal body of the Light of your loved ones here and now. Arise! Accept the eternal body of Light behind every visible form on earth. Arise! Accept no widow where you stand, no person separated from Source. Where you stand is Christ, infinite Life. Let your infinite Life swallow up every false image presented by the serpent till there is no one left to hold up the coffins in your mind. The deadness that never was true. Let all thoughts in you that hold up the deadness, now stand still. Let in the Light of God, the reality of Life that

always lives.

"And he that was dead sat up." He that was dead sat up. Can you not see that this is the truth universally, that the Life which sat up is the Life where we see form everywhere? Can you not look out on these forms and know that the Life is there? When it sits up, it sits up in your Consciousness. In you the dead sits up. The deadness, the unawareness of the presence of Life, this is gone, now you're aware, and so, within you the dead sits up, you look out and you see, "Oh my heavens, all that's there is the Life of God. Isn't that omnipresence?" *"And he that was dead sat up."* The revelation that Life is always present, and always eternal, no matter what the serpent mind reports.

And so now, the eternal Light that was there always, even though the mourners and the processionalists and the disciples saw a dead boy, that Light is recognized by the Soul. The Christ coming through Soul becomes the activity within the so-called dead boy, animated by the recognition of one who is a true witness. The Life that always lives comes forth, and all the pall-bearers of the human mind have lost their power. He not only sat up, *"and he began to speak."* Why? Because instead of mind, Soul was being released. Before, you see, when you're in mind the serpent speaks for you. When you're in Soul, your Soul speaks for you, and it voices the thoughts of God. It restores your real Life in the finished Kingdom of God, so it said, *"and he delivered him to his mother."* The widow Consciousness is united with God and is united with her child. The knowledge of oneness in God is reestablished.

You see it's impossible for oneness to be broken. It's a permanent truth of being, but the serpent mind in us presents the appearance of separate lives where only one eternal Divine Life is now, never divided. There are no separate human lives. One means one. There's only one Life. Close your eyes and recognize, "I am that one Life." The Life of my husband is the same Life. The Life of my child is the same Life. When I depart this earth I will be that Life, and those I leave behind will be that Life and we will not be separated. You cannot separate that Life. All of my ancestors before me, they are not separated from me, we are the same one Life, now. The serpent mind tells me otherwise. But in the recognition in this the dead sit up. I am not separated from anyone who has ever walked this earth; no one, not separated from Jesus Christ, not separated from any person who has ever been on this earth, because they are the one Life that I am and nothing can change it. This is the fact of God that is being given to us by the Spirit.

Do you really think that Christ was singling out that one boy in millions to raise him from the dead? Oh no. He was saying, "There is no dead Life in that

coffin or in any coffin. I'm not raising one boy and leaving the balance of humanity to suffer. If I was going to raise one, I'd raise them all, if that's all that was involved, but this is a principle again." Christ is demonstrating that one Life is the Life of all and has no opposites. It is always living. Death is only a word, it's never a fact. It isn't even experienced by the one who allegedly dies. There isn't a person who died who knows he's dead. The only ones who think of death are those who remain. They experience the sensation of death. The dying one, so called, knows absolutely nothing about death, doesn't even know that he or she has died, but continues in Consciousness unencumbered by the false sense of form, and continues the glorious journey back to the full realization of Christhood.

Now students of Spiritual truth, it's time for us to face a harsh, but important fact, and an equally marvelous and heart-warming fact. The harsh fact is this: If you see anyone dead in a coffin, you're really only burying yourself. You're setting your own date and your own sentence for the day when you, too, will be considered dead in a coffin. And the marvelous joyous fact is this: The Life that exists before death and the Life that exists after death are one and the same Life. Death never happens. It only seems to happen. Touch the serpent mind, with a rod of Spiritual understanding and with a rod of Spiritual identity, and the illusion of death collapses for lack of mental support.

We who believe in the Christ as the identity of everyone who walks the earth, are following the Master's own words when he says, "He who believes in me though he is dead will live on, will never die." So let us never deny these words of God and substitute for them the words of the serpent mind. The unreality of death, the uninterrupted continuity of Life was revealed to the disciples that day as a universal truth, the truth we must never compromise by letting human thoughts obscure and confuse the Soul revelation, that we really do live forever.

Your Life does not depend on changing forms. The Life of a child, is the same Life of the child when it turns adult, and always behind the changing child form and the changing adult form is the one invisible Divine Life which is never changing. Which was before Abraham, which is you and your loved ones now, and forever, whether they are walking this earth now, in a seeming mortal appearance, or they're walking in another realm.

Once more, Christ there demonstrated the presence of the finished kingdom of God, and also instructed us that whenever Divine Life is realized, the serpent must flee. Death is not our enemy. Death is illusion presented by

the cosmic serpent. Whether the human body is dead or animated, it does not contain Life, nor does it control or influence Life. Life is independent. The human body is a walking image animated by the serpent mind, and if you let it, it will be your coffin. Awake, arise to your invisible Life, and to the glory of the invisible Divine Life of every individual on earth.

I think Joel said something about this on page 33 in Living Between Two Worlds. Quote:

“Turn your attention to the time beyond this earthly experience not with the fear of it, not with the dread of it, not even with grief and sorrow over those who leave this plane. Face this experience from the standpoint of resurrection and ascension. The truth is that you do not die. You are merely resurrected out of the tomb of mind and body. You ascend into the realm of Soul living, God living, Consciousness living.”

Next page, toward the bottom, 34:

“What the world calls death is only setting the stage for the ascending out of the materialistic sense of mind and body.”

And then on page 35:

“It will be revealed that man is on earth that God may be glorified, that his Kingdom may be the earthly kingdom, and the earthly kingdom his Kingdom for these must be one.”

Possibly it's your function and mine, to walk this earth revealing it. Certainly it is our function to understand it, to accept it, to recognize it, to demonstrate it, to realize it, to live in that invisible finished Kingdom here, now, which is the Light that sits up, and refuses to lie in a coffin when it is recognized.

We're going to have a meditation now. We're going up to our Soul as we did before. Your Soul knows everything that must be known. Your Soul is the instrument of God. You can trust only your Soul. You cannot trust the serpent mind. So we rest in our Soul.

“In my Soul I am free. In my Soul I am in the Father's house. My Soul is in the Soul of God, one with God, one with every Soul in the universe, so that in my Soul, which is in the Soul of God, I am one with the infinite Truth. And if I will remain there the finished Kingdom of God will function through my Soul guiding, leading, teaching, feeding, nourishing, preparing mansions, revealing my Life as the Life of God.”

Please practice living in your Soul, and rising above into the Soul of God

with total confidence, and don't look for immediate fruits on the tree, but accept that as I live in the Soul of God, by living in my Soul the Word is being made flesh. I need no earthly demonstration for I am a living Soul. I know God face to face, aright, as my Life. I rest. In my Life. There are no veils, no serpents, no material concepts, I'm above all that. I'm one with the One.

I know some of you are feeling a great surging strength within you, because the letters that have come have indicated that you have been opened to new possibilities of your own Being. Some of the letters take my breath away. The willingness to accept what hitherto human minds would have called impossible. There is a heart warming wave of encouragement if any encouragement ever were needed. In this wave of new possibilities we shall continue to rise out of the serpent mind.

I'm not quite sure if the announcements for the Boulder Creek meeting have gone out yet, or not, but I did see a copy before it was sent to the printer, and the possibility is that this may be the weekend when they go out, and you may, or probably will have them this coming week. So, if you don't have yours yet, be sure you haven't been overlooked. We definitely want you to have an announcement about it.

I feel we have come someplace today, of major importance. And although I have been dwelling with this theme for most of the month, I still feel a newness within it that is struggling to lift me still higher. I think you will discover that as you dwell with this, even for only a few days, you will come to a place in Consciousness where you'll say, "Why am I living in the world at all, when all that's here is the Kingdom?" And you will find yourself, even unconsciously, turning away from thoughts about the world. You'll find people who talk about the world, sort of annoy you, or at least you can look at them with a silent indulgence as if to say, "If only they knew that only the Kingdom is here." You will find yourself living more and more, and wanting more and more to live only in the Kingdom, not in the world. And if that's what happens to you, you'll know that today's class is catching fire in your Consciousness.

A happy June, a happy July, a glorious summer, but spend as much of it as you can in your Kingdom, and my Kingdom, in the Oneness of Being.

Thanks again. We'll see you soon.

CLASS 12

PURE IN HEART

Herb: It is a deep joy to send Spiritual greetings to you once more from the hills of La Jolla. And to experience with you the glory of meeting the Father face to face.

Two principles known before the world began are still the essence of reality. And these principles can lift each of us into a clearer vision of the new heaven on earth. Ignore these two principles, and we stumble. Practice them daily, dedicatedly, and we make contact with an invisible force that can build for us a radiant path of Light in the wilderness of the human mind. These two principles are:

◆ **Matter does not exist. Only Spirit is.**

◆ and two: **Spirit is the only being.**

It does not break up into little pieces of Spirit called saints, angels or persons. It is the only Being. It is Infinite Being. And because the one Infinite Spiritual Being is the only Being, you, you must be that Infinite Spiritual Being.

And only two principles: No matter, only Spirit. And you are that Spirit, and that Spirit is Infinite Spiritual Being.

So, whether you've been studying for forty years, or only five years, please know that you will muddle through the quicksand of mind until you accept, and daily practice, these two principles.

◆ **No matter,** and

◆ **I am the one Spiritual Being.**

There are no separate lives anywhere. There are no material lives anywhere. I am the infinite Spirit Everywhere. No matter what seems to appear, that is the Truth.

Now these principles were known on earth, even before Jesus Christ. They were known before the Essenes, and before Moses. It was known by the nameless illumined ones that God is all, that God is one Infinite Spiritual Being, infinitely good, perfection without beginning or end. It was understood that

God has no opposites, that within God is only God Itself. Within Spirit is only Spirit, and God being infinitely perfect, it was realized, therefore, that evil must be impossible. It can only seem to exist in the imagination of the beholder. And it was realized that matter is equally impossible within the allness of Spirit. Further, it was realized that the beholder of evil must be as unreal as the evil, and the matter that he thinks he is beholding. And, finally, it was realized that the beholder of evil is a mind image called form. But where the form in mind appears, only the living Soul actually is.

To make the One Infinite Being understandable to neophytes, the secret wisdoms taught that infinite God, the Boundless One, sent forth twelve Spiritual emanations, or attributes of himself, within his own substance.

The first emanation called the crown, or heavenly man, was also known as primordial man, an archetypal man. In later teachings it was called various other names, such as the inner Master, and the Christed man, and the Christ man. The first emanation within Infinite Spirit, this heavenly Christ man, was actually infinite, and contained within itself ten other Spiritual emanations, making eleven in all. And all eleven Spiritual emanations, or attributes, then combined to become the twelfth. And this final, or twelfth emanation, was known as the finished Kingdom of God. And it is known today in the book of Genesis as the Seventh Day. This is not something that becomes, it already is.

The full Spiritual individualization of God, as you, is true right this minute, and was true before the world appeared. It is also the truth of your parents and grandparents, all your past ancestors, your children and all your grandchildren. Everyone now, whether they are visible to you, or not, is the full Spiritual individualization of God. They have always lived, and are living now in that pure state, totally independent of the material image of form that they may be presenting now on earth at this particular moment.

And this is a permanent truth known only to your Soul. He created man in his Spiritual image and likeness, **not** in his material image and likeness, and nothing can ever change the perfect Spiritual Self of each individualization of God. This eternal truth includes everyone. All who have already stepped beyond this mortal concept of form into a higher realization of Self, and all who are returning in form to again seek their true Soul realization, all are now the one Spiritual being, and whoever denies this by word, thought, or deed, is trying to serve both God and mammon. No Soul has ever been denied the full potency of all twelve emanations of God. **Please remember**, this is not a truth to achieve. It is a universal truth to accept and to realize as an already accomplished fact.

When, finally, we overcome material sense with its human concepts of love, hate, and fear, we are expelling Judas within, which is the remnant of the serpent mind. Then the remaining eleven disciples, or Spiritual emanations, unite, and this is the choosing of the twelfth disciple, or the coming together of the eleven emanations into the fullness known as the finished Kingdom of God. Then material sense has been overcome, and soon the twelve disciples will scatter carrying the message far and wide.

This means that the twelve emanations combine and multiply into infinite combinations. And these infinite Spiritual combinations inter-penetrate each other. Love penetrates truth and beauty, beauty penetrates love and truth, new combinations are formed. And each emanation penetrating each other emanation until these combinations of emanations are one hundred and forty four thousand, as said in the book of Revelation. And this is to indicate twelve thousand times twelve thousand, meaning infinite combinations. Love interpenetrates every combination. Truth interpenetrates every combination. Beauty and harmony inter-penetrate. You see, the allness becomes everywhere present. And the miraculous quality of the Spiritual emanations means that everywhere throughout the invisible Spiritual kingdom God is equally present in fullness as one infinite living Being. There's no material opposite, and with no opposites to any of these ever-present infinite attributes. This is your homogenized Spiritual universe in which the allness of God is everywhere. This is how it is now.

In this perfect Spiritual kingdom there is no material creation. There is no material substance, no material form. No material laws, no material conditions, and you must see that there is no material birth, no material life, and no material death.

We are looking at reality in this moment. All emanations within Spirit are Spiritual. And they only exist within the one infinite Spiritual Being. There is no outside, there is only that which is within, and there's nothing else, thus ensuring eternal perfection. This finished Kingdom and its Divine attributes constitute your true and your permanent Self, containing absolutely no matter, unconfined by time and by space, and forever self-existent. These attributes depend on nothing but themselves for they are Divine essence, and they express themselves in infinite eternal perfection. They are the allness of God. And worlds may appear in time and space, and even be destroyed, but your permanent being composed of these Divine emanations, is indestructible Spirit. This Divine reality of you exists here and now, has always existed, always will exist. But most important, this Infinite Self is available to be lived in now through by your pure Soul Consciousness.

The ancients called this invisible Kingdom of God the "Upper World" because it was perceptible only by its own substance. And within its own Infinite Self, Spirit presses forth its own substance as your Soul, my Soul, his Soul; every Soul is pressed forth from this substance. And this Soul is the only faculty that can receive, experience, and externalize the infinite Divine thought pattern. Therefore, unless you attain a link up with infinite Spirit through your Soul faculty, you live in a sense of separation, and your human sense mind continues to express distorted patterns of reality.

Now the distorted mind image was named by the ancients as the "Lower World," or the imitation world of the mind. They taught that to receive truth man must first have knowledge of his one identity as the heavenly man, the first Spiritual emanation of God. And that without the acceptance of this true identity, he would be deprived of the capacity to receive all other Divine emanations. And he would be forced, thereby, to remain in a false material sense of self in an unreal changing world of mental concepts.

The Upper World was called Light, the Lower World was called Darkness. Heavenly, or Christ man, lived in this Upper World of Light as the Light, the Divine image and likeness of God. The human, the material concept of man, lived in the Lower World of darkness, unaware of the finished kingdom of Spirit around him. And, also unaware of his own Soul which lives in that finished kingdom, unaware that humanly he was nothing more than an imitation copy of himself, not created by God, but by the world mind which duplicates itself as the individual mind of every human, and then, through this counterfeit individual mind, projects a corporeal, or material image, which the human mistakenly calls the body.

This Lower World where the human concept lives is not governed by God, and in it he is forever trying to patch up his mental material universe, unaware that man must attain a Divine link-up with Soul in order to apprehend the qualities or emanations of the Upper World, the finished Kingdom of life. Without this Divine link-up through Soul, man misses the mark. He stumbles in the darkness of false finite lifespans under the karmic law of good and evil, cause and effect, never knowing himself or anyone else as they are, and always seeking the realities that he seems to lack, which already are contained and complete within his own indivisible, invisible, Spiritual Selfhood.

As humans, we rejoice at birth we grieve at death, although both are imaginary appearances within the Lower World. All the while our Soul lives joyously and free in the Upper World of life, totally independent of the entire

concept which we call the material world. Naturally, as finite images in this Lower World, we feel at home with other finite images. We fail to realize that they, like our own human selves, are without Divine protection, without Divine guidance, and without Divine substance. We are transient strangers passing in the darkness of this Lower World, identifying each other as persons, experiencing only a distorted fraction of each other in our sense lives. And yet, when Soul comes into play the Divine link-up lifts us above this imitation universe, above the subtly changing concepts of the mind in time and space, into a Divine universe of the Soul where infinity is presented to us face to face, without finite boundaries, without mental distortions, without false horizons. Lo, and behold, all changing opposites, all separations disappear.

Now then, your Soul is formed of these Divine emanations. It lives in these Divine emanations. And it alone is Divinely endowed with the capacity to receive the Light of God. And this is the higher meaning of righteousness. It is the function of your Soul to express the fullness of the Divine emanations, thus linking your image with God.

This union of your Soul with substance from which it emanates, is known as the Holy Kiss, in which the creature and the creator are one. And then, as Paul observed, you no longer see through a glass darkly, meaning, finitely or materially, but face to face, meaning, you no longer know in part, but you know as you are known. You express the fullness of the infinite perfection of the Godhead.

So your earthly function is to find your own Soul, that it may visibly express the Divine emanations of God. The Bible refers to these Divine emanations as 'the begotten,' which is very different in meaning than the word 'made.' What is made is a separate entity, like a house, an automobile, or a chair. It has boundaries, it is finite, it is not connected to anything else. The begotten conveys an entirely different idea. What is begotten is never separated from its creator. They are united, unified, and they express without division. So Christ, your heavenly Self, is begotten, meaning one with God now and forever, never separated.

Human beings are not begotten of the essence. They are made mentally, they are finite, they are separated images of mind, they are not connected to the One. But this begotten is your Christ Self, the first emanation of the Divine, which includes ten additional emanations, and from these emanations your Soul is begotten of their Spiritual substance. Then you are linked with Soul, and it expresses these emanations, and this is returning to the Father's house. This is your reunion with deity. The return of your Soul to its

infinite Source, to develop the fullness of the capacities of God, is the esoteric meaning of the seven letters to the churches in the Revelation of St. John.

Through Soul awareness the glory of Grace overcomes the darkness of the lower imitation world of human-hood. Your outer shell is overcome and replaced by the Divine image of your Soul body which never knows the illusion of death. You're lifted from the temporary sense of self, from false time and space concepts of the sense mind, into the finished Kingdom of perfect government, described by various religious philosophies as 'The Eternal Day, Paradise, Bliss, The Promised Land, The Elysian Fields, The Kingdom of Ineffable Joy,' and other inspired names, all to inform us that the Soul universe is present now, beyond the direct perception of our mind.

Your rebirth is your return to Soul Consciousness, and this shatters the domination of the world mind and its seemingly real material laws. You become a partaker of your own Divine nature instead of seeking a counterfeit salvation in the hereafter. Your old vague concepts of heaven and earth are replaced by the real heaven and earth. Your karmic debts are all erased. False concepts of human suffering, disease and death are all dissolved, and your true Selfhood is realized.

But this Divine link-up is only experienced when your Soul awareness is the goal of your life. It doesn't happen by happenstance, it happens by dedication to that one purpose. When you set before you one goal, Soul awareness, and bend all thought in that direction, you find inner guidance comes your way. Then you're really a true labourer in the Divine vineyard. The fruits of that labor to attain Soul awareness can never be taken away from you.

Every personal, and every material goal, is a barrier to the attainment of Soul awareness. Personal goals are a detour, they separate you from the Divine emanations, they separate you from the life giving substance of your own True Self. When the Divine link-up of Soul awareness is your one and only purpose on this earth, you have the single eye which unites you with Infinity, dispels the darkness, lifts you into illumination, and you are begotten of the Father. This is your virgin birth.

Now let's be still and put into meditation now, the two principles we talked about several moments ago.

Matter has no existence.

Right here, right now, where I am, where you are, there is no matter. This is your starting point. And, as you rest in this, trying to adjust your

Consciousness to that truth, the world should be dropping away. You should be losing your sense of personal material selfhood, so that you cease to be a man or woman or a physical body, but become a Consciousness. I have never been material being. I have always been Divine Consciousness. All material life has been the out-picturing of a false human consciousness, but I am the Infinite Spiritual Self. My Self is Spirit, and Spirit is the One Being of this universe. In my Spirit there is no matter, no material conditions, no material forms. I speak now of the reality of my being. I am the Infinite Spiritual Being containing no matter, no material conditions, no human lifespans. I am self-complete Spirit now and forever. There is nothing I need do about it, there is nothing I need make happen; this is what I am. And I rest now, realizing that what I am is Self sufficient forever. It is always functioning, always being the only Self in the universe.

This is an exercise that you may practice ten, or even twenty times a day, just for a few minutes, to establish that there is no matter in your Spiritual Selfhood, and your Spiritual Selfhood is Infinite Being, the one and only Being. I and the Father are one, and that one is Spiritual Self, and then, just rest in that awareness, seeking nothing, asking nothing, wanting nothing, needing nothing, just being pure Spirit.

Now, please be assured that as you practice this frequently, the automatic activity of the world mind is being nullified, and you are establishing for yourself a foundation which ultimately will look out on the material images of the world without any need to react to them. This is so basic to your progress Spiritually, that the more often you do it, the more you will realize that you have found a weapon, that for you, can open the invisible to your living experience.

I Am Spirit. Spirit is the One Being of the universe and therefore that is my name, and within Spirit there is no matter. Therefore, there is no matter in the Spiritual universe, there is no material world. Again and again, and again, through the day, through the night, if you're wake at 3am and don't know what to do, meditate on this. When you have done it a hundred times or more, you will begin to believe it, and you will begin to see the fruits of your work. For these are the two basic principles.

It seems quite amazing that one of the most staggering blunders ever made in this world is the failure of religion, particularly, and of science, as well, to recognize that the Spiritual Kingdom of God is a finished reality here and now, waiting to be lived in by each of us. And what makes this oversight even more remarkable, is that the very specific purpose of Christ Jesus and other

Divine Lights, have been to reveal the presence and the availability of the finished Spiritual Kingdom, and to demonstrate; **that true salvation consists only in learning how to live in this Spiritual Kingdom instead of in the material world.**

Think back. Every miraculous healing demonstrated by Christ Jesus was another way of saying, I am revealing here and now the living essence of the invisible Kingdom of Spiritual perfection. Live in it. Every parable about the Kingdom of heaven, although misconstrued by religion to refer to the heavenly hereafter, was to open our eyes to the presence of a perfect Spiritual universe, where man can, and must, learn to live now, if he wishes to obey the will of God, which is, that he step out of the false opposites of life and death into perfection, perfection without end.

So totally has the human brain been brainwashed, that mankind continues to walk in the Spiritual garden of Eden, blind to its perfect presence, responsive to the material opposites that are not here, and suffering only from our material beliefs, reliving those same stupidities described in the allegory of Adam and Eve, so completely hypnotized, that when life is placed before us, right in front of our material eyes, we choose death instead.

“Seek ye first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness, and all things will be added unto you.”

The Kingdom of God is Spirit. Seek ye first the Kingdom of Spirit and Spiritual righteousness, and all things will be added unto you.

“Blessed are the poor in Spirit; theirs is the kingdom of heaven.”

When? Tomorrow? Whenever you find Spirit, yours is the Kingdom of heaven. Once you're even on the quest for Spirit, aware that your only problem has ever been that you are poor in Spirit, then you are seeking the Kingdom of Spirit, as scripture tells you to. You're seeking the Kingdom of God in the right place. You're turning your mind away from matter to Spirit. You're seeking first the Kingdom of Spirit. You've established Spirit, then, as your top priority. The consensus of your thoughts, and of all your actions is finding Spirit. You're accepting Spirit, then, as the living all-presence here and now, and that's why you're seeking it now. Then yours is the Kingdom of Heaven.

“Blessed are the meek for they shall inherit the earth.”

When? Tomorrow, in the hereafter, or when you find the Spirit? Your willingness, your determination, to banish all belief in the existence of matter is your meekness, and to rise above the sense mind which believes in matter, to find your Soul, to surrender to your Soul. This is the meekness which opens the

gates of heaven here and now. This converts earth to heaven. This converts our false material sense of earth to the Spiritual heaven, here and now. And this is the promise of, "*the meek shall inherit the earth.*" It is a restatement by the Christ that the Spiritual universe is here, now, awaiting your recognition, and your willingness to live in it.

"*Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see God.*" Here and now. "*Blessed are the peacemakers for they shall be called children of God.*" Here and now. "*Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness sake for theirs is the Kingdom of heaven.*"

Is, is, is; never 'will be.' For three glorious years, Christ sent forth the Jesus image, demonstrating the presence of the kingdom of heaven. The invisible Spirit that is eternal life itself, revealing the wonders of that living kingdom, here and now, producing even visible evidence. And even when the evidence arose from a coffin and exclaimed, "I am not dead," or it opened its eyes and shouted, "I can see, I can see," the human mind believed that it was actually seeing in the present, but what it was seeing in the present, it thought was only a promise of the future. What a peculiar twist of the mind. It could look right out there and see, and think what it was seeing was only a promise of tomorrow. You see, that's the hypnosis. So overpowering is the tide of world thought, that unless you stop everything..You just take a stand.

Matter has no existence. God is all. God is Spirit. And if I accept the reality of matter I have stepped out of the truth that Spirit is all. But if I stand firm, that Spirit is all, and therefore matter cannot exist, I'm breaking the veil of the senses, and in one glorious moment of material sense, shattered, it loses all of its false power, the veil of this false material sense of earth parts. And, as the Bible says, "*I inherit the Spiritual earth.*" I discover what the sages have always known; earth is heaven, seen through a glass darkly. Where earth appears, heaven is now. Yes, if I'm willing to stand firm against the false belief in matter, because matter will persecute me, attack me, and threaten, me, challenge me, try to terrorize me. But the knowledge that only Spirit is present, this is righteousness. And if I do not falter in that belief, that only Spirit is present, mine is the kingdom of heaven, here and now.

"*Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness sake for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.*" And if I'm unwilling to face the challenge of material sense regardless of the consequences, I am told, "*Ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.*"

Accept matter, accept it, and you lose Spirit. Reject matter, accept Spirit, and yours is the kingdom of heaven. So it must be here.

“Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect,” means, be ye therefore, Spirit, as your Father, is Spirit. Be Spirit here and now, and Spirit, your Father, which seeth in secret, will reward thee openly. Be Spirit and Spirit, your Father, who knows what things ye have need of before ye ask Him will give you the kingdom of Spirit here and now.

The entire Lord's Prayer is an inspired statement that we are Spirit, that we are standing in the midst of the Spiritual universe that contains no matter. It is actually a realization of the presence of God. A full statement is contained in the Lord's Prayer that the Spiritual kingdom of heaven is now on earth. For Spirit is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory. It is the recognition of one kingdom without opposite.

“Thy will be done on earth as in heaven.”

You notice that, *“on earth as in heaven,”* don't divide them, heaven is earth without the mask of the senses. They're one and the same. Don't be fooled by material sense. Don't reach out for the mirage of matter that is never there. *“Lay up your treasures in heaven,”* meaning, in Spiritual knowledge, in Spiritual recognition, that the all-pervading Spirit of God has no material opposite. Stop serving two Masters, matter and Spirit.

“Ye cannot serve God and mammon.” Here is the call to oneness, the declaration that Spirit is where matter seems to be. And your determination to stand in a Spiritual focus saying, “nay,” to matter and, “yea,” to Spirit is the strait gate that leads to life. It really opens your Consciousness to the presence of the perfect Spiritual kingdom here and now. And the rains may pour, and the floods may come, material events may knock at your Consciousness in a variety of shapes and sizes, and the winds of world thought may blow furiously and beat your Consciousness, but if you are anchored in these two truths that we are speaking of today;

1. *There is no matter, no matter, and*

2. *I Am the Infinite Spirit of God*

..your house will not fall, for it will be founded on the rock of Christ. Again, contemplate these two principles daily. And it's so important that I suggest you do it everyday for one week, until you realize that without these principles, yours cannot be the Kingdom of God. Your Rock is Oneness, one God, one Being, one Spiritual Substance, one perfect law, one perfect Light, one infinite Life. We live in the Kingdom of God by accepting only that One as being present, loving only that One, asking for guidance only from that One. And in the full acceptance of Sonship, know that One is my invisible Self here,

now, and always. For with this surrender to absolute truth comes the strength, the vision, to reject every appearance of material self.

We cannot live in the Kingdom and also in the world. It cannot be done. We cannot have a Spiritual life and also a material life. We cannot have a good life and a bad life. We cannot have a male life and a female life. We cannot have harmony and discord. We dare not in one breath believe that we are living in the Kingdom of God, while in another breath we accept discord, disasters, diseases and various forms of material destruction as reality. Oh no, here and now we place our Consciousness in the perfect Kingdom of God which is invisible. We know it is the only One. Yes, we expect our senses to report conditions of the world of matter, but we have a higher knowledge, a higher faith than our physical senses, we have the Word of God. And we know that whatever cannot be happening in the Spiritual Kingdom of God, simply cannot be happening.

So our path is to develop this high capacity to remain in Spirit, true to Spirit until the glorious *quickenings*, when suddenly, we're lifted out of the appearance world of material duality into a clear apprehension of our own perfect, eternal Spiritual Self.

There is a great mystery in the Bible, in Genesis. It says that while Adam is sleeping, Eve is born out of his rib. Now, you know he is sleeping to show us the condition of material man, asleep. And although there is only one infinite Spiritual life, One, no other life existent, in this mortal sleep of Adam, material man dreams of other material lives, separate and apart from his own material life, and all separate and apart from the one Spiritual life.

So here is this material male, Adam, and his dream concept called a material woman, Eve, and each continues in those concepts perpetuating the illusion of material lives, separate lives. And they are violating the sacred principle of Oneness, of the one Spiritual Selfhood without opposite.

Now from this moment in antiquity, world consciousness remains knee deep in matter, and in separated finite lives. Man lives out his mortal sense of separated lives in matter, although the Kingdom of God is one pure Spiritual Being. To advise us that material consciousness is the basic problem of mankind, chaining us to cycles of material birth and death, and that all material human birth is automatically a lie about the allness of Spirit, Moses specifically has the Lord God say to Eve; "*I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and in sorrow thou shall bring forth children.*" And then, to Adam, meaning, to the entire material human race, The Lord God says; "*Dust thou art and unto dust shalt thou return.*"

And then the crushing blow, the crowning reminder that we will continue to suffer death unless we step out of material sense into the Kingdom of Spirit, the Bible tell us that; *“Adam called his wife Eve because she was the mother of all living.”*

And so, the entire human race born in the womb of material sense, Moses is telling us, must continue to perish. Material man must return to material earth. Dust must return to dust. And by this blunt statement he is, in reverse, informing us that only Spirit lives forever, and never goes through the experience of death.

This electrifying revelation by Moses is as true today as it was then, but still nobody believes it. Still we accept material birth and death as reality. Whereas, you only have to look across the page at Genesis 1:27 and there you'll see a totally different picture of man and woman in their Spiritual perfection of oneness.

“So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.”

“In his own image,” that doesn't sound like dust to dust. That doesn't sound like the curse of Eve's progeny. That doesn't sound like a curse on the human race. *“And God blessed them,”* he didn't bless Adam and Eve. *“And God saw everything that he had made and behold it was very good.”*

Isn't this the statement that the Kingdom of God is present? Isn't this the statement that the Spirit is where man is blessed, where man is the image and likeness of God? How ridiculous it would be for that Spiritual Divine image not to be here.

You remember, when the first born of Eve slays her second child, where does that take place? Is it in the kingdom of God? Naturally not, it takes place only in material sense. But if only the Kingdom of Spirit is life, then that slaying, and any other form of killing or dying, or suffering, has no real place where it can happen. *“God blessed man and woman.”* There is no place where these horrible things can happen. Then, where does Cain slay Abel? Only in the dream of Adam, in the mortal dream. In the dream of Adam, which continues today in the human mind of man. That's where all death takes place, in the dream mind. All dying takes place in the mortal dream only because first we accept the belief in material birth. As long as you've got matter there, being born, we have the first part of the dream and the rest is the suffering of that matter. But we have forgotten to realize that that material selfhood is not the image and likeness of God. It's the Adam dream of a false

selfhood in matter. Of a body and a human life forever separated from God, from reality, from the perfect law of God.

Now we are under the impression, today, that this is the space age of the twentieth century, but it is not. We're still in the same Adam dream of a material selfhood, and we're still suffering death and all the evils of a false lifespan in this coffin called matter. And even now, while the world seems to be plummeting downward in a material tailspin, we are given one of the most remarkable secrets about eternal life.

The Divine link-up between invisible heaven and the visible concept we call earth is now taking place in your Consciousness. It is called transmutation. It is the inner process which gradually dissolves your material consciousness and dissolves the mist of mortality, until the Light which you already are shines through you, and you become conscious of your Self as Spirit. Consciously, you know that you have never left the Kingdom of God, which is eternal life.

Now there is a key to transmutation, and it was revealed to mankind in the five resurrection experiences that were demonstrated by Christ Jesus.

I think we're going to pause a moment here, before we come to these five resurrection experiences which contain the key to the transmutation that is now taking place on earth in the Consciousness of those who are walking the Spiritual path.

Lets be silent a moment.

[Silence]

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

You may understand this better if you first imagine that you have gone to visit an ophthalmologist. He's going to examine your vision. So you sit down in a chair and he asks you to read an eye chart across the room. Now, one by one, he slips glasses in front of your right eye and each glass changes the appearance of the letters of the eye chart for you, so that over the next ten minutes the letters of the chart become fuzzy or fuzzier, clear or clearer, small or smaller, large or larger, nearer or further away. And now you go through the same process with your left eye. Now during the entire examination your vision keeps changing every time that he slips another glass disc over your eye. But one thing does not change, and that is the eye chart itself. It's always the same. And, finally, when you receive your new glasses your

concept of that eye chart is stabilized. You see it one way always, and you keep seeing it that way.

But, now another customer comes to the eye doctor and he goes through a similar examination, and his final prescription gives him a different concept of the eye chart than you have. For him, the eye chart is, oh well, its closer we'll say, and for you it's pushed further away. He sees the letters one size you see them another size. And in the course of time a hundred different persons are going to receive eye prescriptions from their doctor, and each one will have a different visual concept about the letters on the eye chart. In other words, there will be a hundred different visual concepts. But there's going to be only one eye chart and it will not change.

Now it doesn't really matter if you're having glasses made or you're just looking with normal human eyes. We'll take a hundred people who don't need glasses. They would be looking at the same eye chart and they, too, would be forming different visual concepts, depending on their particular sense of vision. Some will see it fuzzy, some clearly defined, some large, some small, and always, the eye chart is going to remain the same, but the human concepts will be different. And that's how it is with everything that you and I see in this world, whether we see it with or without the glasses.

Now, if you or I had walked with Christ Jesus, from the many miracles that he performed, we would have seen four dying or dead, bodies. They would seemingly have been brought back to life. That is how it would have looked to us with our vision. With human eyes we would see that they were either dying or dead. And then, they sat up and they walked, and our eyes would have reported this change from deadness to livingness. But - and this is the big point - if we had able to go to an eye doctor who could have out fitted us with Spiritual vision, that is not what we would have seen. We wouldn't have seen the dying or the dead bodies in the first place. Instead, we would have seen Lazarus as he appeared in Light, not as he appeared in physical form. And then, we would have translated that Light of Lazarus, not into the Light of a dead Lazarus lying in a tomb, but into a living Lazarus stepping out of a tomb. We would've seen the son of the widow at Nain sitting up in the coffin, but not dead. We would've seen the daughter of Jairus, not in a coma, but awake and smiling, and we would've seen the nobleman's son living, not dying. You see, our Spiritual vision would have seen the invisible Light that is always present which human vision never does perceive. So we would've seen them as living beings, not as dying or dead material beings.

Now the purpose of these four demonstrations by Christ was to bring these four persons into our Consciousness as representatives of the invisible Light. It wasn't to bring them back into life. They had never left life. That was the point. It was to reveal that Divine life always is present, hidden from human vision. The life, like the eye chart, doesn't change. Only our concept of the eye chart changes and produces an image in our minds which we identify as the eye chart. But there are two separate entities;

- ◆One is our mental image of the eye chart
- ◆and the other is the eye chart itself.

Each person has a different mental image of that eye chart, but there's only one eye chart. Each of us has a different mental image of a person, but there's only One invisible life. And so you see with life, life is always itself it is always Divine, it is always perfect, it is always eternal, the life never changes. It never dies, it never becomes sick. But our human vision forms a mental image of that life and we call our mental image the material person, and that mental image changes. We're so completely hypnotized by our mental image that we identify it as the life, but it never is. And when that mental image dies we pronounce this as death, although the life is still there and never can die. It never can suffer, it never can be sick, it never can undergo any of the disasters and calamities which we think we're seeing through our human vision, any more than a letter on the eye chart could become a broken letter, or a distorted letter. The brokenness the distortion is in our eyes, not on a chart. The material things we see are in our eyes not where the life is. Now do you catch that?

So Christ wasn't bringing these four back to life, you see, but revealing that while they appeared dead to our human vision they are alive. And that's why Christ didn't bring them at all from the dead to life. Christ didn't stop every funeral procession. Christ didn't visit every tomb. Instead, this is a cross sampling of the human race, these four, to demonstrate a universal truth, and what is true of these four is true of mankind.

You see Lazarus was never in a tomb. That was what our human vision saw. Lazarus was always walking in a body of Light. And when man was lifted above human vision by the Christ, he no longer saw his mental concept of Lazarus lying in the tomb, and with Spiritual vision he now saw the body of Light made visible to his uplifted vision as a living Lazarus. There wasn't a dead Lazarus going into the tomb and a living Lazarus walking out. There was only human vision of a dead Lazarus going in and a living Lazarus coming out. Nothing went in or out, except in human vision. All that was there was the

Light, appearing to our human sense as Lazarus. You see, time was speeded up to show us that when our material sense of vision is lifted the body we live in is transmuted from material sense to pure life. And then life replaces our concept of death, material sense enters the tomb. But the Divine image and likeness walks out. Lazarus resurrected is really the end of a transmutation process taking place within Lazarus, in which human concept falls away and Lazarus sees his own being face to face. Transmutation is complete.

Now in each case, the son of a nobleman, daughter of Jairus, son of the widow, Lazarus, the inner Master is revealing the unreliability of our human vision, the unreliability of the five human senses. Because of them we make two major errors. They identify walking matter as life, and matter that no longer can walk and can no longer breathe, as death, and both concepts are equally wrong. Human beings walking the earth are not alive. They are the concepts that we entertain about invisible Divine life. Human beings who pass on are not dead, they, too, are the concepts that we entertain about invisible Divine life. Whether a physical Lazarus walks the earth or lays in a tomb, both of these are concepts. The only Lazarus that exists is the invisible life, the Divine image and likeness of God. And that Divine image always stands unchanged where you see a living human or a dead human.

These same senses which see imitation life and imitation death, but never see life itself, these are the senses that we use everyday to identify the world around us. And so, the four so-called resurrections are telling us that our human senses put us in a coma, in a coffin, in a tomb, God never does; when the Adam dream is broken for you, as Christ broke it for the world, to reveal the permanent ever-present life waiting for us to live in it, Christ steps out of the tomb of your material sense. And even though these miracles may seem remarkable appearing in the Bible, they're really only the smallest part of the bigger miracle. The real miracle is that this process has been happening in you for countless centuries, and it is now coming to the surface of your Consciousness. That is why you find yourself on this Spiritual path.

One day, while you're walking this earth in a visible form, but living consciously in the Kingdom of God, invisibly, your material sense of life and your material sense of body will suddenly vanish, the total chains of mortality will be broken, and, invisibly, you will receive the bestow of the purple robe and the ring, you'll stand in your invisible body of radiant Light, Spirit, the Divine image and likeness. No one will know it. No one will know that like Lazarus, you've walked out of the tomb of matter. They'll still see you on earth appearing to their human vision as another mortal. But you will have walked out of the coffin of matter, forever, independent of false material laws, false

material boundaries, and restored to your eternal life.

That, for you, will be transmutation. And this transmutation or transformation from man to Christ is how you inherit the earth. And it's probably the least known of the many great secrets contained in our Bible. It can only be experienced in one way. You must live in the Kingdom of God now, right here. And it's only in this manner that you can be the Son of God.

Most Bible readers are blind to this secret truth. But we have been blessed with this realization. We know the presence of the Kingdom of God is the secret behind every Bible miracle, and that the transmutation of Consciousness from man of earth to Son of God, is our individual life work. We know this beyond a shadow of doubt. We know that transmutation is the straight gate that leads to realization of true identity. And even as this breathtaking opportunity quivers across the horizon of our Consciousness, assuring us that we have been chosen to make this transition on earth, scripture opens its pages revealing passages now suddenly aglow with exciting new meaning, bold possibilities undreamed of by the material mind. Let's look at some of these precious passages in the Bible.

Here we are Joshua, the 10th chapter, verses 8 to 11 and then through to 14. I'll just brief it for you;

"The lord said unto Joshua, Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand; there shall not a man stand before thee," and then Joshua does these many wonderful things, *"stones fall from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: they were more which died with hailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword."*

The hailstones and the stones from heaven are part of the great transformation taking place within the Consciousness of Joshua. And finally;

"Then spoke Joshua to the Lord in the day when the Lord delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gideon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day. And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the Lord hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the Lord fought for Israel."

This is telling you of something that is going to happen to you. The day that the sun and the moon stand still is the day when you step out of material selfhood into Spiritual Selfhood, and transmutation is complete. That is the

meaning, and this has been hidden in the Bible among many other things which now we must learn to observe more closely.

Let's look here at the Psalms. We have the 18th Psalm. Look at the 14th verse of the 18th Psalm;

"Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them."

Those arrows and lightnings are the sign of the transmutation of an individual from material selfhood to Spiritual selfhood. That's what they mean. Now there is another and more subtle meaning to the words 'arrows' and 'lightnings.' They not only refer to the transmutation that takes place as your body changes from a material sense body to a Spiritual body, but it refers to the speed in which that transmutation takes place. And wherever you see arrows and lightnings, they're not talking about an army conquering another army, or God sending down physical lightning, they're talking about the quickness with which, after years of study, and years of Spiritual effort, suddenly you are transformed.

It's kind of like a birth, a child's birth, if the nine months hadn't preceded the birth, there'd have been no birth. It took all those months of patience, and then suddenly the child is born. And so it is, it may take the people many lifetimes of effort, and you have been pursuing the Spiritual truth for these lifetimes, and then, suddenly, when you think not, your physical sense of form is changed with the speed of an arrow, or of lightning, you are conscious of a Spiritual body. It is a specific change, a new realm, a rebirth. And that is what arrow and lightning is conveying, to prepare you to expect it that way. It won't tell you the time or the place, no one knows that, but it does tell you that, *"I come quickly."* And you will find this esoterically mentioned throughout the Bible. We see it again in the 144th Psalm, in the sixth verse;

"Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them."

The 'them' that will be destroyed and cast out are the false human thoughts. And the arrows that will cast them out, and the lightning that will cast them out, is a sudden Spiritual Consciousness that comes after years and years of putting brick upon brick, truth upon truth, until you suddenly merge into the full Consciousness, and in one glorious moment all the falseness falls away, quickly. We see that again, and again, and again.

Now in Isaiah, we find many references to transmutation. I'm just going

to give you some of them. In the 25th chapter of Isaiah, let's look at the 7th and 8th verses;

"And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people." Now what is that covering cast over all people? Material sense. And what is that mountain? That is the new Consciousness, the high Consciousness. And in this high Consciousness he will destroy, who is he? Your Consciousness of Christ. Christ is he. Your Consciousness of Christ destroys material sense. *"The face of the covering cast over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations."* You see that destroying of the veil - the covering cast over all people of all nations - is your inner transmutation from man of earth to Son of God.

"He will swallow up death in victory." Transmutation from material sense to Spiritual Being overcomes death, obviously, Spirit doesn't die, matter does. Again transmutation is the secret meaning here.

"And the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken it."

"And the Lord hath spoken it," is another way of saying, "The Kingdom of God is finished and here." That is how Spirit refers to its finished Kingdom. The Lord hath spoken it. It is an already established fact, do you see? That which you will be, this transmuted Spiritual Self, is an already established fact. The Lord has spoken it, not you're going to become it, but as you drop away the false sense of self, that which you are will be revealed to you. You will see what you are already now. *"For the Lord hath spoken it."* In the 29th chapter of Isaiah, verses 5 and 6:

"Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust," strangers, a stranger is a material thought, it's a stranger because it's strange to Christ. It doesn't know Christ it's a stranger to Christ, and all of our material thoughts are called strangers

And *"the multitude of our [material thoughts], our strangers, shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away:"* and listen to this, *"yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly."*

Instant, suddenly; birth into Spirit is instantaneously and suddenly. Like a child coming out of a womb it's now, after all those months of waiting, after all these centuries, and now these years. You cannot tell when it will happen, when you are reborn of the Spirit, but when it happens you are not this you anymore. And the world will not know the change has happened, but you

will. You will look the same but you will be the Divine image and likeness.

Now this is a forewarning, but do not be frightened, expect it, prepare for it, work for it.

In 30:13 Isaiah; *"Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant."*

Same chapter 30 verse 30; *"And the Lord shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones."*

Material thoughts are scattered to the winds. Material sense and all of its foolishness is moved out of your Consciousness in the twinkling of an eye.

32:1 through 4 of Isaiah; *"Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment."* The king is Christ, the princes are the thoughts of Christ.

"And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind," "What is the hiding place from the wind? Mortal powers, mental powers, material powers, shall blow, but they shall not touch the Spiritual Self of you.

"...and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken. The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly." Speaking with tongues.

This transmutation is total. Suddenly you know, you see, you feel, you are walking in a Spiritual body and you are living in the Kingdom of God, on earth, as it is in heaven.

In Zachariah we're going to look at this great prophet, we find in the ninth chapter something relative to what we are discussing, verse 14;

"And the Lord shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning," all about transmutation of the individual from the false sense of flesh to the sure Spiritual Self. *"and the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south."* You stand in your radiant Spiritual Self on earth.

Matthew had something on this maybe we didn't recognize it at one

time, but we certainly do right now. That's Matthew 24, and let's look at verses 25 to 27;

"Behold, I have told you before. Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not. For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be."

Now religion has interpreted that to be the second coming of Jesus Christ. No, no, it is not. *"so also shall the coming of the Son of man be."* is the statement that Christ in you will come forth into your Consciousness, and this is the coming of the Son of man. *"And as the lightning cometh out of the east,"* suddenly, quickly, instantly, in a moment when ye know not, when ye think not, 'I' come."

But all of these moments of awareness, glimpses of truth, stepping into a Spiritual sense of life, all of these accumulate day by day, and year by year, and suddenly the veil is rent, and there stands a you, looking exactly as you look today, just as a Lazarus who walked out of the tomb looked just like the Lazarus who went in. But one was the Divine image and likeness and one was the human sense concept. So with you, suddenly there stands a Divine image and likeness instead of the human sense concept, and you are reborn of the Spirit, completely transmuted.

John 5:25. Now this is about the voice, I believe, and the interesting thing about it is that we may have mentioned in a previous talk that the voice doesn't refer only to that inner voice. And I think you're going to find here that the voice refers to something greater than just hearing a sound within yourself. Now let's look at that, 5:25.

"Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live."

Now, when the dead, meaning the mortal sense of self, hears the voice of the Son of God you must remember that no human being can hear the voice of God. So when you hear the voice it means that you have come past the deadness of mortality. Every time you hear the voice of God, that means you're not in material sense, and if you have heard the voice, once, twice, or many times, that means you have at those moments risen out of deadness. But now this is the fruition, the final trumpet, *"when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God,"* means, when you have completed your transition while on this earth from mortality to immortality, when you're wearing the robe and the ring, when you are transformed *"and they that hear shall live,"*

this means you have attained eternal life even before death. For the voice you hear is actually the meaning of eternal life.

In Romans 12:2, you know, of course, that Paul reminds us *“Be ye transformed by the renewing of the mind.”* And that transformation is the same as transmutation, the changeover from a false physical sense to a Spiritual body. The Soul body attained.

In 1 Corinthians, Paul goes a step further. Now we will find that in the 17th and the 18th verses. And it's very important because it isn't exactly what you'd call an ultimatum, but it's a truth that you can't ignore without a very special penalty.

“And if Christ be not raised your faith is vain, you're yet in your sins.” Now, before we were talking about how instantly transmutation comes after years of study, and service, and dedication, and now Paul's telling us, if you don't transmute from physical man to Christ you're still in your sins, and then he says this:

“Then they also which have fallen asleep in Christ are perished.”

And, by 'being still in your sins,' he clarifies it now, that if you don't transmute to the Christ while on earth you die. It's that simple. You either transmute from material sense to Christ, or you die. It can't get any plainer than that. Now then, in the same chapter, Corinthians 15, he tells us in the 52nd and the 53rd, and the 54th verse, something that we've been learning from the earlier Prophets. Here it is:

“In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.” In the twinkling of an eye.

“For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.”

In the new body, the transmuted body there is no death. He goes on, and I like it well enough to continue, if you don't mind.

“O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.” [Karmic law]. *“But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.*

Now that victory is your transmutation.

“Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast,” and I'm going to

insert a word here, *be ye steadfast [in Spirit], "unmovable in Spirit, always abounding in the work of the Lord, [which is the work of Spirit] for as much as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord. [in Spirit]"*

Spiritual dedication leads to transmutation, which swallows up death. Really we could go on and on. There is so many references in Ephesians, Colossians, II Peter and in Revelation, telling us about this renewal, about the new man, about how Christ is all in all and there is not other, about the new heaven and earth, about your quickening through Spirit.

And, I know you realize by now that you are in that process of transmutation because you are a student of high Spirit. Let's look back now, and see if we can't come out with some specific recommendations of activities in which we can quicken our quickening.

We know that Lazarus died, but we really don't why do we? No one knows what was the cause of his death, no one knows what was the cause of the death of the son of the widow, and I don't remember ever seeing a cause for the state of dying in which the son of the nobleman was in. The only thing that was given a cause to us about in those four resurrections is in the daughter of Jairus. We were told even then very little. We were told she was in a coma, and because of a mysterious ailment. And you see, the reason that no specific cause is given for the condition of these four persons, is that people really do not die from different causes as is erroneously supposed. The real cause of death is always the same, whether the coroner calls it carcinoma of the liver, or tumor of the brain, or atherosclerosis, makes no difference. There's only one cause for human death. You remove that cause and you remove the possibility of death. And you remove all the conditions that lead up to death. Now what is that cause?

Living outside the Kingdom of God is the cause of every death on earth. That's how simple it is. Our ancestors didn't live in the Kingdom of God so they died. Our departed parents who lived in this world died in this world, and that's why they died, because they lived in this world. And if our children continue to live in this world, they too must die in this world. You can only die in this world if you live in it. And that's why Christ keeps reminding us, "*Seek ye first the Kingdom of God,*" then all things will be added unto you. Eternal life is the reward of living in the Kingdom. And only those who are inspired to seek and discover this invisible Kingdom on earth within their own uplifted Consciousness can walk through the false experience of death in their transmuted body of the Soul, for they are the pure in heart who seek God.

In the Kingdom of God there is no death. So, naturally, when you find

the Kingdom of God and live in it, the cause for death is removed. That's why the greatest demonstration of Christ was necessary. And that was the fifth resurrection, the visible crucifixion of Jesus. That explained what could not be explained any other way. In the other four cases the Christ body was made visible, where the human eye saw dying or dead material bodies. But, you see, in the case of Christ Jesus, birth without a human Father was the first visible arrival of the Christ body in human consciousness. We were looking at the Christ body throughout his seeming human lifespan. It was the Infinite Spirit of God and it couldn't be crucified. What men crucified was the mirage of matter that only exists in the false consciousness of man.

Again, the total unreliability of the human brain was being revealed by that crucifixion. And what was being demonstrated further, is that this Christ body of Jesus which cannot be crucified is the same Christ body of Lazarus. It's the same Christ body as the son of the widow, the daughter of Jairus, and the son of the nobleman. They were five different forms in the vision of man. But with Spiritual vision they were seen as the one Christ body, the one Divine body, the One Divine Life. And, most important of all, the Christ body that walked back out of the invisible into visibility, to announce that the crucifixion of Jesus Christ was a mirage in the mind of man, that the death of Lazarus and the boy at Nain were also mirages in the mind of man; that Christ body was announcing that this is an infinite Christ body which now lives on earth as in heaven, and it is your infinite Christ body now.

Now none of this is known to the brain of man, none of this. To the human brain the visible is reality. The human brain thinks death is reality, Christ crucified is reality. And even if a million resurrections were performed, the human brain would still miss the point and insist that the dead had been restored to life, never realizing that the only life is where material form seems to be. The same human brain dwelling in this Adam dream called the world, which thinks that the Infinite Spirit of God could be crucified, and that death can exist within God, is the brain mankind is using today to solve other imaginary problems in a material life that simply does not exist.

But, the pure in heart, who stand firmly in the Kingdom of God, they need no defense against mental or physical powers of these images in this material world. Pure means without mixture. The pure in heart do not mix matter and Spirit. They don't try to live in two places in the world of matter and in the Kingdom of Spirit at the same time, or at any time. They need no might and they need no power because Spiritual Consciousness is its own dominion. They live in Spirit and so they are already blessed by fullness; no additional blessings are necessary. They have discovered the secret of purity

which has escaped science and religion for centuries. A secret that ever was present in our midst, and that is that, only the pure in heart can know God because God is pure and only purity can know purity. Only Spirit can know Spirit. And that's why the sense mind of man can never know God. Let's hold the quiet a moment.

Here present only is Spirit; there's no matter anywhere. I am that Spirit. That Spirit is the One Being. I am the One Being of this universe, pure Invisible Spirit.

[Silence]

Let us now know that the pure in heart can never abandon two fundamental principles.

◆**No matter, only Spirit** and

◆**Spirit is my One Infinite Being.**

Your fidelity to these two principles will enable you to reject the commands of the five false senses. Only the finished Kingdom of Spirit is with us now, without opposite. That Kingdom never becomes this world, it only seems to. Spirit never changes to matter. And Joel clarifies this point for us in Living Between two Worlds, with a statement he makes on page 26;

"While there cannot be a material creation because God is the only creator and God is Spirit, a material sense of creation has been entertained, and that is where this feeling of sin and wrongness comes from. All human experience has its foundation in a material sense of a Spiritual universe." And again on page 27 you'll find this;

"A human being is living in a purely material sense of world but he's not living in a material world because there is none. All that can exist is Spirit and Spirit's creation. About which the human race entertains a materialistic concept."

Same theme again; a truth so startling at this time that whoever understands it can really step out of error forever. And that is on page 28:

"God is appearing as Spiritual man. But we are now entertaining a materialistic concept of God and man."

Now if you run that through your mind, *"God is appearing as Spiritual man,"* right where you stand now, then a materialistic concept that you entertain of yourself cannot be there, because God is appearing as Spiritual man there. Right where you are entertaining a materialistic concept of yourself, you are not, but God is. Infinite Spiritual man stands where you think

you are. And so that infinite Spiritual man must be the real you, the heavenly Christ man which your five senses tell you is not there.

In Spirit there are no finite or separate lives. In Spirit there are no material bodies. In Spirit there are no human senses to be aware of pain or of error, there is no human life to die. There are no lost human lives to grieve about. We do not have walking material bodies or dead material bodies. We accept only the invisible Spiritual being behind every form as the one living presence of Infinity.

So instead of living bodies and dead bodies, we have only the one Spiritual body of God as our body and the body of our loved ones. That same infinite body is the living body of all who have walked this earth before us, all who are now and all who are still unborn. We are accepting heavenly existence here and now as the one life of the universe. And on this rock of Spiritual oneness maintained steadfastly in Consciousness, we shall weather the illusion of every storm.

There are many glorious moments during your Spiritual Sabbath that lift you out of form consciousness. There's also an extra special mountain top of flashing intuition, when the knowledge comes that your physical body is only an empty image. It almost makes you laugh inside as you realize that for perhaps centuries, or more, a false sense of you has walked this earth. But you are comforted by the fact that you know that the old man is dying, is being replaced by the heavenly man.

This realization that your form is only an image is truly a landmark. Joel refers to it in some way on page 31; You'll be lifted so high in Consciousness, he says, that you're functioning virtually without the body, and everything is taking place in Soul in Consciousness. The body is playing a lesser and lesser part.

"It will not surprise you one day when you step right out and discover that you're no longer walking the earth but you're now living in and out from Consciousness. Your friends and your relatives will say, "he fell asleep." That's not what has happened. Just as you out grew your infant body, your body of youth and your body of maturity, eventually you will out grow the entire human form and have no need for it. And then, go walk into higher forms of life where you can operate behind the scenes."

This is really the fulfillment of the Divine link-up. Putting on the robe of Immortality and stepping out of corporeal body and tomb of the world mind. It's an actual experience. John referred to it when he said,

“When he shall appear we shall be like him for we shall see him as he is.”

We shall be like him, we shall see him as he is. This is now the truth to be realized, and it is done when you know that you're the poor in Spirit, and when you become the pure in Spirit, the blessed, the un-cursed, the Spiritual man who alone knows God. And in this purified Consciousness you express only a purified Spiritual body. You realize yourself as the individualization of God without mortal opposite, forever whole, complete, perfect, as your Father. That experience, when the image of you is recognized as an image and not as your body, is a very beautiful moment. You never go back after that.

Well, we'll be meeting in Boulder Creek soon, some of you may be unable to come, but be sure that you're with us in Spirit. And then, for those of you who want to prepare for the Boulder Creek meeting, I suggest that you get out your copy of Joel's book The Infinite Way not the one titled Living The Infinite Way, although that's a good book, but for this particular purpose, the one titled The Infinite Way, and look through the table of contents at the twelve chapters. And let Spirit guide you to choose one of the chapters, or two of the chapters to read. Wherever Spirit guides you in that book, open it and read it until you're given a truth that you need to help you accept your own Divinity here and now, and the presence of the Spiritual Kingdom of God here and now.

And so, from now, until you leave for Boulder Creek practice, the thing you're given in the chapters you read in truth and in acts of truth. So that when you do reach Boulder Creek we can all join hands on the mountain top and receive the blessings of immortality realized; as within, so without.

Remember, only the pure in heart can realize immortality now. And with this thought we part in the parting that never is real. We rest in one infinite Love.

Until the next meeting in Boulder Creek, or the next tape, deepest blessings of love and gratitude in the One.

CLASS 13

INNER VISION LEADS TO DOMINION

Herb: Once more Spiritual greetings are coming your way from the hills of La Jolla, it seems like just a few days ago that we met in Boulder Creek, but actually almost two months have gone by.

And in those two months much has happened in the Consciousness of every student who attended that seminar, as a matter of fact, we had such a unique experience of oneness from start to finish that it seemed wiser not to issue another tape, but rather to let each of us sip the experience that we had all shared together. And so actually this is the first tape, since the seminar tapes were made in Boulder Creek. Those of us who attended and those of us who were able to hear the tapes after the seminar, all know now that there are certain facts that must be accepted, however shocking or strange they may have seemed at first. We know that time is an invisible enemy, the screen on which the illusion of life appears which we call our human life span. We know that the mesmerism of this time span is broken only with conscious union with the very Spirit of our own being. That unless we accept this Spirit, as our being, we continue to crucify the Christ. That we can only break the mesmerism by continuous conscious union with our own Spiritual selfhood, and to do this we must finally face the fact that we were not born in a physical womb.

We are as we called it in one of the tapes, 'astronauts in Spirit, Spiritual astronauts'. Learning how to live in the Spirit so that when the form is taken away we can survive and continue in Spiritual Consciousness. We are learning how to accept our own Divine heritage here and now.

And so there were six lessons at Boulder Creek, almost like the six water pots that Christ Jesus had filled with water, and then he said to, "now draw from the water pots," and the governor of the feast said, "but you have saved the good wine until last." Perhaps that's what we have done, perhaps this is the seventh Boulder Creek class, the good wine saved until last, but be sure of this, the Truth that poured forth into the six water pots, during the seminar, was necessary for us to draw this wine now. And the good work you have done since that class, in assimilating, in practicing, in standing still, in lifting your Consciousness, letting it yield so that you may be lifted above the

illusions of this world. All of that now comes into a great climatic experience.

Today becomes another landmark, and perhaps a landmark such as we have never dreamed about, a landmark that must become a permanent way of life, a continuous daily exercise and what will follow now, must become something you do, everyday for fifteen minutes, thirty minutes some of you an hour, until it is your new Consciousness. We have reached an apex in our work and in order now to draw forth the new wine, we are called upon to do something that we have never been called upon before to do.

I think you'll find it exemplified in the experience of Paul on the way to Damascus, in a way we have never seen as clearly as we see it this moment. Jesus himself had gone from the scene. the world had witnessed the crucifixion and the inner disciples had witnessed the resurrection. Paul would have none of this, he was bitter, he was violent, he was a fanatic, he was a pharisee, a mentalist, he had one way of life, the Judaic pharisaic way. The universal Fatherhood of God was not something he accepted, The universal Brotherhood of man was not something he accepted. The teaching of the Christian message was definitely something he attacked and persecuted. The gentleness and sweetness, the transcendental love that flowed from Stephen and some of the other disciples, was not understood by his hard heart. He could only see one way of life. The stoicism that he had learned from his teacher, Philo. The letter of the law that he learned from Galileo. Saul was a hard man and then came those words, "*Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?*," and he was blinded for three days without food or drink without vision.

Now we have been taught that his sight was restored and as far as orthodoxy is concerned, the blind man's sight was restored with the intervention of God or Jesus Christ. And Paul was allegedly brought to his knees, so that he would accept Jesus Christ as the Saviour, this is the orthodox teaching. And if we follow it just as superficially we come to that conclusion that Paul was blinded because he was persecuting the early Christians, and if that's all we get out of it, we stand in the way of our own progress, because something more tremendous happened. Something that is now going to affect the way you live every day of your human life span upon this earth. Something that is going to make possible for you and amazing change of Consciousness. If you catch the vision, if you have been touched sufficiently by the inner Christ.

There was in Damascus a man named Ananias, he was not the same Ananias who was with Sapphira, later as told as having or earlier I think in the Acts, as having withheld a portion of his money, from the disciples when they

gathered in communes. This is a different Ananias, this one was actually the head of the Christian movement in Damascus. You won't hear about him again. This role that he played here, is the only role mentioned about him in the Bible. He received an inner vision, and in it he was told that Paul then known as Saul had been blinded and he was told to go to Saul and to remove the blindness from his eyes. And he rebelled but he said, "Lord, I can't do that, I don't understand this, this man is a criminal, this man stood by when Stephen was stoned, this man is persecuting us, this man is a bitter opponent of everything we stand for, why should I go and remove his blindness?"

But you see, this was no ordinary blindness, this was illumination, this was not a punishment. This was the splendor of the inner Christ. This was inner instruction, coming to Saul. And so the voice replied to Ananias as follows, "*Go thy way, for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles and Kings and the children of Israel, for I will show him how great things he must suffer, for my names sake*".

Now you see that's totally different than a punishment of blindness, this is an awakening from the big sleep. This is Paul, Saul, sleeping in a physical body, in a physical universe, being awakened to his own incorporeal Self, to the Spiritual universe. Receiving this inner inundation of the Spirit which blinds him, and Ananias thinks it must be some form of punishment, even though he's a leader of the Christian movement in Damascus. And the Lord says, "no, no, no, this is, this is something quite different than it appears to the human eye," and so Ananias goes his way. And he entered into the house and putting his hands on him said, "Brother Saul," notice that word brother, that means he has accepted him in the inner circle. This inner voice has caused Ananias to change his viewpoint, "*Brother Saul!*," he accepts him. "The Lord even Jesus that appeared unto thee on thy way, as thou camest has sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight and be filled with the Holy Ghost." It's more than just new vision coming to the eyes, no, no, "Be filled with the Holy Ghost;" this is illumination. Inner vision is being opened in the one called Saul, this is the awakening of inner vision, and that's why this is our new landmark today. This is the awakening of our inner vision. "And immediately, there fell from his eyes as if it had been scales and he received sight forthwith and arose and was baptized."

Now what is that baptism, if not the baptism of the holy inner Spirit, announcing itself as the identity of the one called Saul. Saul becoming aware of his own Spiritual Selfhood is the baptism of Spirit. It would have seemed to many that this was a dark night of the Soul, a dire punishment, but out of what appeared to be a dark night of the Soul came the great Spiritual

awakening, as it does to us all. Saul was being reborn of the Spirit. The birth of inner vision opened his inner eyes to the real secret of dominion. Not dominion that you and I have thought of as a human being taking dominion over the physical world, but a new kind of dominion. A dominion that comes only when you shed you human sense of dominion, and let Spirit reveal the allness of its power.

Now we must remember that the man who went through this change of Consciousness, this awakening of inner vision was able to say, "I am convinced that there is absolutely nothing in this world that can ever separate me from the love of God even death itself, I am now immune to sin and I am immune to death", so you can see it was not an ordinary blindness. Soul vision had been awakened.

There were other instances of blindness in the Bible and in those instances including other forms of healing, the Master always seemed to say, "tell no man, see that thou tellest no man of this that has happened." Now why would he tell a blind man to tell no one what has happened? We thought he meant don't tell them about this event, don't tell them that I came here and healed you of blindness, but that isn't what he meant at all. The reason he said tell no man was the very same reason that Paul could tell no man. He could tell no man about the new inner vision that had been opened, but remember he could now say, "there is no physical man walking this earth, there is no physical structure to a man, there is no physical world, there are no physical events."

That wasn't sight restored to human eyes it was inner vision that spoke now, and when did he say these things, "cease ye from man, henceforth know ye no man after the flesh", know no man after the flesh, there is no physical structure to a man, absent from the body, absent from the physical sense of structure, he was present with the Lord. We are all joint heirs in Christ. He had found the meaning of the universal brotherhood, he had found the meaning of one Father, Spirit, "turn ye and live, be ye transformed," that is what had happened to him, he had turned he had been transformed. What is this turning? That turning is our new landmark.

Everything you have done up to this moment was your preparation for today. I cannot overemphasize what we are now going to do. If you're in a room that has a TV set, I'll even pause while you go to the TV set, just get up from your chair, go over to it, turn it on and turn off the sound and just let the pictures continue to flow. You can walk away from the TV set and sit down into your seat again. Let the pictures flow on that set and leave the sound off.

And if you don't have a TV set handy, why you know what it looks like. The pictures are flowing and if you're looking at them with your physical eye fine, if you don't have the TV set there, look at them with your inner eye and just look at flowing TV pictures on a TV set, as if they were right in front of you. No sound, just forms moving doing things, forms without substance, images, images of physical life moving across the screen, running, jumping, riding, talking, faces, bodies, there are no persons there just images. Wherever the persons are they're certainly not on that screen, those are the images. Just continue to look at those continuously changing and moving images, get the feel of it and ask yourself one question. What can I learn from those moving, changing images on that screen? What does every image there have in common with every other image there? Just keep your eyes glued on that screen whether it's a physical screen in front of you or a screen in your mind. What do all the changing images on the TV screen have in common? And we can say truthfully, they have this in common: they never can get outside that screen, they're either on the screen or they don't exist, they're stuck on that screen, they can't step outside the screen can they? They're controlled.

There is a force that comes from far, far away and that force makes these images appear on that screen. Now remember there's not an image on that screen that can come to you outside the screen, it can't step off the screen and walk around your living room, it's stuck on the screen.

And now you can turn off that TV set, we'll wait till you do it and come back to your chair, or you can turn it off in your mind if you didn't have a TV set going. All of those images on the screen now are turned off. We knew that there was a force sending impulses, to your TV set which your TV set made into pictures or images on the screen, and those images moved and moved and talked and ran and jumped and changed, but they could never get off the screen or outside the screen, they can never externalize. You could see that with your own eyes, you knew that was true.

Now close your eyes, think of some people you know, think of some buildings you have entered, think of some things you have done, see these things in your mind's eye. They have always been external to your eye. And what you have not known, what you have not practiced, what you have not realized as a continuing Consciousness, is that just as the images on the screen never could come outside the screen, but were controlled by a force that sent them to that screen, there is also a force sending to your eyes from within you, a series of impulses which you convert into images. These images become the things you call persons, places and things, and you must now become aware that everything you have ever seen, everything that you ever

will see, never gets outside your eyes.

You are looking at images in your eyes. They can never go outside your eyes. A force is sending them to you from far away, and these impulses are coming to you, to your eyes and you are viewing them in your eyes and you think they are out there, they are not out there. They have never been out there, there is no out there. They are moving pictures in your mind, moving along the screen of your mind, they're never moving outside your mind, they are always in your mind. And when you smell them, you are smelling them in your mind, when you touch them, when you reach out with your hand to touch them, you are touching them in your mind, you are tasting them in your mind. When you stand on the screen and walk down the street and walk over to a building and into the building, and wait for the elevator, and then go up to the twentieth floor on the elevator, even though you have done this in actual physical life, you have not done it out there, you have done it in your mind and you have thought of it as being out there. It has never gone off the screen of your mind. No physical action of yours has ever taken place in the external world. It has taken place in your mind which imagines that it is taking place in the external world.

Do you see what is being taught to you at this moment, that this is what happened to Paul on the way to Damascus. The entire external world was taken away from him, that was the meaning of he was blinded. His inner eye was opened to the fact that there was no external world, yes it showed forth as blindness, but something was happening in his Consciousness. The realization that the external world isn't there, he was learning that the world is in his mind, all of it. Every physical action he had ever undergone in his life had taken place in his mind, not in the external world. He had lived a physical life up 'till that moment, he was now learning that there is no physical life. He was learning there is only an incorporeal existence, a Spiritual existence, a non physical existence. The splendor of the Spiritual illumination that flowed through him, took away his complete objective physical vision.

It was a great teaching, and the restoration of that physical vision, followed by being filled by the Holy Ghost and the baptism of the Spirit was the understanding that the physical world has never existed. It has been my material sense of something that was in my mind. From far away to the TV set comes from a sender, from a transmitter a series of impulses and there is a conversion, something in that TV set converts these electrical impulse into images onto a screen, that never get outside the screen. From far away to you the cosmic mind sends impulses which are converted by your sense of matter, into material sense into images on the screen of your mind and they

never get outside your mind, **never**.

And this you must learn is Truth. And this you must learn to practice, every single day, until the Truth of it is so clear that when you walk forth, you will, instead of seeing an external world of forms of objects of things of events of people, you will know that you are looking at the world that is in your mind and not outside the screen of your mind. For this is also your baptism of Spirit, without the dark night of the Soul, without having to go blind physically, without having to walk the physical streets of Damascus. You must learn to find the entire physical universe within yourself, because until you do you will not find the Kingdom of God within yourself.

Yes the Kingdom of God is within you, it cometh not with observation. It only is opened to you after you have accepted the cosmic world of images within you, because once you have taken and put the universe within your mind, in its entirety, you will see that your five senses, are acting only on the universe that is within your mind.

You can never touch a tree out there, you can never touch a person out there. You can only touch the tree that is in your mind and that is the only place you ever have touched a tree. If this just means nothing to you, you simply are not Spiritually prepared to receive it. If you recognize it, as the meaning behind the blindness of Peter and the meaning, (of Paul rather), and the meaning behind the blindness of the man at Jericho, or the others who were blind and restored to sight. Then you see why, you too must accept blindness. Not as a physical blindness but you must learn how to be blind to the external world by placing it within your mind.

You must learn how to, "Stand ye still," and let the entire world of images, and I don't mean just in meditation, I mean as you walk through this world. You do it in meditation to develop the capacity to understand it, to realize the Truth of it, to know, that what God did not place out there is not out there. And God did not place a physical world anywhere.

Now you must carry it further still. Every person you have ever seen, you have seen only within your mind and I mean even the person you're married to, even the child you bore, or the mother who bore you. You have seen them only within your mind, and they have seen you only within their mind. And right now if there was someone in the room with you, you would look at that someone and you would say, "There's Joe, or Bill or Harry or Dave," but they're not there, the way you see them. The person you are seeing is a mental image in your mind and this isn't symbolism, this is fact.

You are looking at something in your mind which you believe is out there. What is out there is the invisible Spirit of God. You're not looking at a person out there, you are looking at a person in your mind! And that same person who seems to be out there who is looking at you, is not looking at you out here, they are looking at you in their mind. No one has ever seen your physical form outside of their mind, you don't have one. Neither your husband, your wife, your child, or your parents have seen your physical form outside of their own mind, you do not have one. And the form of your self that you see, you see it only in your own mind too. You do not have a physical form.

This Paul learned, "Henceforth know we no man after the flesh;" there is no physical form, the physical forms you see, you see in your mind. When you look at the invisible Christ of God all around. And whoever looks at you, thinks they are seeing a physical you and they are seeing a physical image in their own mind, which they call you.

So when the Master said to the blind or the others he had healed, "See that ye tell no man," do you see the meaning? They had had had a complete transformation of vision, not just physical vision restored, they had learned the inner baptism of the Spirit that they were looking at, images in mind!

That's why Paul reborn of the Spirit could say, "nothing, nothing, can separate me not even death can separate me from the love of God." What was going to die? He had seen his own physical form as nothing more than an image in his mind and he knew that the world thought he was there but he wasn't there as they saw him, he was the invisible Spirit of God realized now. And the Paul who walked forth from that moment on teaching the gospel, was not in a form anymore, not even in his own mind. He no longer had a physical form to be concerned about, he was absent from the body.

You are now absent from the body, you must practice the awareness that the entire world of form, exists in the mind of every person who sees those forms, who thinks those forms are out there, but is seeing those forms only within their own mind, because to each of us comes the same broadcast from the world mind. Just as to each TV set comes the same broadcast from the one transmitter. The cosmic mind broadcasts to your mind and my mind, puts images in mind which we think are external forms and there are no external forms.

Every disease is in the mind of those who behold it. Every form of discord, disaster, destruction and death itself, is in the mind of those who

behold it, it never is outside of their mind, and if a hundred people see it, its because a hundred people are receiving the same cosmic mind broadcast, and if a million or four billion receive it, it is because they are unaware that this is the mechanical process of the cosmic mind. Every child that is born, is born in the mind of those who perceive that birth as a form in their mind. It is an image on the screen of their mind which never gets outside the screen of their mind. There is no child there. *"He hangeth the earth on nothing."*

Now you could walk away from today's lesson and try to remember it and it will do you no good. This has to go beyond remembering, you must come into the Damascus experience. You must practice this, I say daily and if you let a day go by, one single day go by, without practicing the knowledge that every form you see is an image in your mind and not out there at all, you will not come that place where you are awakened from the sleep of matter, the sleep of time, the sleep of motion, the sleep of this cosmic mechanical process, which produces what we think is the birth of a child, its growth into infancy, into adolescence, into adulthood and finally into death.

All of this is mental, occurring only in the minds of those who behold it. Unknown completely to the Father, unknown completely to the Christ, because it is unreal, it is not that which is there, it never gets outside the screen of your mind. Every disaster on this earth, though seemingly an overwhelming physical force causing great death, destruction and physical ailments is on the screen of the mind. That is why disasters can be healed Spiritually.

When you enter you sacred chamber, when you can react not to the image in mind because you have accepted it as an image, you are lifted above the cosmic mind image which is on your mind, into the realm of Soul, and the new image of Soul replaces the mental image which cosmic mind had sent to your mind, and though there be five million who see it one way, when I and the Father are one, that one is the majority. And the image in your mind is translated from a mental image to a Soul image and that Soul image then in the mind of the others becomes the image in their mind. The outer is never there, there is never an outer to change, but the image in their mind changes and they think now they are looking at an external change when it is only a change in their mind because they have been lifted by your own Soul image.

One with God, every healing is this one with God. But now you're called upon to heal thyself, to be your own physician, and the way is to practice that the material universe can never get outside the screen of your mind.

That's where it is now and that's the only place it ever will be. The physical form of yourself that you entertain, never has been outside the screen of your mind, all mortality exists within the screen of your mind. All of the evils of the world exist within the screen of your mind. But if you have that mind that was in Christ Jesus or the mind that now came to Paul. If you turn from the belief that these images in mind are matter but see them for what they are, nothing but thought, cosmic thought entering into individual thought, translated by us into a material sense seemingly external; if you see them as they are, thought substance, then you'll see its simply a change of thought, a standing still which will not accept this material sense thought, until your thought is changed by a new Soul image.

And so we have to some extent now placed in your hands a sacred responsibility, a sacred Truth, and we must tell you, tell no man, for you have nothing to tell and no one to tell it to. What can you tell until you have lived with this, until you have proven it, you have no right to teach it to anyone else. Yes Paul went away for nine years did he not? If I had learned this this minute, I would not teach it to you, believe it or not, I've had those same ten or eleven years of learning this, not necessarily to the extent as Paul, but sufficient, with sufficient inner guidance to know that the outer world of matter is not there. And our dear Joel has made it quite clear that there is no corporeal world, just as the Christ Jesus did in teaching us that God is not physical and therefore there is no physical creation. That the creation of God is not this world and therefore there is no such world.

Now this is a tape you'll have to listen to many times. If you were a note taker, it would have done you no good, to hear this in a class and take notes about it, and if you're the kind of student who listens to a tape and tries to remember things or memorize it, it will do you no good. This is not that kind of a lesson. This is a make or break Spiritual experience or it is nothing. And I say to you that you may have to spend a full month before the light breaks through, I hope not, but if it only takes you a month before the light breaks through, hallelujah.

The discovery of the incorporeal universe depends upon your placing the entire physical world within your mind and practicing daily that the external world is simply imagination, and while you're doing this please, tell no man. For the one you would tell has no way of comprehending and in the telling you would be voicing that which you yourself have not yet fully experienced. I know you might say, "Who is there to tell if there is no man to tell?"

And so let's hold the silence now...

We'll be back in a few moments with more on the subject of the incorporeal universe

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ End Of Side One ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

We are going now to page 150 of Joel's book Beyond Words and Thoughts:

"You must begin with an incorporeal God, a God that you cannot see, hear, taste, touch, smell, or think...But if you stop with incorporeal God you will bring forth only the fringes of demonstration and healing. The moment you have incorporeal man, you have dropped his structural appearance, you will stop trying to reduce his fevers or his lumps. You will stop trying to arrest his aging processes, because incorporeal man has none. He was never born and he will never die; he was never born and so he can never age."

Now that's a fairly flat statement from Joel that there is no physical man. And the exercise that we have just practiced on the other side, shows you what a physical man is. It's a mental impression contained within your mind. You have to account for how it appears if it isn't there and it has to be mental if it isn't there. While someone is looking at you and seeing you, they are seeing a you in their mind and that is the only you that is there. And when you are looking at that someone, you are seeing that someone in your mind and that is the only someone who is there, that someone never gets out of your mind. And now you must develop the habit, so that every time you're looking at that someone you're saying to yourself, "yes this someone that I'm seeing is in my mind, and when I'm talking to someone I'm talking to someone in my mind, because the someone out there isn't the someone in my mind, the someone out there is the invisible Christ." That as I say is your make or break demonstration.

On page 138 Joel says:

"Incorporeal man has no physical structure, those on the mystical path must remove from thought the image man, corporeal man, the man who has physicality, because that man is not the man of God's creation."

Now if that isn't the man of God's creation, it follows that that man is not out there, doesn't it? And of course this is only for those who have been touched by the Spirit who can understand this.

Joel continues;

"The moment you go to God with something of a physical nature in thought, I don't care whether its supply, companionship or a new lung, you separate yourself from God."

And here he's telling us that there's not only no physical man, no physical structure, but there are no physical conditions, and there are no physical events. We are learning that all that we call physical, whether it's person, heart, lung, any organ of the body, any physical form, any physical object, any physical thing, any physical event, all of this, is cosmic thought, coming through the mind, never getting outside the mind, but seeming to be external to the mind. And every time you doubt it, turn on that TV set, turn off the sound, sit there and watch the pictures go by, again and again and again until something in you glimmers and says, "Oh my God of course."

These pictures are being sent here from far away, it can't get off the screen, they're not suffering like they appear to be. And on a bigger level than just this physical TV set, I here as a physical human being, I am a picture being sent here by cosmic mind and it comes through my mind on the screen of my mind as a picture and I think it's out there, but it isn't. You must do it again and again and again, until that light breaks through and you see that this is the Truth of being.

Page 149: "*There is no corporeal creation, it is we who entertain a corporeal sense of an incorporeal creation. When you begin to accept not only the incorporeality of God, but the incorporeality of man, every day that you live you become younger and stronger. The more of life you use the more you have.*"

Those are Joel's words. How do you have more life if you use more life? What he's saying is that life is made of a substance, and the more of the substance you use the more of the substance you receive. And while you're looking at those TV pictures and these pictures keep coming to you, those pictures may be of a scene that is coming from New York, or Chicago, or Philadelphia or Hollywood, live, but the people who are live in New York, Chicago, Philadelphia, Hollywood, are not going to be hurt if there's an accident to your TV set are they? They are far away from the scene where you're viewing it.

That also maybe a moving picture, it may be a movie that was made 15 or 10 or 20 years ago and some of the people in that moving picture may have passed on by now, you may be looking at a Clark Gable movie or

someone else who has passed on and those are still images on your screen right this moment although Clark Gable isn't around anymore.

Now these images in the world that you look out and think you're seeing out there are time images. They're moving on the screen of time, in your mind, and the only place that time is, is in your mind. The only place that matter is, is in your mind. The only place that movement is, is in your mind. It's all your mind and this is being shipped to you just as those images are being shipped to that TV set. This is the cosmic process, that Adam couldn't break out of and the Adam in Paul broke out of it, and was Christed. Joel broke out of it, Jesus broke out of it, Peter broke out of it. This is what the Hindus call *Maya*, this process of cosmic broadcasting of images through the mind, in the mind remaining in the mind seemingly external, which we call persons places and events.

However vast it may seem, however impossible it may seem, you must see that the planets are not outside your mind. The Sun and the Moon though they seem to warm you, though they seem to light your way at night, they are not outside your mind. Every sensation that you feel, of heat and warmth and light, taste and smell is happening in the images in your mind, everything you touch you're touching within your mind and however baffling this may be, however spellbinding, however impossible, it is nonetheless the teaching of the Christ.

Certainly the world can be in your mind, if you're told that the Kingdom of God is within you, why can't the world be within you and don't you see that until you know the world is within you, you'll never find the Kingdom which is within you at a higher level of Consciousness. Until you bring the world within you, you can't arise above it to the Kingdom within you.

Page 141: "You have never had a beginning, you've always lived and when you attain the incorporeal sense of your being you will discover and know that I have always been."

And that I is your Self, now! The Self that is the only Self here, that no one can see, the Self that you will know the moment you have accepted that the physical you exists only in your view of mind and in the view of other people's minds. And so Joel says, "to know God aright you must be unknowing," isn't that amazing? To know God aright you must be unknowing, meaning you must unknow this physical world. "But to man aright," he says, "you must be equally unknowing, to know supply aright you must be unknowing," meaning get rid of the belief that there is a physical corporeal man or universe.

"Never deal," says Joel, "with corporeality. When you're living out from incorporeality, you have attained the mystical Consciousness." That's why he could say, "I'm not in a body, I only speak through a body, but I am where you are and wherever God is I am, and whatever the nature of God is, I am, because God is the nature of my being." That's not a man talking is it? That's not a physical person talking, he had attained the incorporeal knowledge of his invisible Self. He knew there was no physical man there.

As Paul walked over this earth, not as physical being, not accepting the images he saw, completely oblivious to the physical world. You begin to understand why Jesus Christ and Paul never attacked Rome, you would've thought that this was the biggest problem in the world, the cruelties of Rome, the terrible atrocities of Rome, the way they enslaved the populations of the world, and never once does Jesus Christ say, "let's get Rome," never once does Paul, this little fellow never says, "let's get Rome," what does he do? He tells you not to know any man after the flesh. What an incredible thing, just go to all these iron countries, these countries behind the iron curtain, they're wanting to get rid of the oppressor, they want to get rid of Rome. Is there a Paul or a Jesus Christ among us to teach them, "that isn't it don't get rid of Rome, know no man after the flesh," you're not looking at oppressors they're not out there, they're in your mind. Now does that puzzle you, does that confound you? If it does you've got work to do.

Now let's look at John, and I think what I want here is John 9, chapter 9, the blind man at Jericho has been healed and he wants to know who did this to him, Jesus tells him, "the Lord," and he says, "well, who is the Lord," Jesus says, "well you've already spoken to the Lord and the Lord has spoken to you," and he says, "I believe Lord," and then here's what Jesus says, "*For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not, might see, and that they which see might be made blind.*"

Now we think we see, because we say, "there is a tree and there is a man and there is a war and there is a disease," and he says, "*I have come that they who see might be made blind.*"

Now if you're going to see these things and be made blind, that doesn't necessarily mean that your eyes are going to suddenly not be able to see. It means that you're going to develop the capacity to look at these things and see them as inner beliefs, that's making you blind. When you can look at these things and know that they're only your inner beliefs. That is the fulfillment of what Jesus is saying here, "*I have come that those who see might be made blind.*" You see, that's Paul's experience without going

through the physical blindness. You're overcoming the belief. Didn't Jesus later say it that way? "I have overcome this world." I have overcome the belief that that which I am looking at with eyes is out there. I know that what I'm looking at with eyes, is only within my mind. "*And I am come into the world, that they which see not might see.*" And the only way you can see, after you see not; you see, you think you're seeing, but you're seeing not, every time you see matter you're seeing not, and until you know you're seeing not, you can't be brought to the level of seeing. That's why I think, the message of inner vision is really the message of the blindness of Paul and the message of the healing of the blind people.

Again, if you are not a physical being but seem to be, you have to give up this belief, don't you? And if other people are not physical but seem to be, you have to give up that belief, and I think we have that here in Luke. You see, the way we think things are is not the way they are. 17:20. The pharisees said, well when will the Kingdom of God come and he answered:

"The Kingdom of God cometh not with observation."

You can look all day, what you're seeing isn't the Kingdom of God, and that's all that's here, is the Kingdom of God. You're seeing pictures in your mind, never getting outside the screen of your mind. "*Neither shall they say, lo here or lo there, for behold, the Kingdom of God is within you.*" Just as you are seeing a physical world within you, that's where you're seeing the physical world, within you. You will now be lifted higher in Consciousness to see the Kingdom of God within you.

Now this physical world you see within you contains all your loved ones and contains yourself and that's what's meant later in Luke, 17:33. You've got to give up the belief that this physical self you see here, wearing this body of you, is you, and that the physical selves you see out there is your child, your mother, your sweetheart and so forth.

You're looking at them and they are there as invisible Spirit, but you're making a mental impression of it in your mind and that is the physical image you're looking at, the image in your mind, you've got to give that up. You've got to recognize it as happening only within your mind. You've got to give up the physical image that you entertain of yourself, in your own mind. That's the meaning of this 17:33: "*Whosoever shall seek to save his life;*" you see you want to hold on to that image don't you, you don't want to give up this physical form of you. Even though it's only in your mind, you think, "Oh my gosh, I mean I've lived with it so long, if I give it up, what will I have left?" Well, it's telling you what you're going to have left if you hold on to it. "*Whosoever*

shall seek to save his life, shall lose it." That's the words of the Christ and how shall you lose it?

Well the same cosmic force that made it appear first in the minds of your parents and now in the mind of you, is eventually going to remove it even from the mind of you, and they are going to call it your death aren't they? If you seek to hold on to that make believe form that you think is there you're going to lose it. You know you're going to lose it anyway, but you didn't know it was make believe. Now you see why you're going to lose it because it's make believe, and therefore "whoever shall seek to save his life", means, to hold on to this physical form life, shall lose it, because if you hold on to it, it's the only one you're going to know, when you lose it, you've lost it, there is no other for you. But! "*Whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.*" If you can give up this sense of life, this body image of life that you maintain in your mind. and lose it, give it up, overcome it, rise beyond the belief that this form that you see in mind is you, you will find the body of the Soul.

Now all this is lifting us to that which Paul understood. The physical forms which we entertain in mind have no substance, they are not life substance, and as a result they must die. But if you turn and you begin to see them as physical forms existing only in the mind, you will be transformed by the renewing of the mind, and this is the way you activate the transmutation. This is the way you bring substance, and this is the way you replace the human image with the Divine image. So that the new image of you becomes that which you entertain, first in Soul and then in mind and this externalizes as a different Self which under Grace. You are reborn of this inner substance. You are out of the deep sleep in matter.

Now let's close our eyes, and every time the word Self is mentioned now, I want you to add another word to it, so that whenever you think of Self or speak of Self or hear of Self or in any way refer to your Self, you never refer to your Self without this other word, because it is the only Self there is of you, and that other word is, 'Omnipresent Self'. There is no other self, the image in mind that you entertain a corporeal image, a material image, is not your Omnipresent Self, it's the concept you entertain, but your Omnipresent Self is not an image in your mind, it's a fact, it's a reality, it's now and it is the substance of God. That is the meaning of God is the substance of every form. Your Omnipresent Self, is made of the substance of God and your Omnipresent Self is not a little form appearing out here as six foot two or five foot seven. And your Omnipresent Self is made of pure Spiritual Light substance, which never dies, and is now yourself, and will never be experienced in its fullness until you get rid of, or drop the concept of the

material sense of self, that you have entertained up to this point.

That is why Paul told us that flesh and blood cannot inherit the Kingdom of God. Flesh and blood is not a Spiritual substance, it is a mental substance a thought substance. They in the flesh cannot please God because they are merely thought. If you live after the flesh you must die. But if you mortify the deeds of the body and you see when you overcome the belief in the material sense of body, by seeing that it is only in the mind, you are mortifying its deeds and then says Paul, "you will live." For those who are led by the Spirit, they are the Sons of God.

We're coming out of the deep sleep, the deep sleep of matter and we're learning to surrender the will of this physical self. There is no physical self to have a human will and the human will of this physical self is as much illusion as the physical self. In my human will I wanted to improve the lot of that physical self. You see the trap of the illusion of matter?

So many people call up all the time about physical problems or problems relating to the physical sense of self. We have a financial problem in the family, this is the financial problem or we have an emotional problem in the family or a domestic problem, or some kind of a problem relating to that physical form, and there isn't any. We're looking at a form in our mind which we think has a problem. And when we take that form in mind and recognize that the Spirit of God is present, where the form seems to be, we are merely acknowledging our own Omnipresent Self.

The one substance of God stands behind every so called physical form. Nothing is changing in reality because there's a lot of TV pictures. Someone on the screen can die but that doesn't mean that the person who's playing the role is dead. Someone on the screen can be hit by a truck or a horse or something, but that doesn't mean the person in reality is being hit by the truck or the horse. Someone on the screen of your mind can have a disease but that doesn't mean that the substance of God has a disease, and that's the only substance there is. All of the pictures in your mind no matter what they say, flood, fire, hurricane, disease, destruction, warfare, famine, accident; the worst atrocity you can imagine, is happening in the individual and group mind it isn't happening in the substance of God and that's the only substance there is. And you can stand in that knowledge because that substance is your Omnipresent Self. And when you don't stand in that knowledge you are denying your Omnipresent Self.

And this is the meaning of crucifying Christ.

Now we all have a lot of human trials and tribulations, but they only happen in the material sense of life, and when you remain in the material sense of life you are denying your Omnipresent Self. And so you might say, we have to learn that we are the substance of God, just as Joel said, "Wherever God is I am and that is the nature of my being," you'll find that on page 141. Same time he says, "I'm not in a body, wherever God is I am."

Now that's the knowledge of his Omnipresent Self, and "Whatever the nature of God is, is the nature of my being." whatever is the nature of God substance is the nature of your being, because I and the Father are the one substance. The Father's substance and your substance being one, all of the qualities of God are yours and it does not change them because the pictures in your mind are changing. All the diseases in the world never touch the substance of God which is the only present substance, and the only place where the diseases of the world occur are in the minds of the beholders, they are not actual diseases in the substance of God. They are mental they are thought, and you can stand in them.

You can stand still in the substance letting the mental pictures pass by, just let them pass by and as you rest in this substance you will know that that the power of the Spirit is not changing, is not losing its quality, is not losing its strength, is not losing its power, all that is here, is the invisible substance of God.

Rest now quietly, quietly just rest in the knowledge that I am the Omnipresent Self which is the substance of God, just rest there, to know God aright is life eternal.

This is how you daily build new substance. Out of the very Spiritual essence of being, the living waters flow, transforming the mental images we entertain, into Divine images which then seem to us to be externalized as forms under Grace. When the disciples were lifted up to see the transfigured Jesus, they were seeing not their own mental image, but his Soul awareness which had transcended their own mental image of him. And later when they saw the resurrected Jesus Christ, they were seeing again that transfigured Self, beyond their own mental awareness. And it was this same Self that Paul, in his illumined state saw when he heard, "Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?" and we as we are lifted up beyond our mental concepts, are stepping out of duality; out of these innate belief that these forms are physical when all they are is mental.

We're told in Matthew that this duality is the cause of our problem. "*Every Kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation,*" and you can

pit that against another phrase by the Christ, "*The light of the body is the eye, if therefore thine eye be single,*" not dual but single, "*thy whole body shall be full of light.*"

Now this single eye then, is the capacity to rise above the duality which presents a material sense of world, where only a Spiritual universe is, and that's your single eye of the Soul. Your capacity to bring the whole universe inside your mind, brings you a thousand years ahead of everyone who walks this earth in physical forms. It brings you into oneness with the prophets who had seen the Truth that the physical world is mental, and exists only within the mind of man.

I mean every heart beat, every muscle in your body, every quiver, of every bone, of every fiber, of every physical being is mental. And when your vision is bad it's mental, when your health is bad it's mental, when a bone is broken it's mental, when a germ is causing a disease it's mental, and it is not happening outside the screen of your mind. And therefore it is not happening! Spirit, God is all that is happening, the substance of God is all that is being. And this mental misconception of the invisible substance of God into the things and the persons and diseases and evils and goods of this world, is the duality. The single eye sees that only God is happening. And as we live in the single eye of knowing that only God is happening, we can look at everything out there and realize, you're not out there, God is out there.

Every problem in the world is a denial that God is out there. Spirit has no problem. God is not physical and so where is there a physical anything? If God the Spiritual Self is the only Self, the only Father, the only begetter of this universe my Kingdom is Spirit, my creation is Spirit, maintain that knowledge and you're in the single eye, and don't let the physical appearances fool you. Now this is the discipline that is only developed through continuous desire to love God supremely and all that goes with it, meaning daily contemplation. To build this new substance which replaces the dualities of the mind.

You'll find in [The Contemplative Life](#), the chapter on "Contemplation Develops the Beholder," is a marvelous aid to what we've been trying to get across today. And in [Parenthesis](#), "Living Above the Pairs of Opposites," is another excellent tool. You should read both chapters, but remember what's coming through today is not the reading of a chapter, but the discipline you impose upon yourself, to completely walk out of the flesh as Paul did, and not only out of your own flesh, out of cosmic flesh, the flesh of the world. And I say to you that unless this is done daily you will not build your living Spiritual

substance. "Give us this day our daily bread," each day you must build living substance and you must live in the single eye to do it.

Therefore, your practice now becomes a walking contrary to the ways of the world. A knowledge that the entire world and all it contains, is within the mind of each individual who perceives it and has no other existence than within those minds. And that the mind which perceives the material world, is not the Christ mind. You are called upon to surrender the concepts of that mind. The only way you shall walk in the Kingdom of God which is the same as inheriting the earth, is if you are meek, willing to surrender the concepts of the mind which is not the Christ mind; of the dual mind which converts the cosmic mind impulses into the sense of matter which has no real existence.

I will often stand in front of a TV set or sit there and just turn it on the way I've told you to do today, just to watch those pictures go by, until I get the feeling, why of course, of course, all that's going by in my brain are pictures, just like on this TV tube. And these pictures are moving with such phenomenal speed, but I have no choice but to accept them as outer physical living realities, but all they are are pictures on the screen of my mind. And even when I know this and can prove it to myself, if I don't stay in the continuous practice of it, something will come along and make me think it's out there and it's real, and it's hurting, and it's bad, and it's evil, and that children are dying somewhere, or that a war is taking place and men are being shot and all I'm saying is I have an imperfect God.

But when you develop your conscious awareness of this mechanical process which has fooled the world and you take it into your silent chamber and you rest there with it until this becomes a growing awareness in you of the Truth, that the world is not out there, you will discover the meaning of dominion, is peace and confidence in the presence of Infinite Spirit. You'll be willing then to trust that the all power of Infinite Spirit is working in spite of all the pictures that flow by, seemingly outside. They'll tell you that Israel and the Arabs are at it again and you'll say, "yes that's what the human mind is seeing, I realize that," and they'll tell you that more children are dying of starvation, and that science is going to come up with a great cure for this and that and the other thing and you're going to have to see that it's already been cured. It's just that mankind hasn't yet the single eye which you are developing.

And you'll begin walking this earth not in a physical form but in your true incorporeal Selfhood. You'll become aware of your Self incorporeally. You'll see that you really are independent now of the flesh. For if thine eye be single

thy body is full of light. You'll find that you really don't have a material form and this becomes more and more real to you, until you're willing to release others from their material form. And when you see form you'll be thinking Spirit; you'll be sowing to Spirit not form. You'll be liberating yourself, you'll be building your own awareness of Divine substance and this is building the Omnipresent viewpoint.

I am the substance of God which is Omnipresent and therefore I am that Omnipresent substance, that Omnipresent Self, and there's no threat to my Omnipresent Self, it's not going to die, it's the only self I am. This mental picture I've entertained of myself is beginning to become smaller and smaller and faded more and more. One day I won't even know about it and there will be great glimpses when I'm quite sure that I'm coming into that illumination which is the knowledge that I and the Father are one invisible substance, in which there can never be any form of discord or evil or disease or a temporary life or an emotional upset. I'm beginning to step out of this form much better than I ever thought possible.

Thanks to Paul on the way to Damascus, just like Abraham on the way to Damascus when he was given the name of Abraham, because he had his inner illumination. I'm on my way to Damascus and maybe I'm going to arrive real soon. There won't be an Ananias around to open my eyes because they're being opened now within me with inner vision. So that I'm becoming blind to the false sense of life and I'm awakening to the Divine substance which is always free, never in pain, never suffering, never born, never in discord, never in distress and never dying. That's what happened to Paul on the way to Damascus, and that's what happened to those blind men when they were told to tell no man. They were being opened to the great inner vision, that the world of matter was only in their minds as we are being opened. But it must be practiced!

Now please don't give it less than fifteen minutes a day, I have tried to give it 24 hours a day and believe me, I'm not recommending that you do it 24 hours a day yet, give it fifteen minutes and if you find that you're not too confused or uncomfortable and have discovered that this is really the way that you're going to have to go, give it another fifteen minutes at a later time during the day. Make your day an effort to turn yourself over to this knowledge that, I can stand here now and watch the cable cars in San Francisco or the firemen go riding up a hill or the automobiles on the road or the airplanes in the sky or whatever is out there, even the grass growing or the birds flying, or the butterflies, skittering scattering about, and I can look at them all and say, "Some are beautiful, some are not, some are happy, some

are healthy, some are not, but whatever I'm looking at out there, is not out there, it's in my mind, and it never gets off the screen of my mind to get out there, and the other person who's seeing the same thing is seeing them in the screen of his or her mind and they're not out there for him or her either, even though he or she may think so."

They're not out there for anyone, the whole redwood forest isn't out there, and all the oceans and all the planets and all the stars. They're all in the cosmic mind and they're being broadcast into our inner human sense vision and they never get outside, they are all mental, they're not the Kingdom. And if you hold to that Truth you will discover that you're gradually lifted out of the slavery to these outside events that have entrapped us, in making us think that the world is being punished by God in some way, or that these horrible grievances that are taking place, these violence's, these lacks and limitations are reality. As we free ourselves we will free our neighbors.

Now there's your work for the month and the chapters mentioned are the ones you can read but remember, the doing of the work is more important than the reading of the chapters, and when you run out of the things to do as you might, start to think about how do I build my viewpoint of the Omnipresent Self? How do I build my Omnipresent view point? How does my attitude, my thought, my belief challenge the Truth that I am Omnipresent Self? Every belief in me that does not uphold and support and agree with the Truth that I am Omnipresent Self, is a false belief and I must change that belief. I must come to the single eye belief, I am the Omnipresent Self, the invisible substance and nothing in this world has power over that Omnipresent Self that I am.

You see why I said this is a new landmark? Why the six water pots that we filled at Boulder Creek are now, being transmuted into the wine of Spirit? Ananias was told to go to the street that was called straight to find Paul and that's the same straight street that we all travel, which the Christ spoke to us about and said, "Straight is the gate, and narrow is the way that leadeth to life."

As you develop the single eye capacity to know material sense is different than material reality, and that material reality is only material sense; it isn't material something it's just material sense that you're suffering from, you will eventually dissolve it with the single light, the single eye of light, and there will be no outside world of matter for you to combat, you would've put it all inside your mentality where it belongs; because that's the only place it is. And you won't fight it and react to it and try to change it and improve it out there.

You'll just rest in the knowledge of the invisible substance of being which is Omnipresent and this is how you'll come into the experience of Grace.

The acceptance of your Omnipresent Self as the only present living substance is Truth and therefore it will manifest as Grace, if you will rest in the Word.

I want to thank all of you who have been so kind as to send me a letter telling me how you felt about the Boulder Creek work and I really have received 30 or 40 of such letters and they're a joy to see and to feel that inner development taking place on such a large scale now. It was all a preparation for this new work: *Inner vision through the single eye.*

There is your dominion without power, dominion through Grace, dominion through simply knowing the Truth of substance and that is the dominion which takes dominion over land, sea and sky because land, sea and sky are seen to be the inner mental beliefs that we have entertained about the invisible Omnipresent substance which is always in perfect harmony.

I join hands with you now Spiritually in gratitude for the great Truth that is lifting us all. The day of Light is truly upon us. And for those of us who can now develop our capacity to be meek unto the Spirit, you will find the earth being transmuted into its true rightful identity as the Kingdom of heaven. Walk ye in it, the finished present Kingdom of your Omnipresent substance.

Much love until we meet again next month...

CLASS 14

SOUL ENERGY

Herb: It is a great joy again to bring you Spiritual Greetings from the hills of La Jolla.

Today as our modern world prepares to move into the last quarter of the 20th Century, still struggling, still groping, still seeking answers to the wrong questions, it becomes highly imperative for each of us to keep blazing the torch of Truth in our hearts and to walk silently, boldly in the path of Light, free from the babble of the world mind.

Today, we will add two new words to our Spiritual way of life. Those words are *Soul Energy*.

You may not know it, but from the very first day that you appeared on earth, you have been looking for Soul Energy. The human race has been seeking this mysterious energy since it first began to walk upright upon the earth; never really knowing what it was seeking and, of course, never really knowing where to look for it.

Soul Energy is the substance of transition. It is direct, Divine energy. It is the life giving energy of the Spiritual world. If you find it, the imperfections of your life dissolve like snowflakes. You're lifted out of time. You're lifted into the Eternal Now. You're lifted out of all dimensions into the One Infinite Self. And you are lifted out of life spans into Life that is truly Eternal. Soul Energy functions only under the government of God. Whoever finds it, finds the Kingdom of God on earth. But if you fail to find it, as the world has failed around us, you will linger with the rest of the world in the dualities of the flesh, wavering between the good today and the evil tomorrow, until for some even death seems to be very merciful.

Soul Energy has been unknown to the world for many, many reasons, but mostly because man has been unaware of mental energy!

It has taken thousands of years to reach a state of mind; in fact only during the past hundred years has science painfully become aware that all its concepts of matter were false. It has finally admitted to itself that matter is mental energy. And to that we might add a postscript, which science has not yet added to itself and that is that mental energy is negative energy, and

science will discover that negative energy is the substance of our world.

Now, even though science has become aware that mental energy is the substance of matter, there is still a lingering and a very overwhelming material sense that seeks answers to all our human problems in material solutions; better weapons, better technology, better human improvements, and as a result the world which is still very real to man continues to be made of this cosmic mental energy which is NOT the creation of God.

There is going to be a day when the knowledge that mental energy is truly that which flows from the cosmic mind, not from God, and that it comprises the flesh and blood that we see around us; the substance of a tree and a leaf, the substance of a flower, the substance of the hills and the valleys, the substance of nature, the substance of everything in the sky, on the land and in the sea! And when that day comes, there will finally be an awakening, a desire.

What shall we do about this mental energy? How do we get out of it? And man will discover then, that all these thousands of years, he has been trying to use mental energy to overcome mental energy and it simply doesn't work. It will take this frame of mind, this seeking of a new method to overcome mental energy which will open man's eyes.

I think Isaiah was saying that in 42:16. He was speaking of the day when men are looking for something, that miraculous substance beyond what they have just discovered is the false substance of the world.

"Then I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them and not forsake them."

Isaiah was hinting at Soul Energy. The eyes of man will be opened. They will discover that only Soul Energy can lead them out of this mental wilderness. Then he will learn one of the most remarkable secrets of the Bible; that this transforming energy of heaven, this nectar of the gods, that we are calling Soul Energy, is vibrant, radiant, flowing all around us right now. I mean, you can feel it; try it – just be still. It's here; it's always been here; it's just waiting, waiting.... *"I make all things new. I am the way. Let the Lord build the house."*

These are words saying that Soul Energy is just knocking at the door of your Consciousness saying, let me in, I transform, I quicken you, I change all that is not Divine into that which is Divine; this Invisible Savior, this Oil of

Heaven; we are walking in It unaware of It.

Just think for a moment, how many hundreds of times the Bible has told you about Soul Energy but your ear was stopped up. You read but did not see. When Christ walks on water, when gold appears in the fish's mouth, when Christ disappears in a crowd, when a ship at sea instantly appears on a shore; it is telling you about Soul Energy, the miracle of it, the substance that manifests only the Divine activity, the Divine law, the Divine action, the Divine Will.

Of course, it looks like a miracle to us because it's beyond the realm of our own mental energy. When the eyes of the blind are opened, that's Soul Energy, when invisible loaves and fishes materialize from above to feed multitudes, that's Soul Energy. You are witnessing Divine form made of Divine Substance. You read about it in the Psalms.

"Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies; thou anointest my head with oil," – the Psalmist is rhapsodizing about an esoteric oil – that's Soul Energy.

In the 92nd Psalm again, *"my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of a unicorn; I shall be anointed with fresh oil."* He is speaking about Soul Energy.

Now that is direct Divine Energy from the Spiritual Universe and it requires no human intermediary. You knew, of course, that Saul lived by some Divine power. He refers to it himself.

In the Epistle here to the Hebrews, let's look at Chapter 1 Verse 9.

"Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity;" (he's writing this to his disciples) *"and therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows."* Paul here is referring to the Oil of Gladness. He is telling us that he lived by Soul Energy and that some of his disciples had learned to live by Soul Energy and, of course, that's what he meant, *"I live yet not I, Christ liveth my life."*

Remember in Bethany, the house of Simon the leper, Mary came, sister of Lazarus? Remember what she had? It was an alabaster box and in it was a precious ointment, and she poured it on the head of Jesus while he was at the table. There was a point there; I know religion missed it very greatly, but the significance was that when you accept Christ in you - and we're going to have to elaborate on that - when you accept Christ in you, and we'll just let it go at that for the moment, then something happens, something miraculous happens. And that acceptance releases Soul Energy; it pours forth; your cup runneth over.

The event didn't stop there, it was elaborated on; it was important you see. Oh the disciples were very indignant, they complained. They said, "couldn't that ointment have been sold and given to the poor?" What did Christ say? "*Why trouble ye the woman for she hath wrought a good work upon me.*" And in Matthew 26:13 Christ makes this illuminating prophesy, "*Verily I say unto you, wheresoever the gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also be this that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.*" It must have been a very important event for Him to predict that it will always be told about her.

And I think the event is even doubly significant when you read about it in John's Gospel. In here John tells us the disciple who complained the most bitterly was Judas. Oh, he was so bitter; the betrayer was bitter. Now what is the significance there?

Clearly, Spirit was using this particular way to dramatize something that you and I have to learn about very thoroughly. It was telling us about an invisible body of Soul Energy which was there as the invisible Christ and which is here in your room now as the invisible Christ.

Judas then and I hope not Judas now - material sense in other words - betrays man. It blinds man to his own Soul Substance. There was Judas, material sense, all he could see was a material vase filled with a material oil. But there was Mary and through her pure Consciousness she was seeing the undying essence of the Soul. Both were looking at the same thing - Soul vision, mental vision - but what was there? The invisible radiant eternal body of Soul Energy and so it is right where you are now.

Many times this deathless body of Soul Energy was hinted at. You find it in Elijah. Remember when he asked the widow, "*Pour forth from your cruse of oil.*" And he did that before he resurrected her Son. Then later, Soul Energy had done its miraculous work and he carries the resurrected Son from the loft down into the widow's house and he says to her, "*Thy Son liveth.*" Later we hear the same words and they are spoken by Christ Jesus to the nobleman, "*Go thy way, thy Son liveth.*" Now in each case the same speaker utters those words - Christ through Elijah, Christ through Jesus.

You are learning that there is one Omnipresent Self. A moment ago, we mentioned you must learn to accept your Christ Self to release Soul Energy. Now you're learning there was one Omnipresent Self and when you accept your Christ Self, it is not enough to say I accept that I am Christ; it must be, I accept that I Am the Omnipresent Christ. The distinction is vast but is also vastly important and we're going to have to elaborate on that still further. This

One Omnipresent Identity accepted by anyone releases life-giving Soul Energy, the real substance of Eternal Life.

Now let's remember, these events in the Bible are not there simply to bedazzle us with some supernatural miracles, they are really building a pattern of timeless Truth, something we can trust, depend on, rest on with confidence, so that when we follow these events and find the principles in them and walk on those principles, the same Soul Energy can flow through us.

In the Kingdom of God that surrounds us, there is no energy crisis, only in this world, in this world of mental energy. Right now, we may have an oil crisis until the Mexican thing is developed but there'll be a crisis after that. Every underground oil deposit which man desperately seeks today is a human concept about Soul Energy, atomic power, and corporations have invested billions in atomic power, is another concept that we entertain about Soul Energy. These are cosmic concepts that man receives from the cosmic mind and accepts. Our exploration of energy continues in many, many places. We're looking for new sources; we read in solar, wind, geothermal power, vast deposits of kelp, seaweed, and these too, represent changing limited concepts about energy.

And they are here because man has not found the Real Energy, the Real Source of Life Itself. There isn't a business conglomerate in the world that wouldn't gladly pay billions of dollars for the right to manufacture Soul Energy, but fortunately an Infinite Intelligence has devised a very unique method for the distribution of this miraculous Divine Energy. You're never going to have to worry about human monopolies or about government rationing or controls. No nation is ever going to have to go to war to steal Soul Energy from their neighbors. You're never going to have to be concerned about radioactive fallout or environmental pollution. And perhaps best of all, there is no man on earth who can sell you Soul Energy, who can give you Soul Energy or who can take it away from you. You get it direct, it is direct, it is Divine and it is bestowed as a gift but only to the Son of God who walks within every man. *"Son, all that I have is thine."* That includes all of the energy of the Spiritual universe and it is available right here where you stand and wherever you may go.

"There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God." The Psalmist is revealing the river of Soul Energy, the presence of It, the Power of It, the availability of It here and now. *"The heathen raged; the kingdoms were moved, he uttered his voice, the earth melted."* Soul Energy and only Soul Energy melts the mental energy that encircles the globe with false

images of good and evil, with false powers, with false disasters, with false debt, with false destruction, with false images, and places before you in your midst the glory of His perfect Will made flesh.

You have seen the miracle of Soul Energy. It is Omnipotent. It dissolves any seeming power that besets you. It breaks the cosmic hypnosis of sense images which appear as the material powers of this world. Remember Hezekiah? He had this enlightened realization and with it he conquered overwhelming odds. He knew that the arm of flesh is only negative energy, a mental energy; it's no match for positive Soul Energy released by a pure Consciousness, a non-material Consciousness.

Every so-called power on this earth – lack, limitation, disease, destruction, death is revealed as negative mental energy, mirages of the mind, and Zechariah reminds us, *“Not by might, not by power but by my Spirit,”* saith the Lord of Hosts.

Here again Spirit proclaims the Omnipotence of Soul Energy. The direct expression of Divine Will replacing your mental concept of dying matter with Spiritual form; harmonious, protected, Self-fulfilling, guided, governing, and sustained by one perfect Infinite Consciousness. *“Man shall not live by bread alone,”* not by mental energy alone, *“but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.”* Here you have Divine assurance that Soul Energy is available direct from Source to you without a human intermediary.

“For I,” I, says the Father, *“will restore to you the years that the locusts hath eaten.”* Soul Energy restores what mental energy has taken away. *“And ye shall eat in plenty and be satisfied and ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel“* – Israel - Christ Consciousness, I Am in the midst of Christ Consciousness, *“and that I Am the Lord your God and none else, and it shall come to pass afterward that I will pour out my [earth], pour out my Spirit upon all flesh, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh,”* - Soul Energy replacing mental energy; Soul Flesh replacing the flesh and blood of mental energy. *“And I will show wonders in the Heavens and the earth it shall come to pass that whoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be delivered.”*

Now, the name of the Lord is the Omnipresent Self. Whoever shall call upon the name of the Lord, whoever shall accept him Self to be that Omnipresent Self shall be delivered? Please hold onto that, it's going to mean so much.

“For Mount Zion and Jerusalem shall be deliverance as the Lord hath said - And in the remnant from the Lord shall call.” Here Isaiah tells us that the

Divine outpouring of Soul Energy is the magic manna that feeds the poor in Spirit with the nectar of heaven.

As your heart opens to this Kingdom of God within you, earth yields its harvest to heaven. You're lifted out of the concept of flesh and blood, out of the false powers of evil, out of the limited powers of good, out of the cosmic hypnosis into your own pure Being. You are begotten of the Father; reborn in the womb of Spirit and you are revealed as the One Omnipresent Self; your false mortality falls away. Behold a Son of God, no longer a finite dying human being subject to cosmic mind, not a physical body held captive by uncontrollable forces, but delivered, liberated out of darkness into Light by this flow of Divine Soul Energy.

Yes, physical science is groping for new energy sources but it's fumbling for material solutions to these human problems and it's completely unaware that there is no human brain power, manpower or money power that can produce a true answer to the really important questions that face mankind. No research laboratory will reveal Soul Energy. Billions in research projects will only continue to uncover the mirage of temporary material solutions. There's no amount of human dedication in the pursuit of scientific discoveries and inventions that can change the Truth.

And the Truth is, that every person on earth including scientists who believe that the hope of the world lies in their hands, including the churches who believe that if we suffer enough in this world we will be rewarded in the next one, including governments who believe that their survival depends on weakening their neighbors and expanding their own armaments and their own physical powers, including all human races who believe that human prayer, human fasting or even human morality can in some magical manner bring forth an answer to their pleas for relief and survival.

All must discover that the Divine plan includes none of these human methods. Oh no, the Divine plan is not to fulfill human needs but to lift us above human needs. The human mind may be perfectly willing to compromise for good health, a guaranteed lifetime income or a tank full of gas, even a fishing pole near a well-stocked stream, but that's not the Divine plan. Nor is it the Divine plan that we die, that we suffer and that we lack. In fact, the Divine plan is that we stop dying, stop suffering, stop lacking and let our own Soul Energy express Divine perfection right where we stand.

Judas, of course, makes us say, 'Now how can I improve my position in the physical world?' 'How can I fulfill my human dreams, my hopes, my ambitions?' And perhaps rising above this Judas level, we might ask, 'how

can I help my neighbor, my community, my country and the world I live in?' But even this, we must remember, is still no higher than good humanhood. It limits God's Will to human thoughts, to human beliefs and to human activities.

The good human desire of Peter to help the epileptic was not enough and so he failed. If the honest desire in our hearts to help our fellow man were all that is necessary to bring peace and prosperity on earth, the world would be enjoying peace and prosperity right now because the desire for mankind's happiness is alive in the hearts of millions of people around the globe. Why, there must be thousands purely motivated persons who would even die, I guess if it would help mankind to achieve lasting happiness. There are many dedicated ministers who would gladly, willingly, happily lay down their lives to free mankind from poverty and disease and war. And right now, there must be many business and professional men and women who are making personal sacrifices and would make even greater sacrifices if in any way they could contribute more to the betterment of humanity.

But unfortunately, all this human love, sacrifice and dedication has proved to be no match for the false powers of the cosmic mind. Human failure has been due to one reason alone. Man does not know that real success is only possible when we release Divine Soul Energy into our daily experience. That is the Divine plan. Without Soul Energy individually and collectively we die; with Soul Energy we live. It's really that simple.

Without Soul Energy we are really condemned to wander; blind creatures in a wilderness of the mind, finding false solutions to false problems, frustrated, despairing; even watching our great human love fail to fulfill our highest and noblest expectations. But with Soul Energy, Divine blessings throw open the gates of Heaven on earth. We walk with angels. We can bless the world, we can bless our neighbors, we can bless our enemies, we can bless the weak, the poor, the sick, the hungry. How? We bless them all by releasing the only living substance that can redeem mankind from the hypnosis of mental energy. And this is how each of us can and is expected to fulfill the Divine plan.

The big question and probably the only question that we really have to solve is this: How, how do we release Soul Energy from the Infinite Source into the visible world? I am certain that the Inner Self will help us find the answer as we are Still.

[Silence]

"The Light shineth in the darkness." In the midst of us says John the Beloved, right where we entertain the physical sense of self there is another you; a Light, radiant Soul Energy shining in the darkness, the substance of eternal Light unseen by the human eye. *"The darkness comprehendeth it not."*

We are the darkness: personal sense, material sense of self, living in a fleeting dream of time. This is the darkness. And this darkness, this personal me, this human selfhood in a physical form, this is the darkness which is the obstacle to the flow of Soul Energy. The belief that I exist in a physical form in a physical world, - this is the stone that blocks the passage of pure Divine Light into my Consciousness. My own mortality is darkness.

Let's face it now, right at the outset John bluntly tells us, that your heart, your brain, your physical body, your whole physical-mental sense of human life is blocking the flow. It does not comprehend the Light.

Now, one meaning of darkness is our blindness to the Soul Energy waiting to reveal the perfection and fullness of joy that constitutes our real Eternal Life. But the second meaning of darkness is to alert us to the magic of transformation. Darkness is a negative condition; it's really the absence of Light. But in the presence of Light the darkness disappears. And so here in Soul language John is telling us, there is a Divine plan for man: Just as the darkness is the absence of physical light, so your human selfhood is called darkness because it is the absence of Divine Light. And just as darkness vanishes in the Light, so your human selfhood will be swallowed up in the Divine Light and the Light which you already are will shine forth as your Self. Then the darkness will comprehend the Light.

This mystery of individual transformation is only fulfilled by the flow of Soul Energy when the negative energy of the world mind is replaced by the positive Soul Energy of your Omnipresent Self. Your physical sense of selfhood falls away and you move freely in a new deathless body of Light, functioning under Grace, under perfect Divine Law, beyond control of all material powers.

There's a different meaning of Illumination here; it's not a human being receiving inner inspiration, that's but a sign on the way. The only Illumination acceptable onto the Lord is when the concept of humanhood dissolves releasing the time image called body. And a higher faculty beyond mind declares within you, "I am the Light of God" - when that Light and you are One, the same One, the Omnipresent One; you are Illuminated. You are then the One Light Itself and mortality vanishes into oblivion.

There is a glorious fact to be understood now: Your true immortal body of Light is present waiting to be lived in right now. That is the deeper meaning of John's statement, "*The darkness comprehendeth it not.*"

There was another one fortunately, who had found the pure body of Soul Energy which flows from the Infinite Source – that was Elijah. Having demonstrated that matter is a dream and material law has no power, he walked off the earth in that Eternal Body of Light. But now, here comes Elijah again, and he reappears in a strange way as a Virgin-born Son of Elizabeth, the cousin of Mary. That's right - John the Baptist.

Whenever one appears on earth who is born this way without a human father, you can be certain that this is an attained Soul returned for a special mission, and John the Baptist was certainly on a special mission. It was a two-fold mission. He was here to witness the One Universal Light where men were going to see only separated physical forms, and he was here to prepare mankind for its individual transformation of Universal Light into Soul Energy, into Soul Form, to replace physical form.

And that's what's going on right now where you and I are concerned and all over this world where there are those children of Light who are discovering their own true Identity. Spirit always prepares the way and always provides the witnesses.

Take John the Beloved: how remarkably Spirit prepared him. He had to know that John the Baptist was the reincarnated Elijah, so he had to be present on the Mount of Transfiguration to see the body of Light of Elijah as it appeared in the Consciousness of Christ. And just to be sure that he wasn't imagining things; he had to hear this again from the lips of Christ Jesus. You'll find that in Matthew 11:14. There John is assured that the Baptist, and we are assured that the Baptist is indeed the very same Elijah returned in the new form to prepare the way for the Light in man's reborn Consciousness.

Now comes a dramatic pronouncement misconstrued by man and by the religions of the world: the reincarnated Elijah appearing as John the Baptist points and says, "*There standeth one among you whom you know not.*" Oh yes, the world said he was looking straight at Jesus, 'he means Jesus'. And it was natural for the church to assume that he was referring to Jesus the person. And right there, in that false assumption, man lost the secret of Soul Energy.

But John the Beloved disciple was prepared and he wasn't caught asleep. It had been revealed to him that the Baptist was not identifying Jesus

the physical man as the one who stands among us whom we know not, but that the Baptist was identifying the Invisible Light, the Universal Light as the Identity that stood among us that we knew not. And that's exactly why John began his gospel with the words; "*The Light shineth in the darkness.*"

You see in advance, he was explaining that the one who stands among us isn't a physical person whether it's Jesus or Buddha or Krishna or any twentieth century Christ. The one who stands among us is the Light, the One Omnipresent Self, which the darkness called man, must learn to recognize and accept as his own Being.

That's why we needed the Son of a Virgin to identify the Son of a Virgin; Light had to identify Light. And then, to John the Beloved came the responsibility to record this event for all men, but that was only the beginning of a miracle. Now John the Baptist was coming to reveal another earth-shattering Truth, and I think this is a Divine secret so sublime that it just couldn't be accepted or understood at the time by the sleeping church. And so it has lain dormant in the Bible all these centuries while men have struggled and fought among themselves to possess false treasures of this world.

Let you and I be awakened and let the wisdom pour through us today as it poured through the Baptist on that eventful day, for the Truth is no longer a closed book. He said, "*Behold the Lamb of God,*" and then he added, "*which taketh away the sin of the world.*"

I want you to realize that this is not a statement by John the Baptist; these are Divine instructions, Behold the Lamb of the world is a Divine instruction for mankind. If you tamper with these words you pay a tragic price. If you distort them, oppose them, violate them, alter them, disobey them or ignore them, you're setting yourself up as a higher authority than the Spirit of God. And so let's look at these Divine instructions closely.

"*Behold the Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world.*" And now, please ask yourself if these words mean, (Behold Jesus Christ who will take away the sin of the world when Jesus Christ returns again to earth)?

Do you see how subtle, how easy it is for cosmic mind, to pose as the authority of religion and to falsify the Word of God? First, it misses the real meaning and then it manufactures its own concept of the meaning. Then it adds a little sugarcoating and finally, mankind is off, running, chasing, after something it already possesses, but it's running in the wrong direction. It's yearning for a marvelous day when Jesus Christ will return to earth to banish evil and to open the doorway to a promised future Kingdom of God.

Now I say, this is a religious infidelity to the Word of God and for it all mankind has been paying the ultimate price. Even people without religion and those who claim that God has no existence whatsoever are paying the ultimate price because they have been denied the opportunity to find the Truth that religion has buried.

The Lamb of God is the Light of God in you and in every man on earth. When religion turns away from the Lamb of God in man and tells man to pray for the return of Jesus Christ, religion is committing the ultimate sin; it is turning away from the only God there is, the Light in every man. It is denying the presence of that Divine Light in every man. And by this ignorance, it is sentencing every person on earth to die without finding God.

Now we have received Divine instructions; "*The Light shineth in the darkness and the darkness comprehendeth it not.*" This message of God cannot be altered one jot or one tittle to suit the convenience of any church or the doctrine of any religion. To do so is to court disaster. Divine Intelligence has revealed the Truth and no Spiritual traveler can ignore it. I think we may sum it up with two statements.

[One], The gentleman up there, the abstract God of religion that man has been taught to worship is a myth; it exists only in the cosmic mind. There has never been such a God because the only God there is, is the One Omnipresent Self, the One Universal Light that dwells among us.

And two, this One Universal Self that dwells among us is your Identity. It is a secret Identity of every individual on earth, of everyone who has ever lived and will live, of every saint and every sinner, of every man and every woman, of every race, color and creed. Each and every one is the One Universal Self. And when Spirit points to the One known as Jesus the Son of Joseph, and says, "*Behold the Lamb of God,*" it is telling us that all human form is mental illusion. It is pointing to a way-shower and saying: 'See that One, He is not physical, He is not human, He is beyond the powers of this world.' And the reason is this: The Lamb of God is the Infinite Light expressing Itself.

This Presence is showing all of us the nature of our own true being and when you realize that the Infinite Light within you is the *Lamb of God*, now, you will be free of cosmic hypnosis which is the sin of the world.

We must refuse to go along with the cosmic mind which ignores the Universal Light among us. The religions of the world are continuing in separation and they are serving the world mind and you can see it all around

you. The result is the confused, sometimes pathetic world in which we live. It's a masquerade; false worshipping of millions who are taught to honor man whose breath is in his nostrils instead of their own true Identity in Christ.

There is only one way to worship God and that's to honor the Light of God within you as your own substance and as your only substance. If you remain flesh and blood, you are not a servant of Spirit but a servant of the cosmic mind; the sin of the world remains in you.

When religion turned its back on the Divine revelation that the reality of every man is the *Lamb of God* now, it distorted Scripture and dug a grave for the human race. The reincarnated Elijah witnessing that Universal Light individualizing Itself, which he called the *Lamb of God*, was pointing to the path of glory for all Spiritual travelers, informing us that we are not human beings, we are not sons of darkness made of negative energy of the cosmos, but we are children of the One Universal Light.

And that if we live now and act now in Oneness with the Universal Light, accepted as our Omnipresent Being, we will live under the perfect government of that Light, or, we can if we wish, continue in the darkness of the mind, as mental shadows without real substance, separated from our own Light; offspring's of the father of lies.

John the Beloved wanted us to know that we can make the choice and for this reason, he focused attention on the Light that shines in the darkness – your Light; the Light that never dies because it is the Universal Light manifesting Itself. In this realization you are blessed by Soul Energy flowing like the gentle rain from Heaven.

In your meditation now, release your concept of body. The Child of Light has no physical body - and release your concept of other bodies and of other material objects, until you find yourself free in a universe that is unobstructed, where instead of air there is Soul Energy, the Substance of Life Itself; rest now peacefully in this Invisible Universe of Soul Energy.

You have never really left it; it has always been here. This is the Invisible Universe of Light, our True Home, our True Substance. This Soul Energy is Omnipresent. It has no beginning in time, no end, no boundary; it is unlimited. It is always here maintaining a perfect Kingdom, always active, always available, always doing its perfect job no matter what your mind sees in the outer.

This *Soul Energy is the Lamb of God*, It is the Son, It is Infinity flowing as

the Son. This Soul Energy which has no boundaries is your Infinite Body. It is also called the Father within. It flows everywhere as the activity of the Omnipresent Self. Let it live Itself as You.

Know yourself as the *Omnipresent Child of Light*, know your Substance as miraculous Soul Energy, and do not accept the appearance of flesh and blood.

Do not climb back into a physical form. Hold yourself in the knowledge, that I Am Eternal Soul Energy; I have always been, I ever will be. Wherever the world may look, I Am.

In this acceptance, in this conscious knowledge, the quickening of the Infinite transforms the outer shell. The Invisible Grace of Heaven moves quietly in the midst of you manifesting the Kingdom of God on earth where you stand. You are bathing in the Pool of Siloam.

∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞ *Side One* ∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞∞

Every human birth on earth is performed by the cosmic mind using mental energy, negative energy. On the other hand, Virgin Birth uses Soul Energy, positive energy and is performed within the Infinite Consciousness.

In reverse, all human death is performed by the cosmic mind and is the termination of mental energy, whereas Soul Energy makes transition instead of death. When the Master within observes that the fowls of the air have no barns to store grain, He is revealing mystically that you do not have to store in barns either, that you are surrounded by Invisible Divine manna. He is alerting you to the Omnipresence of Soul Energy—the secret of Resurrection while still in the flesh.

Again, when the Master declares, "*My Kingdom is not of this world,*" we are all being informed that another Kingdom is here made of this miraculous Soul Energy which transmutes our human experience into the Divine by dissolving material illusions of this world. The Living Substance of the Kingdom of God manifesting on earth is Soul Energy and the substance of the world we live in is dying mental energy. This entire illusion of human life is made of dying mental energy. All human flesh is made of dying mental energy, the physical earth, all its conditions, and all it contains; made of the same dying energy.

So that's why material things deteriorate. That's why we have disease and destruction. That's why fire and flood can destroy. The substance of this

world is not the atom or the sub-atom, its cosmic-mental energy. Cosmic thought coverts its own concept of the Real Kingdom into this negative energy and its this negative energy that appears in imaged form as the substance, the inhabitants, the activities of the world in which we live. The world is literally in our mind.

Each of us lives in our own mental universe of negative energy controlled by the creator of it which Christ described as the, 'father of lies'. And it's that false father from which all human-hood springs that is identified in the Bible as Satan, which of course means the cosmic mind. It's this cosmic mind, spinning its web of mental energy that creates the mist, the false substance of our world. And in this dying mental energy, we're all actors and we're playing roles that are written for us, not by God, but by this cosmic mind.

And so generation follows generation into its grave; the entire parade of good and evil illusions continues as unknowingly we enact the cosmic will. Oh, we cling to these papermache life spans and we're so proud of our achievements in the physical illusion. We are living in the darkness of human vanity, in an ego that God never created, until finally, the grim illusion fades into the nothingness that it really is.

But, the Light shines in the darkness - there is a river - the Kingdom of God of Eternal Life is within you. Seek ye first the Kingdom of Soul Energy and all things will be added unto you. Break the sleep of mental energy. The Self you are ignoring is your own True Self. Awake! Release the imprisoned splendor of your own True Being. Return to your own real substance; reject this counterfeit, step out - out of the darkness of mental energy into the Light of Soul Energy.

How? How can we find this life giving Soul Energy, this nectar of the gods, this magical transforming substance that flows freely through the Spiritual Universe? You have the remainder of this life span to answer that question. Not even a million words can answer that question successfully. The answer does not lie in words; nor in science, nor in religion. The only answer that will be successful is to lift your consciousness from where it is to that Consciousness which knows it is the Omnipresent Self and lives in that Omnipresent Self without interruption.

You have been prepared to do just that. Every word spoken by Christ through the prophets, through Jesus, through the disciples and apostles and through the modern apostles, is a tool to open your eyes to your Omnipresent Identity. But it is you, living, moving, having your being in and as the One

Omnipresent Self that determines which side of the veil you experience and express.

It would be beneficial perhaps for us to back-track a moment. I'd like to replay the identification of the *Lamb of God* by John the Baptist, using as it were, two different cameras. One camera will represent what you and I see with normal human vision and the other camera will represent what John the Baptist sees with Soul Vision, and let's see if we can discover why the world has so easily been fooled by what it reads in the Bible.

Now this will be a bit difficult. But really there is no one but you and me who are prepared to do this seriously. It's going to be done by you and me or it's not going to be done right now, anywhere. So let's get on with it.

For this particular teaching, we have to begin with the you that is not in a physical form, so at this moment please, when you close your eyes, detach from the concept of form. Know yourself as Omnipresent Light, Omnipresent Self, until you really feel free of form. When you are free of form, you may witness a very remarkable phenomenon. It begins somewhere in the cosmos; the world mind, like a cosmic computer - it pours forth cycles of cosmic energy which appear as the life spans of objects in nature and its inhabitants, and then somewhere at sometime, one of these forms made of mental energy bears your human name.

You know it isn't you because you are not in that form. You are the Omnipresent Light. But so amazingly deceptive is the power of cosmic energy to imitate real Energy that all human forms of mental energy think of themselves as being alive, born, growing, living and eventually dying.

Now, if you could stay where you are detached, free, instead of stepping into that body of mental energy, you would see what John the Baptist saw. You would not see a physical Jesus or a physical world or even physical people. Everywhere you would only see the *Lamb of God* and you would see Spirit descending from Heaven like a dove, you would behold the Real Universe and the radiant Soul Energy which is vibrating now and all the perfect Divine images of Soul Energy around us.

But now, leave this Incorporeal Spiritual Universe and step back into the thought form that you have identified as your human body. We are back again in this world and once more we are automatically under cosmic hypnosis because the minute we stepped into this human thought form called body, we stepped into a cosmic system of mechanical negative energy. We became a captive in this controlled system.

The cosmic mind sends ideas in the forms of mental energy and our own human mind automatically converts this mental energy into mental images which we call persons, places, things, actions, events, and always our human brain imagines that these mental images are physical and that they're outside.

All right, now, this was just our preparation: We are now ready to turn both our cameras on a very important Biblical event to see why the world has ignored the great Truth that was revealed on that memorable occasion. So, I ask you now to imagine that Jesus Christ has just walked into your room, right there where you are, Jesus Christ just walked in.

There He is – you see Him! But let's remember, you are in an advanced state of awareness, you're not just another human being, you can no longer have the privilege of saying, "the physical Jesus just walked into my room in the flesh." You at least have to realize that everyone else in the room including husband, wife, child, friends, they're all images in your mind; you know that, they're all made of mental energy, that's a fact. We've established that in the past weeks. And so that must be true, if the Omnipresence of Spirit is true, there is no matter present.

And because the mental pictures that cosmic mind presses into your mind about your loved ones, do not fool you into denying their Spiritual Identity, you must now do the same. And so when Jesus Christ walks into your room now you say, "there can be no physical Jesus, there never was a physical Jesus, Jesus did not just walk into my room, Jesus just walked into my Consciousness and so I must be witnessing an image of Jesus Christ within myself." This will be the Truth if Jesus actually appeared in your room. You would be witnessing an image of Jesus Christ within yourself. Is that fair? All right. And so let's establish this basic fact, whether you are seeing President Ford or Jesus Christ, you are seeing an image within you and if that is established as fact, you are ready now for the great revelation that is to follow.

Now let's imagine that before Jesus Christ entered your room, sitting next to you, was John the Baptist, and you and John the Baptist were both looking directly at Jesus as Jesus walked into your room. Now the question is: Would you both see the same Jesus Christ? Think about that a moment... The answer is no.

You would see an image in your mind, but John the Baptist would see

an image in his Soul. You would see your own mental energy; he would see his own Soul Energy. And if you were living in Biblical times, at the time when Jesus was crucified and buried, the image in your mind made of mental energy, would seem to disappear externally when Jesus was buried just as it disappeared externally for the disciples. But the image in the mind of John the Baptist would not have disappeared when Jesus was buried; He would still be seeing the Soul image.

You see that's why we think our loved ones die. Mental energy forms the image of them in their minds and in our minds, but it's not God Substance. Then when cosmic mind stops supporting the mental image it disappears. We call it death. But John the Baptist was demonstrating a different kind of an image and a different kind of a substance which exists unknown to man. The Jesus Christ that he saw was not the same Jesus Christ that the disciples saw. The Christ he saw was not made of mental energy, was not mortal, was not subject to death - was not subject to burial. And when he announced, "*Behold the Lamb of God,*" we were thinking of the image of Jesus seen in human minds.

Naturally, we thought he was looking at that same Jesus but the Baptist didn't see the Jesus image in our minds or in the minds of the disciples, he was looking at the image of Divine Light in his own Soul. He was seeing a radiant form within made of deathless Soul Energy pouring from the Universal Self, and this off-spring of the Universal Self, which is ever one with the Self, he named, the *Lamb of God*. Light was witnessing Itself.

Now please, carefully understand this: Spirit was teaching us that there are two images where we see only one. That means that there are two images where you stand. One image of you we see, and one image of you we cannot see. If we could see beyond our mental concept of you, we would see your Soul Energy now and we would discover an entirely different you.

That's what John the Baptist was saying, "*Behold the Lamb of God.*" And you are doing the same with everyone that you see. You see, within your mind, you are looking at your mental image of a person, but if you could see within your Soul you would see a Soul image of that person which is entirely different. Both images are present but you see only one.

When you see the dying mental image of a person, you do not see the living Soul image that is also present and eternal. But as your capacity is developed to release your own Soul Energy, it will become your witness as it did with John the Baptist. It will perceive beyond the mist of the mind into the

Spiritual Universe around you, it will rebirth you of the Spirit and make you what you already are - *the Lamb of God*. Soul Energy will live itself as you and mental duality will be removed.

Like the rest of the world, the disciples only saw the world's concept of the crucifixion of Jesus because they were unable to witness the *Lamb of God*, the Inner Light, the Soul Energy Body. They couldn't see within themselves, they could only see mental energy. They saw a physical, external man on a cross, which was their own mental energy, and it is very doubtful that they thought of him as a mental image in their own minds. It wasn't until much later, after the descent of the Holy Ghost when their eyes were opened to Soul Vision, that they could behold the Body of Soul Energy which constitutes the Real Christ, the *Lamb of God*, which is always present, which never was buried and which of course, has been mistaken by the world as the Resurrection of Jesus Christ.

You know, the *Lamb of God* was never crucified, the Light of God always existed, It could not be crucified. How could it be resurrected? And therefore, long before crucifixion appears to the mind of man, the Light Itself declares, "*I am the resurrection.*"

Of all the disciples, only John recognized the *Lamb of God* before the crucifixion. John himself beheld the Child of the One Universal Light just as the Baptist had done and he told it very subtly, in the twentieth chapter of his Gospel, first five verses, when he describes how Peter and himself ran to the grave where the body of Jesus had disappeared. Peter went in first. Do you know why John didn't go in first? The reason is so simple. He arrived first but he didn't go in first. He knew what Peter didn't know. He knew that the True Christ Body of Soul Energy has never been buried, that it is eternally alive, but he knew much more than that. John knew that he himself had an Eternal Body made of Divine Soul Energy and he knew it because he was living in it. He knew his own Identity as the *Lamb of God*, and although very few people recognized it at the time or since, he was designated as the *Lamb of God* when Christ Jesus, on the cross, looking at his mother pointed to John and said, "*Woman, behold thy Son.*" Even on the cross, the Invisible Christ was beholding only the Body of Soul Energy where the world saw a physical John the disciple.

There you have it; one of the sublime blessings of the mission of Christ Jesus; Spirit beheld the Immortal Light of every man and woman on earth; revealed the Presence of that Immortal Light with every healing, and demonstrated it for those who have eyes; that One Omnipresent Light, One

Omnipresent Self, is now standing where all of us see the material images of this world.

Your sacred function is to be that One Omnipresent Self. Please underline that word ten times in your mind. Omnipresent. You cannot be a Christ apart; you must be Omnipresent Christ for there is only One. This alone is the path of glory. Your fidelity to it automatically fulfills the two great commandments given to mankind. And so, for the balance of the year, our work together is going to be pointed in this vital direction and you have three specific assignments.

Your first assignment, every day without fail, spend at least fifteen minutes, more if you can, meditating on one subject:

I Am The Omnipresent Self.

No formularized meditation, keep it spontaneous and free flowing, let Spirit feed you its words and thoughts.

You have a second assignment, every day without fail; spend another fifteen minutes or more, meditating on the following subject:

I Am In Heaven Now.

Why? Because the Omnipresent Self is in Heaven now, and if you're not in Heaven, you are not the Omnipresent Self; they go hand and hand, you can see that.

And you have a third assignment and this is just as important as the other two, maybe more so. Through out your working day:

Stop denying that you are the Omnipresent Self.

Maybe you don't realize that you're denying it, maybe you don't know how you're denying it. We will discuss that in a few moments. Now, we don't want you to fall into a pattern or a groove, so it's suggested that you alternate your meditations. For instance, tomorrow morning, you might meditate on: "I Am The Omnipresent Self." And later in the day your meditation will be, "I Am In Heaven Now." On the following day reverse the sequence. In the morning begin with: "I Am In Heaven Now." Followed later in the day with, "I Am The Omnipresent Self."

These are your two daily meditations and in addition, each day, you must learn how to stop denying that you are the Omnipresent Self.

So let's begin right now with our first assignment, and let's keep it spontaneous, no pushing, Spirit will feed you whatever you are ready to

receive.

"I Am The Omnipresent Self."

I would like you to stay with this for fifteen minutes when you repeat it tomorrow and the next day but there's no point of leaving fifteen minutes of Silence right on the tape. So when you hear this on your tape again, after the Silence begins, just push the button of the tape so that the tape stops revolving and you continue in your meditation.

Meanwhile now, we will go right into our next assignment and I think in this second assignment, I'll do a little prodding, whereas, in the first one, I let you stay with the Spirit Itself. Here Spirit will function through both of us. Do you understand what I meant? Just turn the tape off before the Silence terminates and you continue in the meditation when you play the tape again. That will give you an opportunity to meditate for fifteen minutes or more and then if you wish to, you just turn the tape on and it continues and it will lead you right up to the point where we are.

Our second assignment is to meditate on, "I Am In Heaven Now." You will have completed a meditation on "I Am The Omnipresent Self," so it will naturally follow that, ***I, The Omnipresent Self*** and ***Heaven*** are ***One*** and the ***Same***.

Now when you have accepted Omnipresent Self as yourself, day after day for a few days, your meditation on I Am In Heaven Now, will be quite normal for you.

Now with your eyes closed hold it in Consciousness. Perhaps you're hearing street noises or an airplane, or the siren of police car, maybe even you're hearing your own breathing or someone in your room is coughing. Don't be fooled by that. Perhaps you have a cramp in your leg, pain in your arm, maybe you heard some bad news today about a friend, or you're concerned about someone in your family. Well don't be fooled by that either. This is Heaven Now. It must be because Heaven is where God is. And the moment you forget that you are in Heaven HERE and NOW, in that moment, you'll have forgotten that you are the Omnipresent Self, you'll have forgotten that God is here and you'll have forgotten that where God is Heaven is.

Now think about that a moment. Where God is Heaven is. How can you separate the two? Is God here? Then heaven must be here. Is this heaven? If not, then God is not here.

Now you see why man of earth lives without the power of God in his life? His five senses tell him he's living on earth and that God is in Heaven and

this automatically denies the Presence of God and separates him from the God he seeks. See it clearly now: This is Heaven and God is here, or, this is not Heaven and God is not here. If you do not make the choice, automatically, every day you will wake up and believe that you are on earth and that is an automatic separation from God. Even to make the choice is not enough, you have to make the choice every day and you have to remind yourself that this is Heaven many times a day, until this powerful Truth takes root in your Consciousness. This is Heaven. Anything less is a denial of the Presence of God.

Now science thinks this is the planet Earth and that's why science cannot find God. The church thinks this is the planet Earth and that's why religion cannot find the power of God. Mankind believes this is the planet Earth and that's why mankind suffers sickness, disease, disaster, discord, destruction and death. This is the fatal mistake of science, religion, and all mankind and it will continue to be your fatal mistake until you take time daily to make the correction in your Consciousness. You see? Heaven is actually another word for Spirit. If Heaven is not here, Spirit is not here and you have lost your Spiritual Universe.

Now then, that is another of your great secrets. You've been given an Invisible Heaven to live in, and instead, you have let mental images fool you for most of your lifetime into thinking you were living on a physical earth. You have lived unconscious of the Living Presence of God, separated from Divine Grace only by the flow of your own false material thought. You have walked in the shadow instead of in the Light. That is only half of the meditation and it's the easiest half.

Now, here's the second half of your meditation. Because this is Heaven, whatever cannot happen in Heaven is not happening and must be a mirage of the human mind.

All right let's face it carefully: Do people die in Heaven? Are there hospitals in Heaven? Do people have heart attacks and indigestion in Heaven? Are babies still-born in Heaven? Are women and children massacred by bombs in Heaven?

Which do you choose: Are you on holy ground as Christ teaches or on unholy ground as your eyes tell you?

Which do you choose: God or mammon, Heaven or earth, Invisible Spirit or visible matter?

Most persons have never been given an opportunity to make this

choice; they just flow along mechanically with the tide, earth bound, glued to mortality, unaware of the Invisible Heaven that offers them life instead of death.

Now, you could continue with this meditation and each time you do - vary it. Don't get into a formula and face the fact: first establish this is Heaven, and then because this is Heaven, get rid of that which cannot happen in Heaven because Truth in Consciousness releases Soul Energy.

All right, we're coming to our third assignment and this should become a way of life. The first two assignments were contemplative and the third is Truth in Consciousness - daily to stop denying that you are the Omnipresent Self and this is a very difficult assignment. It's also a rewarding assignment. In proportion to your success, Soul Energy will flow.

Now let's review quickly.

Christ means Omnipresent Self. Your Omnipresent Self is the Light shining in the darkness and this is the secret of all who have made transition. "*Except a man be born again he cannot see the Kingdom of God,*" and that means transition is attained by relinquishing your finite, mortal, temporary, physical self and living now as the Omnipresent Self called the *Lamb of God* or the *Son of God*.

"*He that believeth on the Son hath Everlasting Life.*" Believeth on the Son means, he who lives as the Omnipresent Self expressing Itself. "*He that believeth not on the Son shall not see life but the wrath of God abideth on him,*" and that wrath is the cosmic mind out-picturing this dream-life that eventually blows up like a balloon and disintegrates.

"*The hour has come and now is,*" when every true worshipper must live as the Omnipresent Self, for God is Omnipresent Spirit and they that worship Him must worship Him as the Omnipresent Spirit of their own Being. As man or as woman, you are darkness, division, duality, and even if you are good, you are only a good state of darkness, separated, temporary, finite.

But the Truth which has been obscured by centuries of ignorance is that you are not the darkness called human; you are truly the Omnipresent Light of God and that means wherever God is you are. Whatever God is you are and whatever else you thought you were you are not. So face it, unless you live consciously as the Omnipresent Self, you cannot know God aright and Soul Energy cannot flow.

So now, let's turn to our third assignment and learn some of the cunning tricks that the 'tempter' is using to make us be unfaithful to our Omnipresent

Self. You can test your capacity to stand in Truth just by answering some of the questions that follow.

What in this world was created by God? Name one thing. If you can find one single thing in this world made by God, you know more than God knows and you have stopped the flow of Soul Energy. Only Truth can make you free.

Now question two: Did God make a physical person? Your answer must be no. If God did not make a physical person are you a physical person? Again, your answer must be no. If you are physical, you are calling God a liar. God says you are the Omnipresent Self, the Son and no physical self can be Omnipresent.

Are you a human being? Again, you cannot be, because no human being is Omnipresent.

Do you have any physical problem? Well if you have, you've been trapped in denying that you are the Omnipresent Self.

Do you have a financial problem, a business problem, a domestic problem; if so, you're pushing your Omnipresent Self away for It is the perfect Divine Self. Then what do you do about financial business and domestic problems?

You recognize them as temptations, temptations of the world mind to make you deny that you are the Omnipresent Self and your answer is this:

Yes, these problems are coming to my attention but no power on earth can make me deny that I am the Omnipresent Self, the One Perfect Light of God. And so I am standing in my True Identity in the face of these appearances confident that these appearances are false and powerless.

Every problem is a temporary mirage made of false mental substance - not created by God. There are no exceptions and *while I rest* in the knowledge of my True Being as the Omnipresent Self - and here is the great secret: *Invisible Soul Energy will remove the mirage.*

Maybe it will require one day, maybe a week, maybe a month, and maybe I'll have to be faced with a parade of problems for a year, but I must remain faithful to my perfect Omnipresent Self. This world of concepts cannot intimidate us any longer; concepts of matter and material conditions have power only over the mind that accepts them.

More questions:

If your life is mortal, are you the Omnipresent Self? Then which are you?

Mortal or Immortal? And your answer must be I am Immortal. If your life is Immortal, when did it begin? And your answer must be the Immortal Life of Omnipresent Self has no beginning, it is Eternal, It always was, It always will be, because my Life is the Eternal NOW!

Question: What is present beside your life? Answer. I am Omnipresent Self, the only Life; there is no Life in the Universe beside my Life. Omnipresent Life never dies; death is the illusion of negative energy.

Question: If you are Omnipresent Life, are your qualities living now?

Answer. Yes. Peace is always present where war appears. Love is always present where hate appears, all Perfect Divine qualities of Omnipresent Self are always present and functioning independent of the negative energy we entertain in the human mind.

It should be understood that **Christ is not a healing Light, but a revealing Light**. Christ reveals the Universe of Soul Energy, radiant and vibrant all around us, obscured to human senses by the negative energy of the human mind. The perfect Soul Energy is as normal in the Invisible Spiritual Universe as the concept of air is normal in the material world around us. In fact, air is our own limited concept about a Divine Life maintaining quality which is contained within Soul Energy. At this moment Soul Energy is all around us waiting to be accepted.

When Christ says to the cripple, "*What did hinder thee?*" He's actually saying, "all that is here is living, dynamic Soul Energy. All that is preventing you from enjoying this radiant Light is your own false negative mental energy which persuades you that you are entombed in a crippled, physical body. You are not in that body; pick up your concept, raise your Consciousness and walk in your Real Body of Divine Soul Energy as the Omnipresent Self."

That's your work from now until Christmas. I'll be working with you; these are my assignments, too. And as we move toward this goal of Soul Energy realized, you will find moments when the excitement is more than you can bear because much of it is out of the body experience and this of course, opens you to the undreamed of possibilities which somehow latently you knew always existed.

I know that your fidelity will be rewarding beyond measure and there is a growing conviction, particularly because of some of the recent correspondence and some of the telephone conversations. Well, someone said, let's say, "We're so close to walking on the water." I suppose that's one way to say it, another way might be that, "When will I realize that I already

am walking on water?" But this is one of the beautiful things of our work together, that all of us are experiencing different things. There's no one prototype or stereotype and we all travel in the same groove. Some of the things I am told within and some of the things you are told within are so beautiful and so Spiritually encouraging that I can truly feel the hand of guidance in our work.

Your next tape will come from the Island of Catalina around Christmas time. We'll be leaving there for Catalina within a few days. In fact, by the time this tape reaches you, Betty and I should be in Catalina for another adventure and I'm quite sure that this indicates a further deepening of the work which we can all share.

You are very precious in this work and never forget it. We are all holding hands, moving together in a beautiful adventure.

Have a good turkey; we shall soon be talking again. Much Love.

The End